

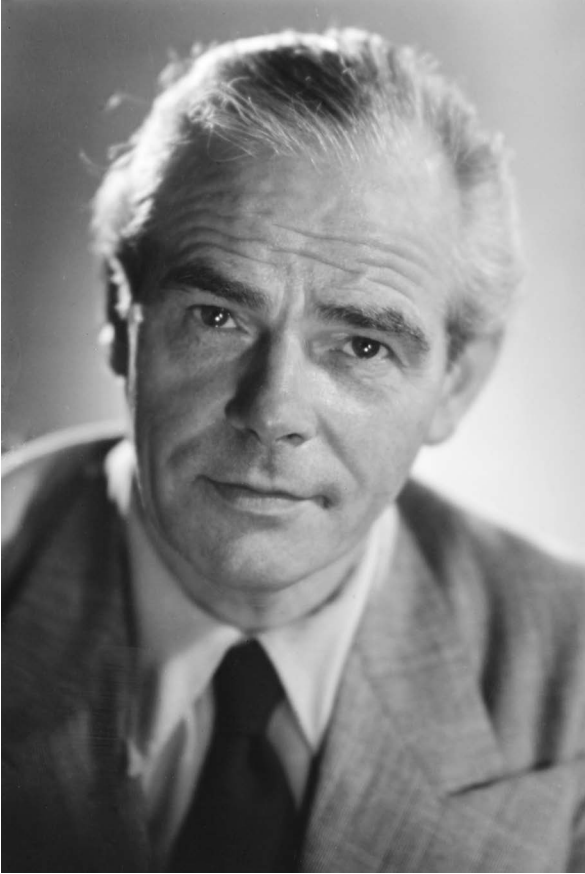
Jozef Rulof

# Lectures

Part 2



The Age of Christ



Jozef Rulof  
1898-1952

Jozef Rulof

# Lectures

Part 2: Lectures 20 - 38



The Age of Christ

## Contact and copyright

The Age of Christ

Braspenningstraat 88, 1827 JW Alkmaar, the Netherlands

Tel: 00 31 (0)728443852

E-mail: [info@rulof.org](mailto:info@rulof.org)

Website: [rulof.org](http://rulof.org)

----

© 1950-2020, Stichting Geestelijk-Wetenschappelijk Genootschap “De Eeuw van Christus”, the Netherlands, all rights reserved.

Lectures Part 2, 2020

ISBN 978-94-93165-08-3

# Contents

Contact and copyright .....	4
Word of the publisher .....	7
Book list .....	8
Explanation of the books by Jozef Rulof .....	9
List of articles .....	11
Jozef Rulof .....	15

1950

Why the human being was born in the embryonic life, why the human being originated in the waters .....	21
Fatherhood and motherhood for the universe .....	48
The growing universe for the human being, for your life of feeling .....	73
The growing universe for the human personality .....	96
The human being gets cosmic consciousness .....	118
The Divine justice for the human being - I .....	139
The Divine justice for the human being - II .....	160
The Divine truth for the human being .....	182
The Divine Love for the human being - I .....	199
The Divine Love for the human being - II .....	219
The Divine Love for the human being - III .....	240
The Divine Personality for the human being – I .....	260
The divine personality for the human being – II .....	280
The Divine personality for the human being – III .....	300
The Divine Love for the human being .....	323
The human being and his God .....	349
The human being and Christ .....	368
The human being and his reincarnations .....	387
The human being and his spiritual awakening .....	407



# Word of the publisher

Dear reader,

This book belongs to the series of 27 books which came to earth via Jozef Rulof between 1933 and 1952. These books are published by Foundation Spiritual-Scientific Association “The Age of Christ”, which was set up in 1946 by Jozef Rulof. As the board of this foundation, we guarantee the original text of the books which we are making available today.

We have also published an explanation for the books, which contains 140 articles. We consider the publication of the 27 books and this explanation as an inextricable whole. For some passages from the books, we refer to relevant articles from the explanation. For instance (see article ‘Explanation at soul level’ on [rulof.org](http://rulof.org)) refers to the basic article ‘Explanation at soul level’ as you can read that on the website [rulof.org](http://rulof.org).

With kind regards,

The board of directors of the Foundation The Age of Christ  
2020

# Book list

Overview of the books which came to earth via Jozef Rulof in the sequence that they were published, with the years in which the content of those books was realised:

A View into the Hereafter (1933-1936)  
Those who came back from the Dead (1937)  
The Cycle of the Soul (1938)  
Mental Illnesses seen from the Other Side (1939-1945)  
The Origin of the Universe (1939)  
Between Life and Death (1940)  
The Peoples of the Earth seen by the Other Side (1941)  
Through the Grebbe Line to Eternal Life (1942)  
Spiritual Gifts (1943)  
Masks and Men (1948)  
Jeus of Mother Crisje Part 1 (1950)  
Jeus of Mother Crisje Part 2 (1951)  
Jeus of Mother Crisje Part 3 (1952)  
Questions and Answers Part 1 (1949-1951)  
Questions and Answers Part 2 (1951-1952)  
Questions and Answers Part 3 (1952)  
Questions and Answers Part 4 (1952)  
Questions and Answers Part 5 (1949-1952)  
Questions and Answers Part 6 (1951)  
Lectures Part 1 (1949-1950)  
Lectures Part 2 (1950-1951)  
Lectures Part 3 (1951-1952)  
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 1 (1944-1950)  
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 2 (1944-1950)  
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 3 (1944-1950)  
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 4 (1944-1950)  
The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof Part 5 (1944-1950)



# Explanation of the books by Jozef Rulof

The foreword of this explanation is:

Dear readers,

In this 'explanation of the books by Jozef Rulof', as publisher we describe the core of his vision. In this way, we answer two types of questions which we were asked during the past few years about the content of these books.

Firstly, there are the questions about specific subjects such as for instance cremation and euthanasia. The information about such subjects is often distributed over the 27 books with a total of more than 11,000 pages. This is why, for each subject, we have put relevant passages from all the books together and summarised them each time in an article.

The distributed information is the result of the knowledge building in the book series. In the article 'explanation at soul level', we distinguish two levels in this knowledge building: the social thinking on the one hand and the explanations at soul level on the other hand. For his first explanation of many phenomena, the writer limited himself to words and concepts which belonged to the social thinking of the first half of the previous century. As a result, he attuned himself to the world view of his readers at that time.

Book after book, the writer also built up the soul level, whereby the human soul is the main focus. In order to explain life at soul level, he introduced new words and concepts. In this way, new explanations came, which supplemented the information from the previous round about particular subjects.

However, usually the explanations at soul level did not supplement the first descriptions, but they replaced them. In this way, for instance in social terminology it can be spoken about a 'life after death', but at soul level the word 'death' has lost every meaning. According to the writer, the soul does not die, but it lets go of the earthly body and it then passes onto the following phase in its eternal evolution.

The unfamiliarity with the difference between these two explanation levels ensures a second type of questions about words and views in the books about which current social thinking has changed in relation to the first half of the previous century. In this explanation, we explain those subjects from the soul level. As a result, it becomes clear that words such as for instance races or psychopathy no longer play a role at soul level. These words and the related views were only used in the book series in order to connect with the social thinking in the time period that these books were realised, between 1933 and 1952. The passages with these words belong to the then spirit of the

times of the readers and in no way represent the actual vision of the writer or the publisher.

When currently reading these books, that is not always clear, because the writer does not usually mention explicitly at what explanation level the subject is dealt with in a particular passage. This is why, as publisher, for a number of passages we add a reference to a relevant article from this explanation. That article then explains the subject dealt with in that passage from the soul level, in order to express the actual vision of the writer on that subject. For cultural-historical and spiritual-scientific reasons, in the 27 books we do not make any changes to the original formulations of the writer. For the readability, we have only adapted the spelling of the Old Dutch. In the online version of the books on our website [rulof.nl](http://rulof.nl), all the linguistic changes can be requested upon demand per sentence.

We consider the publishing of the 27 books and this explanation as an inseparable whole. This is why, on the cover of each book and in the ‘word by the publisher’, from now on we will refer to the explanation. For a wide availability, we have published the 140 articles of this explanation as e-book (visit [rulof.org/download](http://rulof.org/download)), and all the articles are on our website [rulof.org](http://rulof.org) as separate web pages.

The relevant passages from all the books by Jozef Rulof which we have based the articles on are also an integral part of this explanation. Together with the articles in question, these passages have been combined in book form and are available as the four parts of ‘The Jozef Rulof Reference work’, in the form of paperbacks and e-books. Furthermore, on our website at the bottom of most articles a link has been included to a separate web page with the source texts of that article.

With the publication of the 27 books and this explanation, we aim to contribute to a substantiated understanding of the actual message of the writer. This was worded by Christ with: Love one another. At soul level, Jozef Rulof explains that it concerns universal love which is not engaged with the appearance or the personality of our fellow being, but focuses on his deepest core, which Jozef Rulof calls the soul or life.

Kind regards,

On behalf of the board of Foundation The Age of Christ,

Ludo Vrebos

11 June 2020

# List of articles

The explanation consists of the following 140 articles:

## **Part 1 Our Hereafter**

1. Our Hereafter
2. Near-death experience
3. Out-of-body experience
4. Spheres in the hereafter
5. Spheres of Light
6. First sphere of light
7. Second sphere of light
8. Third sphere of light
9. Summerland - Fourth sphere of light
10. Fifth sphere of light
11. Sixth sphere of light
12. Seventh sphere of light
13. Mental regions
14. Heaven
15. The Other Side
16. Children spheres
17. Meadow
18. Dying as passing on
19. Death
20. Spirit and spiritual body
21. Cremation or burial
22. Embalming
23. Organ donation and transplantation
24. Aura
25. Fluid cord
26. Euthanasia and suicide
27. Apparent death
28. Spirits on earth
29. Dark spheres
30. Land of Twilight
31. Land of Hatred and Lust and Violence
32. Valley of Sorrows
33. Hell

34. Dante and Doré
35. Angel
36. Lantos
37. Masters
38. Alcar
39. Zelanus
40. Books on the Hereafter

## **Part 2 Our Reincarnations**

41. Our reincarnations
42. Memories of previous lives
43. World of the unconscious
44. Aptitude and talent and gift
45. Child prodigy
46. Phobia and fear
47. Feelings
48. Soul
49. Grades of feeling
50. Material or spiritual
51. Subconscious
52. Day-consciousness
53. From feeling to thought
54. Solar plexus
55. The brain
56. Exhausted and insomnia
57. Learning to think
58. Thoughts from another person
59. What we know for sure
60. Science
61. Psychology
62. Spiritual-scientific
63. Universal truth
64. Connection of feeling
65. Loved ones from past lives
66. External resemblance to our parents
67. Character
68. Personality
69. Sub-personalities
70. Will
71. Self-knowledge

72. Socrates
73. Reincarnated for a task
74. Reincarnated supreme priest Venry
75. Alonzo asks why
76. Regret remorse repentance
77. Making amends
78. Reincarnated as Anthony van Dyck
79. Temple of the soul
80. Books about reincarnation

### **Part 3 Our Cosmic Soul**

81. Our cosmic soul
82. Explanation at soul level
83. There are no races
84. Material grades of life
85. Human being or soul
86. Against racism and discrimination
87. Cosmology
88. All-Soul and All-Source
89. Our basic powers
90. Cosmic splitting
91. Moon
92. Sun
93. Cosmic grades of life
94. Our first lives as a cell
95. Evolution in the water
96. Evolution on the land
97. The mistake by Darwin
98. Our consciousness on Mars
99. Earth
100. Good and evil
101. Harmony
102. Karma
103. Cause and effect
104. Free will
105. Justice
106. Origin of the astral world
107. Creator of light
108. Fourth Cosmic Grade of Life
109. The All

110. Animation of our cosmic journey

#### **Part 4 University of Christ**

- 111. University of Christ
- 112. Moses and the prophets
- 113. Bible writers
- 114. God
- 115. The first priest-magician
- 116. Ancient Egypt
- 117. Pyramid of Giza
- 118. Jesus Christ
- 119. Judas
- 120. Pilate
- 121. Caiaphas
- 122. Gethsemane and Golgotha
- 123. Apostles
- 124. Ecclesiastical stories
- 125. Evolution of mankind
- 126. Hitler
- 127. Jewish people
- 128. NSB and national socialism
- 129. Genocide
- 130. Grades of love
- 131. Twin souls
- 132. Motherhood and fatherhood
- 133. Homosexuality
- 134. Psychopathy
- 135. Insanity
- 136. The mediumship of Jozef Rulof
- 137. The Age of Christ
- 138. Illuminating future
- 139. Ultimate healing instrument
- 140. Direct voice instrument

# Jozef Rulof

Jozef Rulof (1898-1952) received all-embracing knowledge about the hereafter, reincarnation, our cosmic soul and Christ.

## **Knowledge from the hereafter**

When Jozef Rulof was born in 1898 in rural 's-Heerenberg in the Netherlands, his spiritual leader Alcar already had great plans for him. Alcar had passed on to the hereafter in 1641, after his last life on earth as Anthony van Dijck. Since then, he had built up a vast knowledge about the life of the human being on earth and in the hereafter. In order to bring that knowledge to earth, he wanted to develop Jozef into a writing medium.

After Jozef had established himself as a taxi driver in The Hague in 1922, Alcar first developed him into a healing and painting medium, in order to build up the trance that was needed for receiving books. Jozef received hundreds of paintings, and by means of their sales the publication of the books could be kept under their own control.

When Alcar began passing on his first book 'A View into the Hereafter' in 1933, he gave Jozef the choice of how deep the mediumistic trance would become. He would be able to put Jozef into a very deep sleep and take over his body in order to write books outside the consciousness of the medium. Then Alcar would be able to use his own word choice from the first sentence in order to explain to the reader from that time how he himself had got to know the reality at soul level, which the eternal life of the human soul is central to.

Another possibility was to apply a lighter trance, whereby the medium could feel what was being written during the writing. That would enable Jozef to grow along spiritually with the knowledge passed on. However, then the build-up of the knowledge in the books series would have to be attuned to the spiritual development of the medium. And then Alcar could only give the explanations at soul level if the medium was also ready for that.

Jozef chose for the lighter trance. As a result, Alcar was somewhat limited in the words which he could use in the first books. He let Jozef experience this by writing down the word 'Jozef' in trance. At that same moment, Jozef woke up from the trance, because he felt he was being called. In order to prevent this, Alcar chose the name 'André' in order to describe the experiences of Jozef in the books. Alcar also changed or avoided other names and circumstances in 'A View into the Hereafter', so that Jozef could remain in trance. In this way, the reader does indeed learn in this first book that André

was married, but not that this happened in 1923 and that his wife was called Anna.

In order to remain in harmony with the life of feeling of Jozef, Alcar allowed his medium to first experience for himself what was described in the books. For this purpose, Alcar let him leave his body, so that Jozef could perceive the spiritual worlds of the hereafter for himself. The books describe their joint journeys through the dark spheres and the spheres of light. Jozef saw that after his transition on earth, the human being ends up in the sphere to which his life of feeling belongs.

In an out-of-body state, he was also witness to many transitions on earth. By means of the description of this, it is recorded in the books what exactly happens to the human soul upon cremation, burial, embalming, euthanasia, suicide and organ transplantation.

### **Jozef gets to know his past lives**

The name André was chosen by Alcar, because Jozef had once borne that name in a past life in France. Then André was an academic, and the commitment to investigating everything thoroughly could help in order to deepen the explanation level of the books step by step.

For instance, in 1938 Jozef was able to receive the book 'The Cycle of the Soul' from master Zelanus, a pupil of Alcar. In this book, Zelanus described his past lives. In this way, he showed how all his experiences in his past lives have ultimately built up his life of feeling, and ensured that he could feel more and more.

In 1940, Jozef had developed far enough in order to experience the book 'Between Life and Death'. As a result, he got to know Dectar, his own past life as a temple priest in Ancient Egypt. Dectar had increased his spiritual powers in the temples to a high level, as a result of which he could experience intense experiences in an out-of-body state, and in addition he did not neglect his earthly life. Those powers were now necessary in order to reach the ultimate grade of mediumship: the cosmic consciousness.

### **Our cosmic soul**

In 1944, Jozef Rulof was so far developed as 'André-Dectar' that he could experience spiritual journeys through the cosmos together with Alcar and Zelanus. By means of the descriptions of those journeys in the book series 'The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof', the highest knowledge from the hereafter was brought to earth.

Now the masters Alcar and Zelanus could finally describe the reality as



they had got to know that as the truth themselves. It was only now that they could use words and terms which describe the core of our soul and thus reveal the essence of the human being.

In the cosmology the masters explain at soul level where we come from and how our cosmic evolution began because our soul split itself from the All-Soul. André-Dectar now got to know his past lives on other planets, and the gigantic development path which his soul has gone through in order to evolve from a rarefied cell on the first planet in the universe to the life on earth.

In addition, with the masters he visited the higher cosmic grades of life which await us after our earthly lives. The cosmology describes where we are going, and in what way our lives on earth are necessary in this. This casts a cosmic light on the meaning of our life and the essence of the human being as soul.

### **The University of Christ**

The masters could travel all the cosmic grades and pass on this ultimate knowledge because they were helped themselves by their order of teachers. This order is called 'The University of Christ', because Christ is the mentor of this university.

In his life on earth, Christ could not pass on this knowledge because the mankind there was not ready for that. Christ was already murdered for the little that he was able to say. However, he knew that his order would bring this knowledge to earth, as soon as a medium could be born that would no longer be killed for this.

That medium was Jozef Rulof, and the books which he received heralded a new age: 'The Age of Christ'. Christ himself should have limited himself to the core of his message: the selfless love. In the Age of Christ, through Jozef Rulof his pupils could give a detailed explanation of how we raise ourselves in feeling by giving universal love and as a result reach higher spheres of light and cosmic grades of life.

Under the assignment of his masters, in 1946 Jozef set up Society The Age of Christ, in order to manage the books and paintings. In that same year, he travelled to America to make his knowledge received known there, in collaboration with his brothers who had emigrated. Just like in the Netherlands, he held trance lectures and painting demonstrations there.

Back in the Netherlands, in addition to the hundreds of trance lectures, he also held contact evenings for years, in order to answer questions from readers of the books. In 1950, master Zelanus was able to write the biography of Jozef entitled 'Jeus of Mother Crisje' with the name 'Jozef' and the child-

hood name 'Jeus', without breaking the trance.

The masters knew that mankind would still not accept the University of Christ, despite all the knowledge and efforts passed on by Jozef. Science will only accept a proof of life after death if that is achieved without a human medium, so that influencing by the personality of the medium can be excluded.

That proof will be supplied by what the masters call the 'direct voice instrument'. They predict that this technical instrument will bring a direct communication between the human being on earth and the masters of the light. At that moment, Jozef and other masters will be able to address the world from the hereafter, and be able to give mankind the happiness of the certain knowledge that we live infinitely as a cosmic soul.

In order to prepare himself for this task, Jozef passed on to the hereafter in 1952. At the end of his book 'Spiritual Gifts', master Zelanus had already mentioned that, after the transition of Jozef, Jozef and the masters will no longer approach human mediums, because the ultimate knowledge from the hereafter can already be found in the books which Jozef was able to receive during his earthly life.

1950



# Why the human being was born in the embryonic life, why the human being originated in the waters

Good morning, my sisters and brothers.

This morning you will get: Why the human being was born in the embryonic life; why the human being originated in the waters.

I recently gave you the picture of the macrocosmos, the All-Mother, the All-Life, the All-Soul, the All-Spirit, the All-Fatherhood and All-Motherhood. Then the universe started, division came. We followed how the moon and the sun began with their own lives, and how they condensed themselves. Then we will experience this morning how our life as human being, and the life for Mother Nature began with the own life and received human, animal independence.

You see, we received a blackboard. I want to draw a few things for you so that you will understand where the division originated for the own personality, where the human being gave himself in the very first source. We then experience the first fatherhood and motherhood, the division of soul and spirit, the oneness of two cells and the accompanying laws of life and grades of life, which were given by the All-Mother to her life. In order to make clear to you how you yourself, how the human being, how the cell, the embryo had to divide itself, I want to give that to your life soon so that you will now understand.

We can immediately begin with the previous lecture and then I would like to tell you: compare this here with the universe. (blackboard) There is nothing, there is absolutely nothing in that universe, only life, plasma; and yet everything is present. Everything that the earth possesses, you feel as a human being, up to the light in your eyes, is present here, in this universe. When the creation still had to begin, when there was only life, people call that: protoplasm, aura.

What is life? It is the blood core, inspired by thinking and feeling, that is soul ... that is spirit. If we want to go into that, then I would have to take you to that life; you would have to connect yourself, it is only then that it can be felt, because everything which you see there is feeling as plasma.

The human being does not know when the Divine thinking in the human being and for the space began. And now you get the picture. The human being wonders: then what, when we have entered the Divine All? When you

experience this – I will keep asking this blackboard during these lectures, so that soon we will also get to know the cosmos, then you can see the planets, sun, moon and earth – you will understand, as it were, the space in you. And then you do not need to ask any longer: what did the bible tell? No, you are standing on top of it. You can soon check every word of the bible for every dogma and sect according to the grades of life as the universe was created, as the God of all life spiritualized and materialized himself. We call that the All-Mother, because I told you several times that the All-Mother created God.

The human being on earth, your sciences, your faculties have all received a name. You call study ‘psychology’, don’t you? But for the space that word and that thinking about those matters means nothing: for the space we experience laws of life. And that is the life, that is the death, that is the birth, that is the fatherhood, that is the motherhood, that is soul, and that is spirit. That becomes the personality as human being, as form, as a picture. Not only this body – do you see? – But inwardly and spiritually the human being is like God is. And now you can already start to ask questions and we also do that for the cosmology. We will make comparisons with your own life, with society, with your minister and your psychologist and we say: but my God, what did the bible begin with? Do you still believe, we can now already ask, in a bit of clay and breath of life? Did God create the human being by means of blowing life into some material?

Here we are already faced with an untruth and this is in conflict with the Divine reality. Here you can already begin to lay aside the first words of the bible, unfortunately, because the writers of the bible did not know the universe. And now try going further? Here for the church, for the minister, for your faculty the bible is God’s word, but that is not true. Yes, God’s word; but did God really write that through himself?

God wrote His life by means of nature, first by means of the human being, by means of the animal, by means of Mother Nature. Look at these children here (master Zelanus points to the flowers on the stage), by means of this you get to know God.

And now it appears when you come ‘beyond the coffin’ and you take your astral personality in your hands, then it appears, that the word God has no meaning for the Divine All, because we call it – as I told you that – Wayti. Life, plasma, soul and spirit, everything in the universe is Wayti. Wayti is life, is love, is harmony, and is justice. The word God – the book ‘The Peoples of the Earth’ tells you – comprises everything: the Amon-Ré, the Ré of Luxor and the temple of Isis, the Allah from the East; it is only one life. They all have one God and there is only one.

By means of this oneness you get to experience and to see, as it were, the

spatial knowledge, the spatial Omniscience for your soul, your spirit, your fatherhood and motherhood. And it is only then that you can, if you have the bible in your hands, you can say: “Yes, I am this and that is that and that was from that man himself, because he did not understand either moon or sun, he did not feel the earth, he knew nothing about these revelations as creations.”

And yet, my sisters and brothers, millions of people are attached to the bible. For millions of people the bible is the Divine word. Wars came about as a result of this, as a result of this word, and no one calls this to a halt. A time must come that the bible is explained in spiritual attunement by a spiritual personality. But then you will still not have made it; it must happen Spatially Omnipotently, Divinely Omnipotently and those Masters live there – or do you not believe in a life ‘beyond the coffin’?

Those Masters connect themselves with the origin and return to the very first source, when there was still nothing, there was still no human being, no flower, no wind, no light, and no materialization present. Everything was emptiness and yet – I let you experience that morning recently – and yet there was light ... We felt that light ... a pure, awe-inspiring silence entered us. And that was the All-Mother, the All-Soul, the All-Spirit, and the All-Fatherhood. This would become elemental and condensing laws. Everything that is present in the universe would now start to manifest itself and we have to accept that, because the universe became condensing, the universe became light. Planets and stars came, people and animals and flowers came. Everything therefore which lies behind that – in this world on this blackboard here, behind this – this is All-Soul, All-Life, and All-Plasma, here lie all the qualities that you possess. Hidden? No. They live here, this is everything, this is thinking, this is feeling, this is consciousness. Because if that were not present, then as human beings we would not be able, then space, then the soul, the spirit, the astral personality would not be able to experience that world either. But the animal received light in his eyes, the human being received light, the human eye started to shine. You have fatherhood and motherhood, you have birth and reincarnation, and you have continuation. And I want to explain that to you this morning on this blackboard, so that you will get to know yourself as your own life, your personality, but especially your twin soul, the life which reached condensing from that All-Source.

I explained to you that all of this started to condense. Clouds, hazes were effected and those hazes continue. We have experienced seven transitions, phenomena, those were ages, before the Divine All (During these moments Master Zelanus is drawing on the blackboard), before that darkness here became light. And then the universe ripped apart – that was your last lecture recently – fatherhood and motherhood separated. Therefore we now get to

know the All-Mother, the God of all life, let us say: God as sun and moon. No, the earth says that, science says that, the academic says that. We now get to know God as father and mother. That golden light – which I explained to you – which was present here in that darkness anyway, and now emerges. That is the inspiration, that is the father, and that is the creating power for the universe. That is the organism that you possess as man, as creating being, because that has evolved; that has continued, and that has experienced ages. That already here, those condensings alone, before creation began, have lasted millions of years, ages according to the earthly, your calculation of time.

We will begin to give you the picture of how the sun and moon influenced each other, how those lives created each other. And now the All-Source feeds, the All-Spirit; that All-Personality, which is father and mother, drives and inspires further.

You get here (blackboard): gently ... gently the sun comes through, the paternal authority. Slowly, slowly, slowly but surely those auras come together and motherhood created itself here. Is it not possible? I am connected with that space, you get the division here, you already get the touch here. Slowly, everywhere the rays go through the space. This life already radiates and emits what it received in consciousness. Slowly those laws reach materialization. The core here will begin.

Books were written – I recently showed them to André – about which a geologist says, a traveller who has been in Tibet, in British India, in the East and has spoken with the masters, he says that the sun kept spitting out a planet – and that is now a ‘master’. Nonsense! That man, that life does not know the cosmos, because every academic could have told him that it did not happen like that. But now a ‘master’ from the East says and also Christ, Jesus is also walking there – it is a terrible, universal scandal to give that to mankind during this time – that the sun spat out planets and that one planet had to make room for the other. Jupiter and Venus: Venus took the place of Jupiter and later Jupiter came and pushed Venus aside. If that had really happened like that, then disturbances would have originated in the beginning of those condensings and creation would have collapsed.

Here you see motherhood, that condensed itself, that really condensed itself, that pulled itself together. There is no more than that in the space. Here there is still only motherhood and fatherhood. Here fatherhood is present. That All-Source, that division condensed itself here. Can you feel this? Can you understand this? Only fatherhood and motherhood is present here. And in that All-Source that motherhood is also present because we knew darkness and light. We saw this being born. That space here ripped apart, divided itself.



And now, this is already – remember this – this is already an age that happened millions of years later. You already see the sun here entering the space. But that sun has to go, because gradually it happened, gradually that condensing occurred. Only weak – you see – weak. Can you see that? But in that space ... therefore that space divided itself. People recently told André: “But when the moon could condense herself ...” the moon condensed herself. Here you have the Divine core, the heart, the centre of her. Also for the sun, do you see? From the centre that growth started to materialize. You asked André: “When the moon began here, why not there? When the moon reached condensing here, why did this life not originate and condense? Why precisely in that core?”

But that core is fatherhood and motherhood! Before the creations began this motherhood and fatherhood were like a unity; that was one, you could not separate them from each other. And now this has ripped, divided as a result of the condensings, those clouds, that plasma, by means of millions of ages. Clear?

God would divide himself into billions of particles. And what do we have now? What do we see now? You get particles here (blackboard). Here bodies are busy ... There in that space, there. You see. How far does the radiation of the sun go? How far? Where does the centrifugal force live now? Here. (blackboard) But there life was also slowly outshone, in the space, in the distance. The moon began with condensings. I will just hold onto the macrocosmic body, so that you will understand how we could begin with our embryonic life. Science assumes that the macrocosmos created the microcosmos. You will soon see that.

Here meanwhile: everywhere life comes, movement comes. There are cells everywhere. Everywhere cells are busy because that life cannot reach them here. Therefore that Divine plasma will condense itself. You get to see that, you get to experience that. Everywhere you see sparks, real sparks. If you wish to know how Saturn condensed itself here, there as a globe, then you can see that. She made that area, that turning, this turning; but then the sun became stronger and the moon already emitted her powers, her aura. Do you see? The moon emits aura by means of that condensing. The sun emits conscious paternal power and the moon maternal inspiration. Can you feel that? That life already lives and now starts to connect itself in this aura. Then you will already get to see an atmosphere here. That expands itself. This becomes the atmosphere. The sun also has an atmosphere, that will condense itself. And here that core now lives. That core continues. The life continued in this way. Movement came – do you see? – movement. And that movement started to materialize; that was still spiritual material. That spiritual aura had to condense itself so long until the material emerged. When the moon had

reached this stage, therefore this condensing, the sun could also have evolved and we see stronger, more power aura coming to us. Those laws get respect for each other. The moon drives and inspires, the sun shines on motherhood and now we get this here: here thicker clouds come. The protoplasm starts to expand itself more and more and make itself stronger. Sparks come, soon, we will come to stand at the embryonic life – do you see? – that those laws experienced, that materialization, and by means of the grades of life.

But meanwhile more happened here, here other planets originated. Here you see, for example, Venus, there, here comes Venus. Here you get Saturn. And Saturn received this – I will explain the ring of Saturn to you – because Saturn did not receive that aura – can you feel this? – for that aura of sun and moon came to here. But Saturn is already alive, but still in a more rarefied core. Therefore we now get to see grades of becoming conscious. For that matter, in the cosmos seven different grades can be determined and experienced for inspiration, consciously inspiring fatherhood and consciously inspiring motherhood. And now sun and moon start, because these bodies condense themselves as father and mother, these bodies start to create the garment, the organism for the macrocosmos, which you call the firmament.

Here (blackboard) you get to see Saturn. Saturn lives here, that was a small one and therefore a part of that All-Source, without fatherhood and motherhood now – because you will soon see fatherhood and motherhood – that still has no fatherhood and motherhood. Here fatherhood and motherhood come, on the moon, but Saturn does not lie in the aura, not immediately in the inspiration of sun and moon. Can you feel this? Here you therefore get: a planet, a part of this Divine aura, a part of this protoplasm, which is the All-Mother, is also busy condensing itself. Because these are only two conscious sparks, fatherhood and motherhood: sun and moon. But there are myriads – do you understand this? – myriads of sparks. Everywhere (blackboard) you see movement coming, everywhere something condenses itself, but outside of that sun – you see – outside the sun. In this aura, in this eternity of the universe stars and planets condense themselves.

Now you should see how wonderfully correct and just everything happened. I will show you the picture of Saturn. Saturn started to move here. Everything is moving, you know that, everything is revolving, everything is actually giving birth. Every spark has working, every spark has already an atmosphere, already traces an orbit, is moving by means of that power emitted by the sun. That is the creation, that is the driving force, the inspiration for all the life in that space, for all the life which is part of this organism. This is an organism. This is nothing else than fatherhood and motherhood, no more than this.

And now we get to see Saturn. (blackboard) Saturn is busy. That planet

here, that life here, is tracing an orbit. And that orbit will condense itself and would get condensing at that moment if the powers of the sun had been stronger to Saturn – do you see? – but they were not there. And what happens now? Here in that space, the power weakens somewhat. Why? It is because that planet has been drawn from an orbit and is moving towards there. First you get that condensing here ... then that life is pulled, as it were, to sun and moon – do you understand this? – fatherhood and motherhood attract that. And now you have here: now that movement, that expansion comes – that is expansion – and now it appears that the orbit which this life has traced and experienced, condensed itself and now the planet in that orbit reaches condensing. Therefore Saturn has as a result of that expansion, as a result of the inspiring of the fatherhood and motherhood of the macrocosmic organism, that planet has materialized her own orbit. Do you see? That ring of Saturn is the orbit which that life traced before the creations could condense themselves. Is that clear? It is not anything else. And that is now only Saturn. Why not another body? That can be determined; you can experience that. And then we enter connection with that planet. Then we determine the grade of life for fatherhood and motherhood. Do you understand this? And then we feel that no other planet could possess that, because precisely that part of the All-Mother lived in that aura space. The other cells as macrocosmic bodies were precisely out of it, there is no more to it.

But we will continue and now you get: (blackboard) here there is something busy, here there is already something busy. Meanwhile this life continues. I will dwell upon this for a moment, but I will immediately pass onto the embryonic life and then we will see how the human being originated.

Here you have the moon. The moon will begin and darkens itself as it were, first for itself. Movement comes, materialization comes, but all of this is still spiritual, there is still nothing to be seen.

The light in the space has also weakened. As the moon absorbs the powers, the sun also gets another aura. What we saw for this Divine All, the sun also experiences: there was light for a moment and now we get darkening again. And now we see that fatherhood, the light for the space, will change and condense, condense, they were ages: first to the clean, pure, conscious inspiration and then sinking back again, because the sun also has to experience seven ages.

The moon also has to experience seven ages. We have known those ages for the All-Mother. And when we start to make comparisons now for the cosmology, then Master Alcar says: “Where can those different ages still be experienced, André or Master Zelanus?”

And then I place myself, then we have to immediately move to the law which is condensed and then we come to earth and then we say: “Yes, Mas-

ter, the human being begins on earth in the jungle.” We see those seven cosmic grades again in the cosmos as bodies, planets, meteors, suns, and stars – don’t we? – but we also see them as human beings. And now we come from the jungle to the white race (see article ‘There are no races’ on rulof.org), those are transitions. The cosmos experienced those transitions, because we originated by means of the cosmos. And if they were not there, the human being would not have experienced those laws either. Clear? You must accept that, these are cosmic Divine laws.

But what will happen now? We are talking about the centrifugal forces – we will get rid of that word – but it is the heart of everything, the heart of the All-Mother started to give birth, didn’t it? Every organ possesses a living heart, a substance, a power where the inspiration lives and where the All-Personality is actually present. And it is only because of this that it is precisely here, in the heart of the moon, of this body, something starts to condense itself. I told you recently: you can take the first origin of the moon, you can take it in your hands and that is true, because it was not bigger, not deeper. They were millions of cells, which were ready in one moment, which could begin with the materialization; but you could still take that in your hands. And you see it, it is only a small spark. You now know how big the moon is, don’t you? But this is only a small spark and in that small spark we will begin, there the life will begin. Then we see hazes coming and those hazes become clouds. The sun meanwhile becomes closer again, gets more light, that continues; that All-Source drives further. But here (blackboard) we get more movement, more life, more soul. Can you see it there? Here you get the beginning of the embryonic existence; the human being comes. The moon starts to divide itself now as life, as astral Divine motherhood, as a Divine part of the All-Mother that source starts, that moon starts to divide itself; which also happened in the eternal. Is that clear? Can a child understand that?

And what do we get now? When the first cells therefore, when those first separations – they were separations, you feel, because this life received becoming conscious – when that life began, that cell had to and would, when that cell had experienced the consciousness of that law, therefore giving birth, the ultimate moment, then that cell would experience the same as what happened in that macrocosmos, wouldn’t it? Because from that source that cell was born and that cell has light, is life, is soul, is spirit, is father, is mother. Therefore we now get to see the microcosmos, the embryonic existence for the human being in the waters. That cell has everything. This point, this little point, this cell possesses everything of the All-Source. You must accept that, because that is truth.

We will now see, we will experience how that condensed itself, but you

cannot do it from there of course, I will make a separate drawing, then you will see that.

That continues, and that continued for millions of years, this lasted for ages; and embryonic grades of life came about. The human being already lives here (blackboard) . But here in this little part – where? – in the heart of this body, at this moment millions of life wonders already live as laws and as grades of life, as fatherhood, light, life, and love. All of this is harmony, because this originated by means of harmony.

What did this cell receive from the space, from the All-Mother? Can you feel?

Look, what happens now? That moon here remains astral. Therefore what happens here now? That point here (blackboard), that small part, this heart, as it were, can only be seen now; the astral moon disappears because this receives materialization. Clear? Now we must accept – and when you will soon leave ‘beyond the coffin’ with us for the moon and we will connect you with that life, then you will see that – I told you recently: all of this is the moon. But here (blackboard) condensing comes. And now the moon must, as All-Being for this space, because the moon now represents motherhood, the moon must now as the All-Source was able to do that – I will just continue to use the word God – as God could do that and had to do that, that body must also divide and split itself into myriad particles. And that is now the soul, which was created by the moon for all the spaces of God. Here we lie before the essential, absolute laws of life and grades of life, which the mother received for this space for her life and her growth for the God of all life, do you see? But what do people on earth now say about the moon? People do not know the moon. What is now the essential moment? We saw up until now, that all the life divides itself and all the life must give birth and create. Why? Materialization will come, fatherhood will come and motherhood, new life, new births.

I will draw a cell here separately and then you must understand that. I feel the pressure there of the people. I will show you here the cell, the human cell. Here. (blackboard) In that stage there are millions of cells living at the moment in one grade. Therefore the ultimate grade – you will feel, these are other grades – because when the moon, when that life has materialized ... that will probably take millions of years before the moon is ready. Therefore this is the first cell, the first life, which received condensing in the embryonic stage for the moon; and Christ is now here. Here we already get to know Christ. These very first cells had, also for God, the very first condensing – do you understand this? – the very first progress. Then there is no question of progress and being ahead, you will soon see that. Hereby we will soon get, later when the human being is on earth ...

Here the earth will soon come, here (blackboard), that is already in progress. But I will let the earth disappear again, that earth is not yet that far. Here globes live, more lives here, there, there, there, further. You go further away from the solar system, and here are larger bodies. Everything is already busy condensing itself, because this also condenses itself and that therefore remains outside fatherhood and motherhood. Why did you receive Saturn, Uranus, Venus, and Jupiter? That will all be clear.

But here we will now begin; I will try to make this point clear for you here. We see – I will now take two cells – two cells reach condensing. And here thousands live together; but these two cells, these two cells, they are of one force. Two cells, you cannot see them with the naked eye, you would be able to see them under the microscope for that time; anyway, that life is growing. But they are now two cells, two cells float here, they go round here, live here and have no light, no eye, therefore they are only two separations of the Divine stage, which is the All-Source, the All-Light, the All-Life, the All-Spirit, the All-Father and All-Motherhood. Can you understand this? Now we come that far that that cell must also divide itself. That cell, that living cell from God – that must become the human being – has everything that was created by the All-Source, up until now. Everything is present here, which we received here, by means of God, by means of the All-Mother.

And now we get (blackboard) the first touch, they come closer to each other, do you see? And here, at once the contact comes to the same power; the same power, the same space, the same becoming conscious. Those cells reach oneness, do you see? They cling to each other, we said. No, they suck onto each other, because one world has become, one feeling, one consciousness. Those cells must divide and that dividing has come from the space, from that source which is father and mother, which the sun has and the moon possesses. And now those cells also start to divide again, they have to divide. And now you therefore see millions of cells here, one, two, three million cells here together at that spot which will begin with that materialization. Can you see? They will begin to divide themselves, in order to spiritualize and to materialize the same laws, as the All-Source could do that.

Now these cells are one and this took a while. That melting together has come ... has come for the earth from the fertilization to the final stage, which is therefore the birth. They were also ages, which did not just happen at once, because this life grew together – do you see? – this grew onto each other. And yet we see there a rarefied, inward division that becomes hazy, so that we know that this life will soon tear apart again. And that happened, we will now experience that stage. We will therefore now as human beings, as embryonic life experience our first love, our first kiss, our first being one as an embryonic existence; and that is this. (blackboard) This cell – you must

listen carefully – and this cell possesses all the character traits of God and they give this off. And now a new core comes here, between these two lives. Can you see that luminous point? That is the new core, therefore that is the new birth. That cell gave life, gave soul, gave spirit to that cell, and this cell gave the same laws, becoming conscious and personality to the other cell. Clear? You still do that: when you fertilize the mother, creating power, as a human being, then you give the mother so much. But the mother also has the possibility, and gives her personality, gives the fertilization, opens the temple and the egg accepts the creation.

What will happen after a time? Now these two cells become free, because the fertilization, the dividing has happened, hasn't it? As a result of this we have also been able to accept for that All-Source that the All-Source first, the universe first was illuminated. When that tearing came, darkness came again. Therefore we already get to see in the universe, everywhere during that time luminous sparks, luminous sparks. Do you understand this? That continues, that goes on, that emits light. That moon gets more inspiration, that moon gets more food, that life becomes stronger.

But we will stick with these first two cells. And this is now, my sisters and brothers, still unconscious fatherhood and motherhood. Do you feel this? This is fatherhood and motherhood, very certainly, but who is now father and mother? They are both; do you understand this? They are both! And now these two cells will soon – I cannot explain that in one morning, because I then have to dwell upon fatherhood and motherhood – now these two cells will soon continue again and they are seven ages again, those seven transitions again for fatherhood and motherhood. From fatherhood you go to motherhood. You therefore come here, then we experience here the unconscious fatherhood and motherhood, the being mother. You call that homosexuality on earth, and that is wrong. And then you continue like that. Those cells also had to experience that and those laws of life are still present in you. Therefore Freud, what do you want? – we will just go to Freud – where did we see these laws?

You can include Socrates, Plato, Darwin and everyone. But just come, academics, Blavatsky, then we will see how the Divine creation originated and which mistakes you made.

My sisters and brothers, those cells dissolve because the life – the first death, this is the first life, but now that life has been completed – that still lives here, becomes free. That life continues, that life dissolves, and now you get that wandering round, that living to an end of cell. You get that here and now slowly that cell has disappeared from the daylight and a new rotting process emerges. Because would you be able to accept that this ego, that is the first human discarded skin now, has already experienced the ultimate for

creation? That is not possible. You enter here – now you must listen carefully – this continues and experiences a rotting process, doesn't it? That goes here, we experience all of that on the moon. That cell darkens and now stands behind the life, behind the human life, behind the human cell and is no longer visible, but now also has to experience seven ages.

And if I just give you there ... I will let this rest and when I give you the word there now, the wisdom – because I said: we experience millions of wonders here – then a new stage begins as a result of this, you see – rotting, don't you? – materialization again. Those two cells continue there, but I will draw them bigger here for you, then you can see them better. Those two cells continue; and now we get to see new lives, new condensings, new divisions. And from there, my children, my sisters and brothers, from that rotting – but in the moon, here, that remains together there – from this rotting, from this new existence, from this new being born, from this dividing the animal world is now born. Darwin!

The very first grade behind the human being is, as it were, the shadow of the Divine personality, the human being. And you see: just look at the ape now. You see the shadow of your luminous eyes in that animal, the hands, the feet, the body, almost the human instinct, but it remains animal. From that first, therefore material skin. That first material, human self, that still had, that now has to experience seven laws again. Seven laws, seven ages for fatherhood, for motherhood and as a result of this the first animal being, the animal life emerged. Can you understand that?

When Darwin said: “The human being is descended from the ape”, he was close; yes, he was on top of it. But he should have looked behind that ape, that animal life and then he would have seen the human being. Then he could have said: “Good heavens, the ape, that animal, that grade of life”, that is a grade of life, “is close to the human being, I feel this animal under my heart.” And he could have felt the animal, that becoming conscious, that fatherhood and motherhood under his heart, but in the very first place under his feet. Because the animal lives here in this space. That animal being must therefore always follow us, can never go ahead of us. How can you, Darwin, place the human being behind and put the animal down in front of you? How can you experience a law – back in creation – which was not born by God? Then you would have to turn creation upside down.

Why does the child in the mother, when it is born, why does the child never return to the embryonic life? It has to go out, it must go to becoming conscious – do you see? – everything has to go forward. What once received life, grows, receives inspiration, receives awakening. No, Darwin, you are off the mark! Because you were there, you were close, academic, but were you able to experience the first shed skin of the human being, the first ego? Then



you must return to the moon. But Darwin remained on earth and he did not go to the origin of creation. Or could you, do you wish to accept again that the moon has no meaning? That, that All-Globe, that globe there, that large macrocosmic body was born in that space just like that? That is the mother for the universe and she possesses everything. We will now let that process go, we will not follow the animal world in the cosmology immediately either, we have to follow the human being, therefore we will let this go and that is all busy evolving there.

But now we get this: that cell here (blackboard), which was therefore born by means of two cells. If those two cells had not touched each other here – these two which I showed you there – if those two cells had not touched each other and if they had not given any discharge, here, then the human being would only have received one eye in this life. This moment is the second eye for the human being, but also the twin soul. And why is this now a twin soul? I will first ... We must remember the first law. I can connect myself with millions of problems here, because I am connected to the animal, I am connected to an animal soul, to spirit, to the spatial spirit, to the spatial soul, to the spatial fatherhood and motherhood, I am connected to the becoming conscious as grades. I must tell the animal world, the human world and the cosmos apart, and that is all possible.

This cell – you remember – I will leave this for just now, because that cell will grow, that cell will condense itself. And that takes time and then I will just go away from that place. And because that cell condenses and I will also come to the sun and the moon again; this just continues, that all continues, because this Divine All, the All-Mother – doesn't it? – the All-Source continues to inspire. That all continues, that awakens, that materializes itself. But these two cells which are one there – these are the planets – this is the cell there in the moon stage, I will remember that. I just cannot forget her, because they are two lives, which grew into each other. And now there comes, now that those lives are ripe there comes: that this one also after a short time – that is the third and the fourth month, between the third and the fourth month the division comes, motherhood and fatherhood also come to awakening in the mother, therefore for the child – and after a short time these cells come free, do you see?

It is already starting to grow; can you see that? Now I let that free. And at once, after this – it is also like that according to the laws of the universe, according to the sun – this rips apart, this came free and now we see two cells here. From those first two cells two children are therefore now born, these are the new cells. And those two cells have everything of the universe of God, but also of the very first cell. This is therefore the new life originated from two cells. We already experience here the first fatherhood and con-

scious embryonic motherhood, clear?

Oh well, now we must let go of, release that, and now we will look at where that soul got to from those first two cells. Those cells are dying. That rotting process there, that animal, the animal world continues, can you feel? But here these cells. Now behind here, that material here, a world emerged – it was already there – behind that material there is now a world and we call that world: the world of the unconscious. You read that in ‘A View into the Hereafter’ and in ‘The Origin of the Universe’. And these cells, therefore these two large cells, here (blackboard), they separated; they received an animal rotting process there, that is the first material shed skin. But where did the soul go to?

So that dissolves, that is busy here. And now we get here in that space behind sun and moon, we now get those two cells; they arrive there like that. (blackboard). They arrive there like that. But those cells reach working, they do not die there, that is the soul. That is therefore the soul: the spirit, the Divine light, this is fatherhood and motherhood. This is actually already the astral personality, which we see again later after millions of ages in a conscious, astral, spiritual world. Do you understand this? That is the life ‘beyond the coffin’, that is the life on the Other Side.

But what happens now ... what happens now? That is the soul. That is the soul. I let you see that soul, but it cannot be seen of course, it lives behind the material. Because that life here – this is life, this is soul, is spirit – because this soul therefore discarded the material visible core, and that life goes behind the world again, the working, the ages of condensing. So the soul dissolves, but that soul is here, you see, this is why I will keep it a bit and leave it that big, then you will be able to see it anyway; that soul is here. And now we say, now we write in ‘The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof’, we do not yet write it in ‘A View into the Hereafter’, but we did in ‘The Origin of the Universe’: that soul, that core returned to the embryonic life. But why? Why? How can that soul which therefore, just say, possesses a space, a spark, but that spark is still spacious in comparison to the contact for the birth – can you feel what I mean? How can that soul now ... I will show you the working of soul, spirit, material, space and everything – how can that soul now withdraw itself? Does that happen of its own accord? What happens now? Is there a oneness? Which powers take that soul back to the embryonic? Because that soul was adult, for that matter, wasn't it? This is there, that was here, this is an adult stage and now that soul is adult in that space and must return to the birth. Because if that soul wants, those first two souls, if they want to return, they must return at that attunement.

And does the soul not begin in you, in the mother, for this time, for the present stage again as an embryonic stage in the mother? You see, nothing

has changed about those laws, and those explanations in the universe, for they are Divine laws.

What do we get now? Two souls originated from this; you know, there are millions of them, but we will hold onto these two souls, that is the new life. And they also reach expansion, awakening and live here with millions of cells together. These souls, these two sparks, embryos, reach adulthood. Clear? Can you see it? When they reach the adult stage, they have to do it themselves what these ones, (blackboard) what father and mother were able to do: to give birth and to create.

Now these two come here and live here until ... You say now on earth – because I can immediately jump back now to your stage – and you ask: “Why does my wife not wish to accept me and my husband not wish to accept me? Why do I have a sourpuss like that and why do I have such a lightning rod and why does she offend me and why does she hit me and snarl at me?” Those are the character traits. “Is that soul with me? Does that life belong to me? What are the grades of marriage? Was that life really given to me by God?”

That comes now, that is born on the moon in the embryonic stage. You should listen carefully: these two cells are connected here and surrounded by millions, aren't they? But which cell of those other ones have experienced that inner, Divine, spiritual touch? That is that one, it comes out, because I will experience the touch, I will experience the creating with the soul, with the spark, which was born from me. Do you understand this? Therefore, from those millions of cells, only one comes to my life, because my father and my mother have already laid my foundations for that being one. That is infallible, that is an infallible law for the soul, for the spirit.

And now we get – they are now adult – and now we get to see that these cells will also condense themselves. And what comes now? These cells, these two cells now lack something, can you feel this? They lack so many grams of feeling as independence, which that father and that mother, those first cells possess under the own power. So that becomes the human being, and that is enough in order to become a human being soon. But that cell, that life now comes together and that condensed itself – you must listen carefully – and will now create and give birth. And creating and giving birth is the returning to the beginning of creation.

Now those cells reach working, these two first cells close themselves. (blackboard) Now that becomes adult, this withdraws. This becomes material becoming conscious. And those first two cells come, must go along with the life on the moon in the material, do you feel this? Therefore the children of these lives force the previous, by means of which they originated, in order to experience that law, working. They cannot do any different, because they must follow the laws of the material, clear? And we get that now. Now this is

adult. And now you must listen carefully, now another new stage again and a beautiful stage. Master Alcar says to André: “What do you feel?” You can see that, we will connect ourselves and you experience that behind ‘the coffin’, then you go with the Master, you get the hand of the Master, you are one, and then you therefore become embryo. First we get to experience this dying and then we return to the attracting and you experience as a human being, as a Master, as a mother and as a father the returning for the second life. (blackboard) So we get to experience here a new birth, a new being adult, but we also get the second birth, the reincarnation. And that will now take place as these cells – originating from those cells of the moon, through the moon, through the All-Source – can begin with giving birth and creating. Clear? Thank you.

And now we see that these two cells sink back. They no longer have any consciousness, or contact anymore, they have only attunement to that working there, otherwise, that life would not change, for that matter, that would float there, but nothing would happen; however, the working is here and also there. And they come (blackboard) back precisely to this stage, because they cannot be attracted by another spark. They experienced the first feelings with this and that is now the first love, in an embryonic stage. They have given their soul, their spirit, their light, their fatherhood and motherhood. Therefore they cannot return to that spark, because that spark now at this moment, received an independence as sun and moon, an oneness. A Divine foundation is laid here by means of the division, which the sun, the moon and the universe all had to accept. In this way the All-Mother is for everything.

Therefore, you must now see, those cells come and dissolve slowly, they are still sparks, and as ... You know immediately how you attract the soul. When you are one with your mother, father and you ask God for a child, then you must just look. In the conscious world of now, of the human being, those laws are of course very different, because here no disharmonies have yet been created, that all happens in a Divine harmonic way. But you, people, have taken part in murders, you created disharmony, so that is very different, because now we have to do with insanity and psychopathy, miscarriages and everything.

Oh well, this will come back. And as this now becomes conscious, those cells here come slowly but surely back to the moon because this life becomes conscious and attracts those souls. Here no birth can take place if those souls, therefore as soul and spirit, do not take possession of those two cells. Then people call that, what you still have in your society ... then the human being is immune. Then you are neither birth giving nor creating, you lack something and that is this: then you truly lack so many grams of feeling, a

millionth gram of feeling in order to give birth and to create. You cannot do it, you have your organs, but you cannot create because you lack something. Freud ... Good for Freud. Do you see? So those souls now return, as those cells develop, they return and have to return because that creation continues and that consciousness is present. So those cells come precisely – where? – where that separation was given. So they both arrive in those cells and now that touch comes. Those two children are already together, but they still do not reach creation and giving birth, they must first be adult. And now those sparks are adult and now that soul descends, those first two souls descend into this. And when the first touch comes, then this temple closes itself and then the second birth, the reincarnation has began. You now still experience that, and that is therefore for the human being. This is the reincarnation, this is the birth, so this is therefore fatherhood and motherhood which is happening here.

The animal, the animal world is already beginning. The macrocosmos continues. But here the human cell is dominating. We therefore have the first death, the second birth, we received the independence for the death, didn't we? The death is now, the adult stage is now nothing else than giving birth and creating. We received the twin souls here, do you see? Here you get the separation of the life, so when the human being speaks about twin souls, that is: where does my life live now – therefore for the earth – as my wife or my husband? That part of myself, which I have given for always and eternity and eternally by means of my life, my soul, my spirit, my love, where does this life live now?

And if the human being now on earth had not began with disharmony – do you feel this? – then there would only have been paradise-like happiness in society. But from the jungle, when we started to think humanly, we interfered with another life, another grade of life, one of those millions of sparks there. And we thought that life was nice and beautiful, we reached oneness and then I gave away some of my independence, my Divine self to another grade. Because that life is from me, I gave that, I built that up as a result of the birth, as a result of reincarnation. We began together with the first division. How can you give and split yourself to everyone? You feel, you now already enter the human, social chaos. Clear? Thank you.

And then we get this: those people, these sparks come back, we now experience here the reincarnation as an embryonic stage. In 'The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof' it is explained like that and you must accept that, because these are Divine laws. And that is still present now – I tell you – just start to look at the mother, just look at your own creation; everything is still embryo. But that material, that plasma of the father condensed itself in those millions of ages. You must just take it in your hands – we did that, the academic does

that – and then you look and then you say: “Must a child be born by means of that?” Yes! And this is still just a half-conscious material – do you feel? – hard material, half-waking material, that little bit of sperm from which you as a human being can create millions of lives in your time. The father is capable of creating hundreds of thousands of lives in the mother for one conception – do you understand this? – the material has, the soul has, and God has multiplied so much. And we get to see that again, the animal world originated from that first cell. But the human being also has that, the human being created it, the human being received it.

Now we will let go of this, we must now let go of this anyway and then we will see – I also hope to give you that this morning, I established that the day before yesterday with André – how that light came into your eyes.

By means of these lectures, you have ... What was there now? Now I will just let this rest and then we will go back to the sun. If there had been no question of a division and no multiplication, then the human being would only have received one eye, one sun, and one light. Because I will show you that the light in the eyes also came from the sun. And that the sun condenses itself as astral, half-waking, luminous, paternal consciousness. Can you still follow that? Because you have giving birth and you have creation. You have fatherhood, materially, in order to evolve and to create for the organism, but you also have luminous fatherhood, that is the sun. We see that that sun becomes denser – do you see? – first it was very weak. Now seven grades follow for these lives, these two cells and then we get to see that those cells also die – don't they? – back again to the astral world. Now those first two cells – now we can experience, and enter the following stage – those first two cells of the very first life enter the second birth, the third, the fourth, the fifth, the sixth and the seventh birth. Because it is only then that fatherhood and motherhood have condensed themselves, as the sun and the moon. You get seven grades, seven lives in order to leave motherhood and to enter fatherhood; that is still present in the human being, there is no change in that. We therefore get seven lives, seven transitions, seven new lives, reincarnation, fatherhood, motherhood, light, life, love. But what happened during those seven lives? All the wonders, the senses, also for the human being, originated in these seven grades of life. The senses were born as a result of these laws of evolution. And you must see how simple the human being received the light in his eyes, because that light is there.

Now everything is perfect if the child opens the eyes in the mother, if the child is born, then the mouth, respiratory organs, taste, ears, hearing, everything is present. But it goes about the light and that light is already present here, because that is now giving birth and creating. This is a creating being of feeling – isn't it? – that cell. God is father, but God is also father

as light. This is therefore fatherhood for the human organism, that is a very different grade, because this is microcosmic and that is macrocosmic. And because that sun now, because the sun has now condensed itself – you must accept that anyway, or do you not have any sun? – we must also accept that light in that cell, because it originated from there, is present here. And now there happens ... If we had not therefore had that first touch, if the human being had not had ... If God had created the human being as the bible tells that, no, something else, but He just created one human being or two human beings, they could not have touched each other; that was finished in one time, that human being was finished and in this way therefore outside of the Divine All; the bible says that. Therefore the bible shows you people of clay and breath of life, who received life outside of the creation, but that is not possible, that is not possible. But these children have everything from God and now the first giving birth comes. But during that giving birth every particle of the Divine character traits, which that cell therefore possesses – you accept – forms Divine character traits such as light, life, father, light, elemental laws, laws of condensing, giving birth for the organism and fatherhood as light, doesn't it? We have that! You assume that and you must accept that, because that is there. And now there comes during that time of this being one and this returning to the moon, therefore the first death, the second death, and the third death; and between that third death and the new life fatherhood – can you feel that? – and motherhood manifest themselves consciously. Therefore the soul already frees itself and reaches an own independence: here stands the mother and there is the father. We make that, our lives built that up together; therefore we got to see all those grades for those maternal and paternal laws. But what now manifests itself in between is: that also the Divine light of life reveals itself here and starts to create. And now there comes from us – we are paternal light, that is the sun –, comes from us during those ages of life, during those short lives, during those seven grades the paternal, Divine, creating light comes from us. Because we will be light, we will possess organs, which contain that light, which have attunement to the Divine light. So not only fatherhood and motherhood manifest themselves now, but the radiating light of life of God manifests itself for the human eye. That is also fatherhood, therefore the Divine, luminous fatherhood comes out. And when we had received the seventh grade, this film, this plasma – this was plasma, this film – this substance opened and we looked into the space, as a cell we looked into the space. We saw the life, we felt the life.

And how did that light originate again? You see, you can see all of that again. Here we therefore experience not only the Divine motherhood and fatherhood, but we also and especially experience the human eye. And because we received division with another life, that other life gave me – therefore me,

therefore you – the Divine, luminous fatherhood; and I gave it. So we must receive two separate independences for the light in the eyes. Can you follow that? Is it worthwhile?

That happened here on the moon. On the moon we therefore experienced everything for the space and everything that you now possess as a personality.

And now we get this. You understood that, this?

(Hall:) “Yes.”

Thank you.

Now we will continue, that evolution continues. Then I will show you: the human being is light, the human being is life, the human being is fatherhood and motherhood, the human being is soul and spirit, but the human being is also feeling. And that is the feeling of the All-Mother. And feeling is a driving force, is inspiration, and is also giving birth, that is also the All-Source in us. The All-Source in something is, just say what is the solar plexus for people, the centre of feeling. That centre of feeling is therefore present as core of the All-Source in that cell. Clear? And that feeling feels, and experiences.

And what happens now in the embryonic life? That the organs of taste and the nasal organs have emerged. That animal, no, that little animal, that little cell absorbed aura first, aura. But as materialization comes and the organs, the respiratory organs start to materialize themselves, start to build up, food must come soon, material food. As that little animal condenses and materializes, food must come and now the respiratory organs must already build themselves up, but also the systems to absorb that food in you.

And now there is something in that space by means of which the life protects itself. I talked about feeling and that feeling is the All-Source, but that feeling is also the Divine personality which lives in this space, feels around – doesn't it? – as cell; that feeling feels. If you enter the animal world, you must look at the locusts and the insects, then the academic talks about the extreme feelers of a little animal, which also materialized themselves.

The human feelers live here and you have the materialization of those feelers again as character traits, don't you? You already feel in the space. One longs to read a book of the Master and another says: “Have you got another dirty thing in your fingers?” One longs for God, another says: “What are you doing in that dirty church?” One human being has the need to spiritualize and materialize that space for himself, another human being prefers to go to dancing halls and all those other things. Those are therefore the character traits. But if you start to feel in a higher stage, as you experience this morning, and that means: you already let your feelers go there in order to experience that spiritual grade. To experience ... you experience it by means of feeling.



And what happens now? That was for the very first working the awakening of the taste, the feeling to sense: what do I feel there, what is that? The life cannot eat blind, the life must feel and see. So that inner intuition of that source, which is feeling, has originated from the All-Mother, starts to feel and starts to breathe in life. And by means of the respiratory organs – therefore that little animal already lived, that working was present – sensitivity comes. Sensitivity in order to eat and to drink, in order to materialize and to expand the life. And now the taste as feeling created, now the feeling as primal source in that cell, in the human being, has created the organs of taste. Beautiful? Thank you. Yesterday, we established a wonderful epic. Here we establish for the University of Christ that taste originated from feeling. And you can check that for yourself, you feel the food and it is only then that the taste comes. And when that taste and the feeling materialized as an organ, that materialization received growth, and feelers. And then a luminous thing took shape here immediately on the source, the head, the breast. Because this was the cell as human being, with a little tail as we see a little fish like that. And that head, that little ball, that little body possessed everything: material, soul, spirit, and feeling. And this feeling materialized the organs, because there was working. First, the respiratory organs emerged, then the taste, the smell, the senses, the light in the eyes. The organs of taste became visible – do you feel? – those became tissues, and those tissues had to listen by feel, so the human body took shape, the human senses took shape between these seven grades of fatherhood and motherhood. Worthwhile?

And after the feeling, after the taste, after the respiratory organs we received expansion. We received expansion and expansion meant there: sensing which vibrations came to us and so the hearing for the human being – therefore immediately originating from the life of feeling – started to build up and to materialize itself. In this way the human senses emerged: from the life of feeling, from that source, as a result of the working, one after the other. And now you can, if you want to see those gifts as material, want to see as spirit, then you can analyze that too, then you can soon rap my fingers when you read ‘Spiritual Gifts’. Because from seeing and feeling hearing was born, as a growing organism, as feeling for the human being, as soul, spirit and material. Just read about clairvoyance: after clairvoyance clairaudience came. And from the taste, from those organs, from the senses hearing emerged in order to feel, to experience that which we would receive during that time, didn’t it? And the organs of taste only warn you: what do you want to eat? That was necessary for the very first stage. And that expansion was born in this way. That feeling materialized itself and as a result of this the palate cells emerged in your mouth. That can all still be experienced in society, but you can also still see those first stages for the constructive laws of life and grades

of life of your material consciousness.

And what emerged now? We can let go of this, that life continues and now we continue. Now I will show you the ultimate of the moon and then we will get the waters here. So those lives ... The moon continues, the moon drives her life onwards, more expansion comes, expansion, the moon has already condensed that far – do you see? – when the moon was that far, then dark spots already came here, then as a result of those ages of rotting, the earth came about. Now, here the human being already lives in the waters. We live as cells, as lives, we go to the ultimate. We see this life grow, first as a spark and after thousands of lives we already see this animal. And finally we are faced with the fish stage, the fish organism as human being in the waters, because we were really born as fish in the waters.

I recently gave you a picture that in those types not only the ape but also in the waters your own life can still be seen; Darwin thought that only the ape ... You see, the bible begins with life on earth, but we experienced the waters. And now you have here as land consciousness, you have the ape instinct. Can you feel this? But you also have your sea lion and seal, which follow you in the waters and really already possess human thinking and feeling, so purely to attunement, that every independence had to give birth to, had to divide itself. And as a result of this you now have your fish to eat and to drink, but also the animal direct attunement as a fish stage of the human being. And then you see a seal lion and a seal, which as water life and land consciousness represent exactly one world, but different organic life. Clear? That is still there.

The moon had to do this (blackboard), therefore this here on the moon, that still had to happen; this had already happened ... The sun received more light, more stars and planets come, and more comes here. The earth is still not there. Mars lies there. You get the connecting planets here.

Do you wish me to continue with this the next time?

(Hall:) “Yes.”

I can finish it in one morning and go straight to the earth, but then you will miss the laws, then you will miss the beautiful, wonderful laws of justice for God. I can, I will finish it and then I will soon come back here.

But then you will get here (blackboard): the moon continues, the sun becomes denser, here bodies reach radiance, and condensing, outside of fatherhood and motherhood. If I then wanted to connect you soon with the further stage, then I would leave this here (blackboard) – ask the master of the house here whether he will leave this – and then I will soon continue with you with the awakening of the macrocosmos. I will therefore experience ‘The fatherhood and motherhood of the macrocosmos’ as the next lecture with you. Is that okay?

(Hall:) “Certainly.”

Certainly? Good, the Masters will be pleased and Our Lord too, that the human being is awakening.

But we will continue here. The moon continues, condenses itself and slowly, slowly – can you feel? – the life in the moon had experienced the seven ultimate grades. The moon was still not completely finished, then the human being had already entered the fish stage anyway, clear? And the human being here could – here you have the waters – and the human being is lying here dying, you will read that in ‘The Origin of the Universe’, because the human being has accepted, experienced and materialized the ultimate of the moon as mother. That is the final stage of the moon. Now what? If there is no progress now – I recently showed you that picture there – if there was now no progress in the space, then the human being would have to accept the Divine halt at this moment – wouldn’t he? – a standstill, no more evolution. But now what happened in the meantime?

The moon emits light – doesn’t it? – radiation, doesn’t it? That life radiates. The atmosphere is there, isn’t it? Here in this moon. The sun has its own atmosphere, everything receives atmosphere, because everything emits light. What happened now? Here the moon emits light and now there is a planet here, a little planet, a secondary planet which was inspired by the moon here, can you feel? Therefore the life is also further and that life is precisely in attunement to sun and moon, is now already a macrocosmic child of this fatherhood and motherhood.

What happens now, now that the human being is finished here? That life still has no inspiration. And then you can see that we, as people, brought the earth to consciousness and that we as human beings are the Divine personality and represent God in everything, but that we inspired the planets. When we ... do you feel, when we ... now you will be able to ask if there is an academic present now, but it is possible: why did that life not begin? But why did that life not begin ... why did that life not begin just as the moon? Why must the human being go to that other planet?

Something like that, don’t you think so? Can you feel, that cannot be done and is not possible either, because we are attached here to that moon. We must therefore experience that body as macrocosmic motherhood, we must finally experience that and it is only then that we become free. But now we wonder: where to? And now there is a globe here in that space which also forms part of the All-Source, a secondary planet, and a body originated, which we now call the secondary planets; that is the first transition. And that first transition receives only conscious, creating, giving birth motherhood, but who is there? If we were not able to experience that separation immediately in the aura, therefore here (blackboard), of sun and moon – they lie

outside of this, this is the aura of sun and moon, you see, the radiance is the world, the fatherhood of Mother Moon – that planet would have now come into this area, what would have happened then? If that life, that secondary planet here (blackboard), in the moon, had stayed between sun and moon, what would have happened then? What do you say? Nothing. That is therefore experiencing your own little house, your own character, do you feel? There is no fertilization, no new fertilisation, because we remain in that stage. And the moon is free, is an independence. So we must receive here, as human beings, contact, receive radiance and the moon and sun have prepared that for us; we continue growing. Those rays come that far and they keep touching that body. And that body now returns, it slowly returns and here outside of the circle, immediately outside of the circle of the moon and the sun the first secondary planet is born. And now that we can no longer continue, that life is already directly attuned to the new life of feeling, but one with us.

And what happens now? We now absorb from here ... we come there as embryo, we return to the embryonic life – we are fish, we were so big, so there are millions of sorts living, of big and small, those are millions of worlds – and now have attunement directly to the moon; as a living aura, as an astral body we have attunement with the becoming conscious which the moon gave to that life. Our final stage as aura, as thinking, as feeling, as soul and as spirit, has exactly that which that secondary planet received and elevated for itself as a new becoming conscious.

Now, the earth also lives here and Jupiter is also already busy and there planets are busy, stars and planets live here (blackboard), stars around all of that, here. That will go away again of course – won't it? – but that is an astral aura. That is the atmosphere, the earth lives in her atmosphere. Here bodies came, stars and planets. Do you also want to see the hazes, the Milky Way of yours? It will then soon come here, through here, that is the Milky Way just before the creation and it condensed itself. The wonderful, beautiful picture in order to bring resistance to this, when that condensed there was life, wasn't there? You have asked that, I believe, didn't you? You were life, for that matter. And I will come back to all of this and then I will explain the Milky Way to you. And that was only in order to be able to receive that separation, that power of sun and moon, because they had really pushed together.

But we will continue here now and then we will see that also here the moment came of taking leave of Mother Moon. Now we have to experience the taking leave for this stage, and we have the first cosmic grade of life in our hands and have completed it. You know that by means of the books 'The Origin of the Universe.'

We therefore have, my sisters and brothers, complete attunement to that

secondary planet, because that planet was meanwhile inspired by sun and moon, therefore astrally inspired. And now we come there, there is no motherhood present, because this lives outside the atmosphere of sun and moon, do you feel that? That had to live there. And now we come there again as a spark and absorb so much consciousness of that life – we reach oneness, don't we, but now as conscious souls – and absorb so much aura of that life into us and now begin with a new life in a second, next stage for this transition. This is the first transition for the moon as mother. When that was finished, the second transition came and it moved to here, the third, the fourth, and the fifth. And now we get the sixth behind that and here in the middle you get the planet Mars as the second cosmic grade of life.

I will now show you the earth. Soon I will continue with that and then we will experience those different laws of life together. And then you will be able to see why Jupiter, Venus, Saturn, Uranus cannot possess any fatherhood or motherhood; because those planets, those bodies were condensed by means of the space, yes indeed; but because those planets received a place outside of the spatial paternal life of feeling and are now particles of this macrocosmic body. You will already be able to feel what all of this means – read 'The Origin of the Universe' – and then you will get that transition, that expands again and now we get a higher grade of life there.

Now the academic wonders: "Why must the earth lie precisely between sun and moon?" First we must come out of there, mustn't we, or we will not get any inspiration, we will get to experience the own inspiration, the own aura of life of this space. We do not get any progress, any continuance, any awakening. So those secondary planets must be outside of the atmosphere – I told you – if we want to get higher consciousness. What happens now? If we must therefore experience more feeling, more inspiration, more unity with fatherhood and universal motherhood, what happens then? Can you feel this? We must return to that source. And by means of that the earth received ... There comes the seventh transition of the second cosmic grade. Therefore by means of those lives. We are finished there, I will soon tell you all of that; we experienced that planet and that planet and that planet. We come to that and finally we are ready for the earth. That planet already becomes visible – but is still invisible, invisible material – it has already been able to condense itself by means of the radiation of the moon and the sun, and possesses one and the same power. But if we wish to experience the highest consciousness for this space as fatherhood and motherhood, then we must first come out of it and then we will go back to it later and that is the third cosmic grade of life: Mother Earth on which you live. Can you understand that? I will explain all of that to you soon. Then you will know the space and then we will start to see what that space created again.

Now we know that this, when you come ‘beyond the coffin’ and when you enter the hereafter, when you look at this space, you can just accept that this is not the All-Source. Now we know that every spark must create and give birth, mustn’t it? And everything will evolve for the returning to the All-Source, because the All-Mother, the All-Soul, the All-Spirit wants to materialize and to represent itself, which is the macrocosmos, the human being and the animal life and Mother Nature. Clear?

So we soon get to see that that starts to shine and to build again and starts to make worlds. This sun builds new worlds, the moon builds a new moon, a new mother for the new cosmic grade, which becomes the fourth cosmic grade. And then we experience the fourth, the fifth, the sixth and then I will sail with you, then we will experience the Divine All together as human beings, where the Christ and the Masters live and for which Christ came to the earth. That can all still be drawn.

But in order to close this morning, you received the picture – I wanted to give you that – that the human being was really born in the waters. I also want to say this to you: the moon had completely dissolved and the sun had light for the earth; when the sun received paternal, human consciousness, the moon was also finished with her life. But the human being had meanwhile entered the seventh sphere on the Other Side and prepared himself for the mental areas, the fourth cosmic grade. When the moon had therefore completely materialized her life, her life – can you feel this?, therefore that rarefied globe, that rarefied, plastic, spiritual life originating by means of the All-Mother, God, materialized itself by means of those embryos – and when therefore the human being, when beings and lives had therefore originated from her with a material intuition, with a constitution which went further, bodies were born, then the moon had dissolved, materialized herself completely as mother. Do you understand this?

(Hall:) “Yes.”

Thank you.

And then we also get: then the soul as a human being was on the fourth cosmic grade and then all those other planets continued and the moon was already in her prehistoric age – we will soon see and experience that – and the universe could begin for the human being.

And do you now wish to know what all of this actually is and why Master Jongchi – Master Jongchi takes this chalk – what Master Jongchi has drawn for you, with the cross in it? We are talking about Christ, Christ comes from the universe and then I will also give you that picture this morning and then you will see that everything is: love. Do you see? These two flowers of one colour ... by means of Christ ... by means of the love ... we wanted to give you that, the Masters wanted to give you that; that is the human being as flowers

of one colour, as souls, as lives, as twin souls. That is represented now for the present stage by the holy Divine gospel of the Christ. The human being is: two lives from one grade of life, is soul, spirit, is father and mother and represents for all the laws on earth, wherever you live, the Divine independence as a personality, as a human being, as an animal and as a child of Mother Nature.

Until this far, my children.

# Fatherhood and motherhood for the universe

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. We will begin this morning with 'Fatherhood and Motherhood for the Universe'. But you have seen and experienced the first lectures how all the life was given birth to, spiritualized and materialized itself by means of the All-Mother, the All-Light, the All-Spirit, the All-Fatherhood and the All-Motherhood. As a result of this – we saw – the universe came to life.

You now see this blackboard here that is then the empty universe. There was still no life present then, that means: no visible material, everything was rarefied plasma, protoplasm. The human being wonders: "What is that again?" But were people able to think in that All-Source, in that first existence? Did that All-Source, did that All-Mother know irrevocably what would be spiritualized and materialized from her life? We must accept that and you have to accept that; as deep as your material cosmos is, life on earth, every spark of God in nature, all of that lived in that protoplasm, in that life, in that soul, that All-Soul, the All-Light, which now finally wants to be the All-Love.

By means of these sessions you will soon get the question: what do you have of this? And we asked those questions. We come back to society of course in order to see what kind of soul, spirit and personality you are. God has a personality. What does the bible know, and what does your minister know, your psychologist, your astronomer about the personality of God? Nothing! Yes, this is a part: people pray and He is always with you. It is you yourself, we say. A flower is a part, is a particle of God, of His light, of His life, of His realm of colours. What all is not created by nature, by the human being, by the universe? What is all that?

When you enter the present stage and you sit down and you accept the lectures of your professor, then you can start to ask questions. You will also become an academic, but you will still know nothing.

"What is soul?"

"I do not know."

What is spirit? What is God as spirit? What is the human being as spirit? Just start ... Just apply psychology, he does not know. What is that? How did God, how did the All-Mother reveal themselves?

We have now given about five hundred, six hundred lectures. You have fourteen, fifteen, sixteen, twenty books. You can now actually begin to ask: who am I, what am I, what am I like? What do I represent as a human being of the Divine love? We make it clear to you by this means that you



are a Deity. The human being shrugs his shoulders scornfully, but you are Gods – you will have to accept that – even if you still have the animal-like, the pre-animal-like, and the human attunement. What is a heaven, what is a sphere, what is a hell, what is purgatory? Do you feel; we must know that. If you come ‘beyond the coffin’, you will stand on all these questions and then it will come down to it: do you love, do you really have the feeling to love the life of God in the space, in nature?

I explained to you and you can accept: society has no meaning for your life if you have no feeling. Yes, you have feeling, society has feeling, the masses have feeling; but towards disintegration, destruction. The human being is open in order to protect himself for the animal-like, but he feeds the animal in him every moment. That is great ... and yet people pray. The spheres, the God of all life knows what you are like, how you see, how you look, how you feel, how you give love, how and what you know about the universal fatherhood and motherhood. An insect can tell you when you approach that little animal what your life of feeling is like, but the human being himself does not know it.

We will begin. I recently gave you a picture of how the macrocosmos originated. You live and float in the space. But the human being cannot release himself from the earth, that earth is harsh. Yes indeed, we float in the space. The astronomer says: “We float with a speed of thirty kilometres per second through the space and around the sun.” The human being suffered for that; Galilei was slaughtered for that, because he brought wisdom. But what does that mean that you live in that space? It does not get through to the masses. That earth ... yes, that is the earth, but you will go away from the earth one day. You will conquer this space one day and by means of what will be made clear to you by means of the drawings, by means of the lectures.

We were born on the moon. The moon is dying. The moon means nothing, nor for the bible, nor for the academic. They do not know! We are powerless. We come with a wisdom which can take care of mankind for hundreds of thousands of years; this wisdom is until the end of this universe. People shrug their shoulders. People may do, people can do, but the God of all life lives in you. And we will convince you of that, it will have to awaken in your life. You will, when you walk those stars and planets, you will have to say: “That belongs to me. But not by means of destruction!” You can look and be grateful that the life has been able to materialize itself as an independence for you. And now you can lie down and say: “My God, I am pleased, I am so happy that I belong to life.” You will just only get that ‘beyond the coffin’, because the human being does not want any misery here. The human being has misery here, he has disintegration, destruction. What do you have, happiness? Tell the Masters, tell the space that you possess happiness. What

did Christ say, what did the apostles do?

So, all of this (blackboard) my brothers and sisters, is when creation still had to begin. This is a large blackboard; but this is the universe, and it was also like that. Those dots, which you see, those little white ones and those little dark ones, and those little shadows, they were not there. We experienced that space together, we were in there, and we heard the sound, the silence before creation. There was no wind, no storm, no rain, all of that still had to be born. There was nothing there which could disturb, there was only rarefied plasma. I showed you sun and moon. All of this here (blackboard) emerged again when the universe had divided itself.

The human being who has never been here, must hold onto this. The human being who has not yet experienced that here, still has to read the books. I will continue with this, I cannot dwell upon this, otherwise, I will be standing still all of this winter; for all those courses, dogmas, lectures we are standing at one point. You can continue to dwell on one point for a thousand years and analyse the whole of creation from there, but you want to experience more. I hope this morning to get through this space in order to show you the fourth cosmic grade. And then we will slowly go higher and higher into the Divine All, where the human being is God, like God, will be God in feeling, in light, in power, in love, as light, father, mother.

This is the astral universe; that divided itself. It was first a golden light – that is the paternal authority of creation, for creation, God as light, God as love, as giving birth and creating – and that divided itself and then darkness came again. But here (blackboard) a soft light emerged and that has become the sun. Gently, because there was only just a light radiance in the beginning of creation to be seen, when the sun started to condense itself. But that means – I recently told you – that fatherhood released itself from motherhood, do you still remember that? But the human being does not come, you do not come from that embryonic existence. Here (blackboard) the moon comes. That dividing was here in that whole space and those powers – we saw that when we were in the Divine All, in the All-Mother, then there was still a light – and that was giving birth and creating. And the light separated itself from the giving birth. In this way we see that that universe had to divide and would divide itself. And that does not mean anything else but that fatherhood released itself from motherhood. Fatherhood received independence, also motherhood; and you still possess that now. You are father and mother, or you would have experienced one body, as the Rosicrucians wish to tell the human being: “There was a time when the human being could create and could give birth to himself.” That is rubbish, rubbish, that is nonsense.

Here (blackboard) you therefore get the moon. I showed you ... Now we will soon begin, you will soon begin to build up the universe and then you

will be able to see that the universe wants to be nothing more and nothing else than fatherhood and motherhood. But now we come here, when the sun started to condense itself, the first radiance. In the universe a light now came, that already lasted millions of years. Only for that little bit of light which the sun received, those condensings, that took millions of years according to your time. And then there was still nothing, then there was only just a light in the universe. But meanwhile the astral planet had spiritualized itself.

Now you will become confused with your present stage. When we speak about the moon, then you see her as now, that is hardened material. But this is plasma, this is soul, this is spirit. Do you understand this? If you hold onto that, then you will not be able to make any more mistakes. But from this stage you must not ... We will remain here now, now you think yourself out of this space, you must not see this space anymore. You are here, but you feel and you see yourself spiritual-astral for the existence of your own life, because it is you that matters. You are now a human being, but you were once an embryo in the waters and we will see that.

This already lasted millions of years, but the bible does not say anything about it. Here we can already start to ask questions. When the bible is written one day – we have five, six books of the new bible in our hands, there must be a thousand of them, André already has four, five almost finished, ready for your printer – then the bible must begin with this and the bible first explains: God as light, God as father, God as soul, God as spirit, God as elemental laws, God as harmony, God as justice. How is the Divine justice in your world, for your world? What do you know about it? Nothing. Why are there illnesses? Why are there mad people? Is that not injustice? Why is the human being beaten like that? Why is there chaos on earth? Why does one person tell about a God who loves and another about a God who hates? Does Buddhism, does Mohammedanism, do all those sects mean anything with regard to the Other Side your soul, your spirit, Christ? Yes, what do you want? What does the human being know about it? What is your theologian now? Nothing. What does he know about this stage? Nothing. What is your psychologist? What does he know about soul? Nothing. About the spirit? Nothing. What are your spiritual faculties for now? They stand at a standstill and will never come out of that and will never come away from that. Why? Because people still cannot accept reincarnation, life ‘beyond the coffin’, because for the academic it is still called: the soul – as child – is in this world for the first time. And Mozart already crawled to the piano at the age of two, at the age of three. Another child says: “Mum, when I am big, I will become a singer and I will sing.” And this child already wants to paint and to draw at the age of two, at the age of three. Is that possible if you have to conquer everything? Yes, I can dwell upon the present stage; I will also keep going

back in order to make comparisons. What does mankind know, what does the academic know about this?

Here (blackboard) in this stage development came; the moon would condense itself as the sun became stronger, do you see? But here there is still no condensing, these are still astral, spiritual globes: this is fatherhood, this is motherhood. But here, here are already particles ... God divided himself into myriad particles. So myriad particles live here, large and small. Macrocosmos and microcosmos are now still one, but the macrocosmos will create the microcosmos and you are that. Therefore those planets will do the same thing which God, which the All-Mother, the All-Source was able to do in, for her life, the All-Mother was able to give birth to and to create for her life. The microcosmos will also have to do that, that means: when those cells have received an independence. And that, and that state, that moment, we were there and you have not understood that, I felt that.

What do we get now? After this comes: that sun, that brewing, that driving of the All-Mother, that continues. That fatherhood will condense itself and will one day be the sun in the universe, as you can now experience the universe and look at fatherhood. And that is now the sun, that is fatherhood for the universe – the moon is already dead – but we will begin at the beginning: the moon is the mother. Now we will soon see that this whole, immense, eternal universe is nothing more than a father and a mother. And that is everything. And you will see how simple everything actually is if you just know that beginning stage.

This continued for millions of years and then condensing came and then hazes came, (blackboard) here, do you see? That went away again, that was astral, invisible, and gentle. But here in the middle – so you see here the size of the macrocosmic globe – but in this middle, in this middle new life comes. Hazes come there, because the beginning of creation originated as a result of condensings, hazes which condensed themselves. They became clouds, here (blackboard). You can place the life in the macrocosmos on the palm of your hand and it belonged to you. There was no more life, that was not possible either. And then there came a separation. Those clouds started to condense themselves in such a way – I explained to you – as you can still see in the space. When a thunderstorm comes, a condensing, and the rain falls, this is the separation as that happened in the beginning of creation. Is that clear? The academic must explain it to you in such a way, because people can already experience those laws.

But here I drew the embryonic life. Now we come to the moment that the first cells, the first embryo is ready and now we come to fatherhood and motherhood. I will draw that embryo a bit bigger, then you can see it better. It was like that. This must become the human being; and this becomes

the human being. Those two cells as embryo live there in the middle of the moon. And there are hundreds of thousands at a moment, aren't there? If there is first ... If a drop of water falls, millions fall over a space. That was of course in the beginning at that spot, that spot there, the heart of the moon as mother, the first giving birth here, that was of course not possible there, because that life centre could not condense that space at once. Is that clear? So you get to see a number of condensings as cells; and those people – which would then suddenly become people, later – they were the first embryonic cells, as a result of which the human being, the animal, and later Mother Nature would be born.

I will now explain these two lives to you. You hold onto that astrally, we still do not have any material, do you see? We still do not have any material, that must only come later. That will come later, then we will talk and we will speak about the present stage. Remember this. If you hear me and I say 'present stage', then I have to do with you, then we experience the cosmos as it is now. But when we speak about the beginning stage of creation in embryonic existence, then we are busy with this, and then you will not get confused.

Those cells – there were thousands and thousands – which were condensed the first, and had received a grade of feeling only in order to now represent that creation, what should they do? They experienced the same thing as the macrocosmos experienced, because everything lives in that cell. In this little cell there – you can now see it clearly, but you could not have seen it there, so microcosmic, so insignificant and small – in that small, small spark, that trivial cell, there the Divine character traits which the All-Source possesses live, and they are established there. Can you accept that? You must accept that. All the character traits lie there, the personality of God is established there. Everything which God has lies there and has to spiritualize and materialize itself. And now we will experience how that happened, then you will get to take your moon home this morning. You can play with it this afternoon, the father can deceive the mother that he was on the moon. You are laughing? In the spheres people are laughing too.

These children came together; see, when they were adult they would touch each other and that will now come. They would divide themselves because they reached that unity. They approach closer and closer to each other and these lives are sucked onto each other at once. And what happens now? That is the moment of oneness. The fatherhood comes first ... you see, now these two cells experience the very first thing which the All-Mother experienced, the actual oneness of God as father and as mother, the All-Mother who is father and mother, as a result of which God was born.

You have received ... We can now return to the earth again if we want. You have received the name of God. Now just listen to a minister, to the Catholic

Church. Go to the East: Allah. Go to Egypt: the Goddess and the Gods, a piece of stone is now a Deity; that is true. They were close by there, closer than now, closer than the universities now possess in consciousness. That all happened. But the human being does not yet know that attainment.

Those two cells which therefore come to each other, because that source is also one and because those cells have received the highest consciousness for giving birth and creating. So that All-Source as father and mother, it lives here in that cell which originated from the moon. Is that clear? Am I boring you yet?

(Hall:) "No!"

The ultimate of this life, those two souls, those two sparks discharge something, and that is a remarkable happening. Now we get here: a condensed cell comes out of there. The mother, that cell gives something and this cell gave something, do you see? Now you get this (blackboard): a new cell. Do you understand this? That cell gave something of the own life and this. After a time, when those cells had given something of themselves, that cell had to go, it started to die. It was dead, it had given itself. It also left and they were here.

I will immediately continue with what now happens, because now the animal world comes after this. But this cell remains alone. Father and mother – so those first ones, that is father and mother – they have now gone. The material self, the first human material ... You see, I already call it material cell, but it is still rarefied and astral and spiritual, but a film has come around it because a new grade has originated. This is still not material, but we must already start to say that a condensing comes here on the moon during the very first minutes, and that was already tuned in for the material revelations. Clear? That cell also divides itself. And what do we get now? It starts to divide itself after a time, and that has been scientifically proven; you can read that. That is, science says: "Yes, that cell divides itself in that and at that time, that core divides itself into two parts." This is why the mother can now also receive twins, otherwise that would not even have been possible. That core divides itself; I will show you it. That came like that ... (blackboard). So now that separation comes here, it goes away, it goes out of here, and it gets an independence. Can you see that? This one lets go, that one starts to grow; do you feel? That is the embryo, which you can still see in the waters, as a fish. Jeus from 's-Heerenberg calls it a 'flabby ball', I also described that in his life, they are what you call tadpoles. The human being actually began in this way. They become free, and now it lives here. But millions and thousands live there, let us say: one, two million of these little cells, which reached condensing at the same time here on the moon. Is it clear now?

Now we therefore get that father and that mother who are here, who are

astral again: this is now is the world for the unconscious. Do you know how deep the world for the unconscious is? That is eternal; it comprises and borders the whole universe. What you see of material is also the spiritual, and astral cosmos. And that is now the world of the unconscious.

If we just go into the present stage, then the animal world is there; the world for the reincarnation for the human being; you get the world, the astral world for Mother Nature. Every world is separated from the other one and divided itself and received an independence. But this is the world for reincarnation and those first two cells now live in there. These cells now continue, they awaken and develop and come together after a time. They return, they therefore experience exactly the same as what the father and mother experienced. Giving birth, dividing and giving birth. Giving something of themselves for the new birth? No, for the multiplication of and for themselves. Is that clear?

Now you must listen carefully. Now the people are – André hears that and I get that again from André – now the people are spoiling all of this, they cannot work it out. These two cells here – therefore there are millions of cells – but those two, we hold onto those first two, not only those two, but two from these thousands of cells – they forget that again – we hold onto them and they also reach consciousness in order to experience that creation, the oneness of fatherhood and motherhood. And then working comes, then consciousness comes, and then the division follows and then these cells get an own existence. But we now therefore stand ... we have experienced the first life, haven't we? Here we experienced the first life; this is the second life for the new birth, but this is a birth from the first. But we must hold onto those first souls, those two cells, if we want to experience that second birth. You hold onto that. This one does not yet mean anything to us, but we must have that first one. Now they come together, they now come together, they touch each other; do you see? But they do not reach ... they touch each other. Now it is here ... We can speak of the face of this embryo; that face is unsure, that has no consistency, no materialization comes into that, no bulging, no expansion, they lack something. You will accept, and creation proves that, that there are people on earth who cannot give birth, cannot create, because there is something that science does not understand. People examine the man and say: "Yes, we do not know. According to the laws, according to everything you are normal." But there is something. And now it appears – we can find that again in creation – that also the human being in the present stage still lacks something in order to give birth and to create. The mother cannot give birth to a child and the husband is not capable of giving her that creation. Then there is something wrong and there is something the matter, and the sperm has no consciousness. All those laws can be established.

Those two cells would never be able to reach development when that other feeling – because everything is feeling – was (not) present. If that feeling does not come, is not added, if the feeling cannot be attracted, and that is attracted of its own accord, then we would have had to accept the first standstill for creation and the Divine creation in the embryonic life would already be faced with a standstill. But this life lives and works, but there a part of that soul lives as a separate personality and that belongs to this one. Do you understand that now?

(Hall:) “Yes.”

And here the human being could not - may I, children? (master Zelanus puts aside a flower vase which is on the stage.) - the human being cannot hold onto himself in this. So they now come together and now you get a time of growing, that takes a few hours. For now that is still there for you. Even if you attract that soul, the creation is, the definition that you will receive the child, mother, it takes, that dimension still takes seven hours. That is seven transitions, ages again, but that takes up seven hours – that can be calculated – and then it is irrevocably established, then the soul is one with your giving birth and then creation can continue and go further, then it can take place.

Now that those two cells are adult – now remember this well: they reach adulthood – and the working is present, those other two cells come of course from the space, back to the earth, back to that moon and must be attracted by the dominating part of this cell. Do you understand this? So those first two cells return into that first, of which they were a part. They are their lives. They are their heart, they are their spirit, they are still not light, but they are material of their blood. Do you understand this? So they must return, if that creation takes place at a hundred per cent, because they belong with these. Is it clear now? They belong with those two sparks; or if they cannot do that, if that unity does not happen, then they cannot return to the earth, to the moon, and those sparks do not get any giving birth and any creation; they lack something. And you cannot give birth to a child, mother, at half power. Those two beings come back – now it comes – they are one. But at the moment that those cells reach working and almost shading each other – that is a law, you see, that giving birth must happen, that creating power is there, that inspiration, that driving force – the cell must only be adult, and then that tension, that inspiration, this oneness, this fatherhood and motherhood takes place. That is the Divine law for giving birth and the creation. That lies in here, that is present. So these cells are father and mother.

Now we will continue at that moment, and we now see that – unconsciously, they do not know that of course – those two souls there, these two (blackboard) come here, they are attracted, they sit in here, they live in here and now we reach oneness again. Now these two lives divide again. They



have to divide themselves, they give something of themselves; this comes out, therefore a new life. They go away, don't they, they also die. Those are the children who die now; are they not? Now we get division here after a short time. There, something from the other one releases itself, for a moment, and then you see them stumbling along here and living and crawling around – a separation has already come – in what will soon be water, that is here, they become the waters. And now those two cells already crawl through this little area, through those waters with the others, and now we therefore experience a new birth by means of two cells. Who are they, these two cells? So those first ones, which we experienced a moment ago, have returned to the moon and live here, that is therefore the second material birth – can you now feel that, is this clear now? – the second material birth. Those first ones are now there again; so the children now live in the world of the unconscious, the world of reincarnation. Clear? And they will soon be attracted again by them and then they will get their second life, this one, or their second death.

Fine, so we get seven here ... we keep getting death and life to experience here. Can you now form a picture? So dying once again, we go back to the astral, spiritual world, the world of the unconscious, the world for reincarnation. We are attracted by the child which we created – they are our children, aren't they– it only means that I have a soul, a body in order to return and also that other cell. So we gave something of ourselves in order to also be able to return to the material moon, to that source, which must still be materialized. Is that clear now? Do you really know it now?

You can ask me a question.

(Hall:) "Then there is a soul left, isn't there?"

No, there is nobody left. Look, there you have it, there is nobody left. Where is that one soul, then that is you!

(Someone in the hall asks a question.)

Speak loudly, because those things must pick you up. Just come here, just stand up here and come to me and talk here. If you stand here, then they will know it all. Are you interested?

(Hall:) "Yes."

This is Divine science, my children.

Tell me what you want, my friend.

(Hall:) "It is not so ..."

Come closer by, so.

(Hall:) "You therefore received fatherhood and motherhood from the cell of the moon."

We will begin back a bit. This is the moon, that continues. We will let go of that now. We took two cells from those millions and they are now the first cells. They now come together, don't they?

“Precisely.”

“Now they will divide themselves, now we get that from that division. So this one is still here, and that is still here (blackboard). So what we give each other that becomes a cell. Now you get the dying process of those first two cells, that is the first human ego. That is also there, it must also divide itself, it divides itself. That part of her and of him – or of two hers, it does not matter, we still do not have any independent fatherhood and motherhood – that divides itself, because those parts, those two parts release themselves, that becomes a cell. And because there are two separations, that cell can divide itself and now you get this, do you see? You get this, after a time.

(Someone in the hall says:) “Can you go and stand on the other side, I cannot see anything here.”

You will get to see it immediately. Can you see this?

(Hall:) “Yes indeed.”

Now you get those new cells here, those new lives. Is there now just one cell or are there two?

(Hall:) “Now there are two.”

Yes, but I said that anyway. There is one cell and it divides itself, because both cells have given each other something and they are gifts. Even clearer. You can go. (Man says:) “Thank you.”

If you give the mother your creation at this moment, what happens now? From one cell two can be born, can't they, they can be twins, but a new life comes. And now you have, now the possibility comes here – you still have that – that the human being for the cosmos ... I explained or told you a little bit about that in the past, that is of course cosmology again, immediately tuned into your being a man, being a mother, giving birth and creating, but I cannot apply that here. Why? Then you will come into disharmony. But the mother still has those phenomena in her, because you give birth to one child and – two – and another child; for you and your wife, your mother; in order to, when you must return to the earth, you also have the possibility that you will be attracted. That giving birth and creating is for that purpose.

But do you understand that there are two sparks, two souls from that one separation? – that was not one separation, they were two. That grew together, but separated itself again, divided itself and now we see those two sparks, two embryos. Is it clear now? Yes, now say it.

(Hall:) “Yes.”

Indeed? This is therefore the second life for the first cells, for father and mother. Is that also clear?

(Hall:) “Yes.”

Then we will continue. Now the third, fourth, fifth, sixth and seventh life comes. And between the sixth and seventh life I will now ... something

... can you now decide that for yourself? Back, back, back, touch, giving, serving. Life continues. Here we therefore already get to see seven different grades of life. We have the first death, second death, third death, we have the first life. In a hundred thousand years' time, according to your time, we will have millions of kinds, won't we? We have to, don't we? We will get to see the ultimate stage and that is the fish stage. (blackboard) Fine, that goes away, that continues. Do you still have something to ask about this, otherwise I will continue.

(Hall:) "But they are two lives which are born, aren't they? But two souls come ... (inaudible):"

Good, good question. Good, that is attached to this. Look, I already want to begin about that. Now this is, now we know: God is light, you all remember that, don't you? So those cells have Divine character traits, but are twin souls here, twins, two parts as an independence as soul and as spirit and we now call that the twin souls. That means: he, one spark gave something of the life, she also and new life came from that, so the human being created his own soul. It is the part by which we experienced the oneness, no one can never ever give that to you again in the universe, because here we belong to the Divine division. Can you feel this? This is still Divine conscious creating and giving birth. This happens from the immediate Divine, All-Mother thinking, feeling and consciousness. Clear?

(Hall:) "May I ask something else?"

Yes.

(Hall:) "Is it therefore actually a sort of evolution by oneself?"

Yes indeed, you get that now. Here at this moment – I will immediately go into what you are asking there – at this moment for those two cells – they will now begin again, won't they? – we already have the whole Divine creation in our hands. What will now happen may just come, even if that takes bill- billions of years. At this moment we have everything in our hands of the All-Mother, the All-Source. And what is that now? Giving birth and creating! We can divide ourselves; God said: "Multiply." You lie there, and we live as a multiplication by the moon, do you see? When science says: "The macrocosmos created the microcosmos", then the human being says: "Yes, what is that?" Then you see that the moon must divide itself for us. We are therefore All-Soul, All-Spirit, All-Life, from that All-Life, about which people later said: that is God. God, a word that means nothing. You can also call God Amon-Ré, Ré, Ra and Allah, but it has nothing to do with the reality. So just pray in your embryonic form. When can you pray now, for your present stage, for example? What does the bible know about it? Nothing, nothing, nothing, and this is why the bible also began with untruth.

This evolution now, my friend, continues. That becomes the first, second,

third; there and back, do you see? The moon also continues, so we already get to see seven different organisms there: a cell as a spark, but also as big as a little fish, the seventh stage, more space. Every life gave more feeling, more inspiration, more material, space, and working. Fatherhood and motherhood remain the same: dividing, giving birth, back to the world of the unconscious. We are attracted because we give birth. If we do not give birth now, can I then, can you then be attracted to the new life? Is that possible?

(Hall:) "No."

Then you will be faced with an enormous trap. Just go back to the Catholic Church and look at the little nuns and at the priests, the bishops and the cardinals. What do those people do now? They stand for their Divine space before a standstill and know better than God. They are chaste, but deform their eternal Divine evolution, do you see? Is it now so strange that the Masters – if you come to the Other Side – that the Masters now return to the earth in order to say to those people: "Give birth and create, my dear child, because otherwise you cannot return."

And now the disharmony of the next law. If the mother ... Now just say to a mother who then must give birth to ten and twelve children: "They are busy there like rabbits." What must that mother do that for? In order to give that priest and the cardinal, also the pope and the children, those little nuns, a new body. If all the people on the earth said: I will become chaste and I will become a bishop and I will become a priest, then creation will collapse in ten years' time. We will then be so holy.

But God says: "Oh no! Oh no!" Our Lord says, "My laws will continue." And why, why? When did that inward conflict begin? Why did ancient Egypt originate? Why did the Masters go around a dogma? We have the fakirs, the magicians, just read 'Spiritual Gifts' by André. Why did we begin in China to analyse the laws of life from that world? Why did British India originate, Tibet? Why were priests born? In order to experience these laws outside the sects. We knew very certainly that someone would stand up and would cling to his own church in order to build something great and wonderful for himself. Just do that; you will have to experience and to accept 'beyond the coffin' that that is not the reality.

But that happens five, six, seven times. That continues until the millionth stage, sir, my friend. But in these grades, in these first seven grades ... Now we get seven grades of development, these two cells got to experience seven ages as father and mother. But meanwhile they come between the third and fourth grade, and that was for the All-Source ... That is difficult now, do you see? You have to sit down at home for that and take the books in your hands. That is difficult now, because now I must return from this first stage, the third and the fourth grade for the new birth, I must return to the All-Moth-

er, how the All-Mother condensed herself – and then we follow those stages and I see them again in this – if I want to explain the working to you and the possibility where fatherhood was able to free itself from motherhood and motherhood became an independence and fatherhood too. And that is difficult now, I need ten lectures for that, only for that little moment. Ten lectures, twenty lectures about that moment, how fatherhood separated itself from motherhood, how fatherhood became an independence. Do you understand what an independence is? There is someone sitting there, for example, a human being is sitting there, a father, and that has become the creating independence for God and that is the maternal independence. Just look in nature, everything got to experience a space, a soul, a spirit, but also a world, a sphere and an independence. That is your own possession. I cannot do that now, I will continue, that will probably come later when we can look back into that and that stage, then I will tell you it.

But I will explain to you anyway that these cells in these seven experiences as father and mother, meanwhile also received as a result of the division: the senses. Here the maternal alto, the soprano, the mezzo and the baritone, the tenor and the bass originated. Here all life has divided paternally and maternally. Do you understand now where your voice was born? That that would emerge one day, because maternal and paternal creation received that independence, but also for the voice. If you therefore wish to analyse the human voice and build it up from an educational point of view, you must really return to the motherhood in the human being. Then you must give the voice the timbre for the bass, the baritone or the tenor by giving birth. And that is a comical growth of your voice timbres, your sound. Can you accept that? It is true.

This is sun – I told you – this is life, this is light; fatherhood is sun. We did not only receive creating fatherhood as a result of the fatherhood. Is the sun creating? Do you accept that the sun is creating?

(Hall:) “Yes.”

For giving birth, isn't it? But the sun is also creating as light. If the sun had not received any light, we would not have had any light in our eyes. If the sun had not condensed itself here – this here (blackboard) – then the human being would not have been able to materialize any creating light. And what is the amazing occurrence, what happened now? I said, after all: we have all the character traits of God. Now it is here, in these seven grades – that keep returning for fatherhood and motherhood, the experiencing of the world of the unconscious, the being attracted – in those seven lives, the first seven lives, all the senses reached working. The organs of taste, the nasal organs, the mouth came, the feeling of ... That head was everything, they were the brains, that was the soul, that was the spirit, that was the material, that was

the heart, that was everything. Because we were now able to divide ourselves, I told you recently ... If this would not have been possible and if the life would have come to each other like that and there would have been no question of division, then the life would have had, the sparks of God would have had only one eye, would have received one eye. But now the human being has to be like that, because that cell also has that creating light, hasn't it – the paternal authority for the universe, God as light – and the other cell too. Because they are two parts – do you see? – that separation; now here is the eye and on the right side is the eye. And do you wish to know which eye of you is father and which eye is mother? In your eyes lie two different radiances, one is conscious and the other is unconscious. And if you look carefully now, then the human being wonders: why is that one eye of the mother, of the human being different? And that is now the division of the eye. You can see from that, that those laws can even be seen in the day-consciousness of your life, but no one knows that. No one in the world knows that yet. Because here in this division one being gave his light, and the other one. And you have the human paternal eye and you have the maternal eye. And if you wish to know where the maternal eye lives, and that is for the father too, then that is always the left side, your heart side, because motherhood lives there. That is a macrocosmic wonder. No Buddha, no Socrates, no Plato, no Pythagoras, no saints, no prophets from the bible were able to explain that, because they knew nothing about that. That is only possible now.

Here everything was born. The human voice divided itself, the human eye built itself up. And now we experience that, do you have any other questions to ask about this? Then I will go to the macrocosmos and we will see what meanwhile originated during those millions of years, during those ages in the universe. Ready?

(Hall:) "Yes."

Woe betide, if I hear again that you do not know, you will never get in again.

(Question from the hall:) "What happens in the third and fourth grade?"

In the third and in the fourth grade came ... look, that is a transition towards the light. When the All-Mother began – now you force me to say something about that – when the All-Mother began in the first stage, then the hazes entered those spaces, didn't they? In that vastness the All-Source, the All-Mother radiated plasma as hazes. That plasma disappeared completely, because when was that space filled? So that took mill-mill- millions of years. Everywhere there suddenly came, there came hazes, hazes, wherever you looked in that space. You cannot see that of course, but you can still see it in creation. I told you in the past: a beautiful blue is above you and there is no thunder, no thunderstorm, nothing and suddenly, in only a few minutes

– if you come into the East, for example – then you see the clouds coming and at the same moment the drops of water fall down and then you have experienced a condensing which lasted millions of ages for the beginning stage of the creations. We also experience that stage in the Divine All. And then we see those hazes going away. We see those hazes first, and suddenly we see nothing more, it is over, that means: now you already get a division. So that light darkened again, that plasma. That plasma now got ... as a result of the darkening we got motherhood again; when it became visible it was creating, it was creating power. But in that source, in that darkness there lives, we see a weak light. If you close your eyes – I told you before – and you look like that into the darkness – can you see? – then you see nothing. But if you turn slowly and you look at that light here above me, then light enters your eyes anyway, even if you have your eyes closed. And that weak light was the creating power, we saw that and you will see that soon when you are connected with it. Then you see that new light comes from the giving birth, so the paternal power continues to create. And that is the new transition and this life also experiences that and already awakens the fatherhood and the motherhood of those two cells for the independence as mother. So, in the seventh grade, one cell is consciously mother and the other cell consciously father, because it also happened in the universe. Clear? You see, it is in there, lives in there!

Now that universe goes ... That goes on, those hazes, always eclipses, always eclipses and light again, and lighter again, and in the seventh grade that tension comes and that wonderful, luminous radiance in that vastness. Do you see? Now that vastness is one light and that was now God as fatherhood, God as light! And from that light the creations will originate and the creations will begin. And that is the beginning of these drawings, that is the beginning of the sun and the beginning of the moon. That means: fatherhood, that eternal life, that ripped apart, that received that independence for God and that pulled, that sucked away from each other. Why? Because a division came. So darkness came again here, and there was light. Those creations originated in this way. Can you follow that? Then you are already a long way. And as those ages came, ages were needed in order to ... that globe ... that fatherhood already entered into rotation – can you feel? – and slowly absorbed that little life there (blackboard). But what that fatherhood could still not achieve there in that vastness, that remained there. But here there are millions of sparks living, which have attunement to this, but cannot be drawn to that life and still form a part of the Divine, astral fatherhood and motherhood. Now we continue like this, that we see the cosmos as before, and then you will get to see the whole picture up to the present stage. And then, if you want, you can ask me questions.

That embryonic life here on the moon continues. We were already millions

of years, millions of years further, then the moon had only condensed itself in that stage, the sun was also much smaller. But in the beginning the sun was still bigger than the moon, because the sun covers this (blackboard). But as – and you must hear how that cosmology works and how true all of this is – as the sun received more and more consciousness, the sun became smaller. Why? You can still see that now on earth if you take the prehistoric age. Did the prehistoric age have consciousness? No, that was rough – do you see? – and big and coarse and harsh. But the fine, conscious thinking and feeling is compact, that is a personality, that continues, that grows. Those claws became hands. And the sun also experienced that, as the sun therefore had time to reveal itself; and the sun could do that. Because how could the sun pull itself together like that? What is this, what does that mean? Condensing! See, the sun would start to condense itself astrally-materially and made a compact unity of its life, as his personality and organism would be. Clear? In the beginning of creation the sun was a hundred million times bigger and more spacious than you now see. Clear? But as times passed, the sun received more light, because that ‘space’ could now be sent out and received more consciousness, power; those are the elemental laws, the laws of radiance and condensings for the fatherhood in the universe.

The moon meanwhile has only come that far. Before the moon actually completely materialized itself, that piece here was just like a large area of water, that little heart. You see, it begins with that and now we get growth for the embryonic life. The moon continues. Here planets already come, even a soft star. These are stars, those are still not stars, but everywhere movement already comes into that space. (blackboard) Do you see? Here something comes, there something already comes, that life can therefore already be touched. What still lives in the area of this fatherhood and motherhood, already receives radiance. What lives in the area, in the vicinity of the sun, during the night that becomes ... and there is still no night, it is here only night with a little bit of weak light. In the morning if you – you must not look when the first dawn begins, no – if you are walking outside, you have experienced that sometime, when it is still dark, then you feel in the obscurity, the darkness, you already feel: in an hour we will experience the first dawns. Won't we? In this way the sun shone out that light into the universe, that was the light at the beginning of the creations. There was still no light. But the moon meanwhile continued and experiences here and already traced a working, because that continued to float, because that radiance came here (blackboard). That already radiated light, like that, can you see? The sun goes around the moon, the sun starts to move, working comes there and the moon then floats soon, later, around this, she will trace her own orbit. But when that moon has experienced the final stage for herself, then all that plas-



ma here must – is this clear to you now? – then all that plasma there must, this plasma, which the moon is as mother, must divide itself. And now you can see, now you will experience that the moon has received, experienced itself by means of God, and that by dividing itself the moon has now created the life of the soul for all the worlds which will come after her. Because we received soul and spirit from the moon as mother, because the moon is the All-Mother for this space, this universe in which we live. But that will still take billions of years. Before the moon has divided itself completely, therefore those cells have absorbed a part of her life into them and will begin with an own life, that spiritual moon must dissolve. Clear? And that will take ... And that moment – I can now explain that to you – that moment will come when the human being is ready here, the human being, you. When the moon was ready to give herself and had completely dissolved and could begin with her dying process – that is therefore the end of this space – then the human being was ready and prepared for the seventh sphere on the Other Side, here. And the human being entered here – that space was there, but it also lived in this, I cannot go into that, of course – then the human being was ready for the fourth cosmic grade. So when the moon started to die, was ready, then the fourth new, material world was also ready for the human being in order to return to his All-Stage.

I will just leap from the moon to the fourth cosmic grade. You are on earth, we must go through the universe. What happened now? That (blackboard) goes away for a moment. Now we get more and more condensing, the moon comes that far, the moon became bigger and bigger and bigger, earth already comes out. The earth (of the moon) comes as a result of those rotting processes of those cells. From our first cells, we saw our lives there, but from that first cell. That is worthwhile that you know that, because I must of course hold onto, I must follow the human being in his embryonic life. But in that first cell here (blackboard) it had to die – did you feel that? – and as a result of that that soul was released and went to the astral world and as a result of that, new life came ... But that first human ego, that first human embryonic cell had not lived it out. That cell reaches creating and giving birth, but it has seven depths as worlds, it is not dead. People call that the first death for that cell. No, this is why you can also see that there is no death. You must accept here that no death exists, because that cell continued to live and the soul continued to live, but also that cell still had evolution. And from this now – I explained that to you before – the animal world originated by means of rotting, by means of giving birth. Here Blavatsky, here Darwin, there you could have seen the ape. And now – I gave you that picture – now look at the apes, look at that animal. André, we said before: the chimpanzee is the closest to you, it has the most consciousness, it has your arms, your eyes, as

shadows. The real thinking ... André is reading a little book like that at the moment, he will read that, then he can make a comparison with what he has experienced through us. And then you must see that, then the academic says: "Yes, we do not understand: in the prehistoric age those big people had such a small skull, just such little brains." Then I already wanted to start writing in addition and to send that book back to him, your doctor; I say "Yes, sir, because there was still no feeling. The life of feeling created the brains, because brains are only a resistance in order to pass on the life of feeling. No brains were needed. There were just a little bit of brains needed for that large, animal-like, human beast. There were only a few brains needed, just a little bit. That skull was capable of thinking and doing for a fly, there was no feeling and there were no more brains either."

And then the academic begins again: "We do not understand that now, in this time, the brain pan is much bigger and there are a lot more brains." But the human being also has more feeling, more consciousness. And because there is more feeling and consciousness, that skull must expand and the brains must ... They are tissues – do you see? – they are attuned to the centre of feeling, the centre of life, in order to be able to take care of that, or your thoughts would fly out of you and would not get a halt. You would not be able to stop yourself, you would not be able to restrain yourself. Do you understand this?

(Hall:) "Is that a type of variable resistor?"

Nothing else, nothing else. But the academic lets his brains research whether people will find learning there. You could do him an injury!!

And that continues like that. The moon continues. You therefore know ... I will give you all the examples, so that you will have the pleasure ... so that you will not walk around the whole day and a fortnight long with the embryonic life, but that you also see the universe and that you can continue by means of the books 'The Origin of the Universe' in order to open this for you. Talk to each other, come together and listen to each other. Remember what I said and continue to master this. You will soon be Gods 'beyond the coffin', if you also possess love. Do not snarl, do not growl, be kind and loving for each other and you will have Christ, God and your space. If you are not kind, I will stop. If you think: I will see it soon, then André says: "Then I will just stop. Then I will just leave off, because it is a hopeless task, the human being is not willing." Then it is not possible to bring your Deities to awakening.

No? Is it possible? Then we will do our best!

These children (blackboard), you now know those two cells, they just go away. And now we will begin with what the cosmos did in the meantime. So that radiating, that life, that embryonic life is therefore already that far that

we can and you can accept: the macrocosmos has created the microcosmos and will serve the microcosmos, because every cell is Divine, is light, is life, is love, is All-Father, is All-Mother, isn't it?

Now we will begin: the universe has condensed itself and now we get here – I gave you that picture before of the first emission – now we get here the ultimate stage of the moon and that is the fish stage. The human being cannot continue, the human being is now so big: a few metres long, two metres long and wide and pushes there through the waters. You know your porpoises, you know your sea lions, your seals. Yes, children, do not imagine things, a while ago we lived in the waters and you had membranes and then you did not know about any pearls and diamonds and fuss. Society still had nothing to tell, then we still lived alone at the bottom of the waters. When we came up, we soon had to go down again or we would already have suffocated. And we did not have a mouth to tell dirty, filthy and miserable and nasty things about the human being, about society; we accepted the life and we were happy. But we still had no human intellect, no human feeling, we were animal-like beings. And you academics say that.

You now sit here in a hall, in a space in society. You listen, you are happy – yes, who says it? – and busy elevating you to the Divine eternity, to bring you to awakening; to take you to that happiness. But we will now continue. You can experience that now from your consciousness, but soon you will be 'beyond the coffin' and you will be an astral personality. Can you return? You must just accept of course. Can you now believe that Jozef Rulof knows all of this? That we come, that we are free, that we are busy from childhood with this life? He has not learned, has not had any books, has had no education, no high school, no university, but he talks about cosmology, about soul and spirit. You can ask questions; we are never ever at a loss for words. Because we, I, Lantos Dumonché – you call me Master Zelanus, I am that from Master Alcar – we have the Omniscience in our hands, do you see? You can do that soon too. Soon, 'beyond the coffin' you will get that Omniscience. Now you can still shrug your shoulders and say: "Yes, that idiot wants to fool me with that", but 'beyond the coffin' you will no longer do that. Then we will look into your eyes and then you can still ... Society can scornfully shrug its shoulders but ... And if society, your kings and emperors then shout: "Where is Our Lord?" then our follower says: "Yonder on that hill, but you cannot come up there. You must wait another ten thousand years, because you must carry that whole hill, if you want to emit your light."

My sisters and brothers, I am certainly not hateful. I love you, I love life, but we so like to tell the truth. We so like to speak about Divine truths, which you can pick up just like that on earth, but the human being does not want to see them.

Here you get planets, unconscious, I am busy in order to draw planets. We are now universe. That has nothing more to tell, because that now lives in me. If you look properly into your eyes, you will see the sun, the moon and the constellation in your eyes.

You see nothing, you experience nothing, you ask nothing; you are beings in society. And we go – do you see? –heavy, but unconscious. You think that it is only your task in society. The human being counts, counts and paints and does art, with two words he hits the light from the eternal creation, shrugs his shoulders at something, snarls, growls. Oh, we tremble and shake from a wrong understanding, from a human being who speaks about another human being and wants to break the human being, we do not accept that, we do not believe in that. You are that, do you see? Do not come to Christ and complain about a human being, then He will say: “It is you!” If you say: “Everything is fine”, even if people burn you at the stake, then it is fine, after all, because if you are free of sins, if you are free ... I am now preaching – do you see? – but I am busy with cosmology. I must give lectures and I have now become a priest and I do not want to be a priest. I do not want to be a cardinal either or pope, or king, or emperor. We only want to serve. We truly represent the real Christ.

But here meanwhile, when that fish stage had been reached and the human being continued, then the moon started to shine. The moon emitted power, the moon gave light (blackboard) – do you see? – motherhood. And as a result of that radiating those sparks here were, they were still invisible, but those planets – they are secondary planets – they were attracted to that aura from the beginning of this embryonic life of us, for us, as the moon and the sun received consciousness. There a planet came, the first cosmic grade, I told you, didn't I? Now that attunement is precisely as conscious – not a second behind and not a second too late – as the living fish stage for the human being. Can you feel this? If that was not the case ... Can you feel how harmonically everything is happening again? Mother Moon has for ... the sun and moon took care of themselves, took care of the embryonic life as a human being; the human creation began. But the space is not forgotten either, because that radiance, that consciousness, that feeling of the moon influences the space. And as a result of that an astral spark like that – that, which I spoke about, here (blackboard) , it came like that anyway, there are myriads of those sparks – they are therefore made to consciousness at that stage as a result of that. What the moon emits, that life must have. What the moon is, the atmosphere possesses. Can you accept that?

(Hall:) “Yes.”

But this (blackboard) lives precisely outside the atmosphere of the moon, do you see? This is the atmosphere of the sun, but that emits light, do you

see? Now we get here (blackboard) ... Now there, around the sun, are also planets, stars and meteors busy – everywhere here, can you feel? – they are busy receiving that radiance from the sun. Can you see? This gets motherhood. Later we get here – I told you – we get Saturn here, which then starts to turn, traces an orbit and lives in that orbit, and undergoes an orbit. That orbit is traced, but Saturn gets from the moon and from the sun, in that and that stage Saturn gets feeling, inspiration, conscious radiance of life, exactly again as the All-Mother was able to do that. Clear? Good, but we do not want to see Saturn.

This first transition came about, the human being is ready and could ... outside the atmosphere ... I asked you: can that planet be here (blackboard)? It must be outside the moon, or no heightened consciousness will come, will it? So it gets an own sphere. And in this way you now already get to see that those planets have to represent an own atmosphere.

(To the hall:) But what is atmosphere? What do you say?

(Hall:) “Aura.”

Aura, people say. What is atmosphere even more for the earth?

(Hall:) “Consciousness.”

Consciousness, conscious feeling, do you see? The atmosphere is conscious feeling. Everything which lives on earth and in this atmosphere, has attunement to the consciousness as Mother Earth gave to her life, her nature. Clear? The atmosphere has consciousness. Why? Another animal ... You can no longer live on the moon and you can no longer live on another planet either. Why? Because we have received other organs, and that aura is too unconscious, so it suffocates us. We come in this way (speaker is breathing heavily). Just go on an aeroplane, then you can determine: the higher you go, the less breath you get, because the breath is now too rarefied. And if you return ... André asked that: “Just go a bit higher, I want to explain the grades in the aeroplane.” But it was no longer he, I already sat in him and then we explained to the captain in which grade of life of the atmosphere he now lived. Then he says: “Sir, you are driving me mad. Who are you?”

“I am a son and child of father Abraham”, he says, “but I no longer have a stick. I do it differently now.”

This is the first secondary planet – do you see? – it begins here, we get it like that (blackboard). Well, the first transition cannot live in the light of the moon, in her atmosphere, it has to be outside of that and it gets movement here. But now we enter the area of the second grade; it is also already elevated, it also already gets radiance. So we get here: we could conquer that second stage. That is the first stage, the first secondary planet from the moon. We get the second, the third originated here, the fourth originated there, the fifth came there. And now the soul has made that circulation, that is the

sixth secondary planet – no, I am going precisely the wrong way, I must go here, because Mars lies here – and an existing planet came. That therefore means: one, two, three, four, five, six and here we now come again to a higher grade. So we not only experienced seven stages for the embryonic life, we must experience them, in order to conquer that space, but the macrocosmos also has those transitions in its possession, in the possession of fatherhood and motherhood, which All-Mother had to spiritualize and to materialize for herself. Is that clear? We therefore get giving birth – which I told you a moment ago – giving birth, change, darkness, light again, they are those transitions and those transitions shape themselves as bodies, don't they? They get radiance and in this way you get the construction for the macrocosmos.

That is the first cosmic grade. Now we come here on the second cosmic grade. Now we therefore get to see the first life and the seventh life, then that is a new grade of life. Now the first birth is not yet a grade, that is the first birth, but after five, six, seven lives we get a new grade of life and we also see that grade in the cosmos. That is the second cosmic grade. Now they come here (blackboard), that continues. You will feel, creation had only just a little light, that all was still weak. Because the sun is only ... the sun during the last five hundred thousand years ... during the last million years the sun has received a wonderful, stronger radiance. A million years ago the sun was still very weak and red and golden yellow, as you sometimes see him now, when the reflexes in the cosmos gave him that light – you always speak on earth about 'she' and we are talking about 'him' – then you will get to see that golden light. Also when going down, they are climatological conditions, then that and that and that lives in the atmosphere and then you get a colour change. That can then be seen and perceived in the creations, you can look back into that. But in the beginning in that and that stage that sunlight was still red, half red-golden. And that built itself up like that.

Now we get back ... Now we get between here, we get (blackboard) ... Look, that is very big, but you no longer see that of course, they become little dots from the sun, don't they? May I do it like that? (blackboard) That becomes small, and you cannot see that. Now you get a dot here again and a secondary planet comes there again. Mars will begin. Mars hurls the life through the space and says: "Get out of my way." Do you wish to come in the vicinity of the earth? That aura goes ... Everything is now already in working. The sun has received more power; do you see? The moon continues. Now we get to see the secondary planets here and they lie there in the east, and west, and south and north, as the climatological conditions condense themselves. We also get to see north, south, east, west in the cosmos as we start to feel those drops in temperature, heating up.

And finally – I told you – the earth comes here into the vicinity; I will just

take the earth here. That is the first; the second, the fourth, the fifth, sixth transition and we get the conscious, existing planet. But now the earth is also still in such a way that the human being must still materialize himself. The human being has travelled that long journey, that eternity in the space. The human being has experienced planets, the moon, which experienced secondary planets, was there, went to Mars, moved over to new planets, secondary planets and now comes here in that astral globe. Can you see that globe? The earth was like that before the human being, before the earth could begin – do you see? – hazes, do you see? But there is a separation in here and that is the astral, Divine, spiritual earth, as the moon and sun originated. Now the earth is a child of sun and moon. They are all sisters and brothers of each other. Now you see, now the human being comes from that secondary planet and is attracted by the higher stage, which therefore now receives condensing by means of sun and moon. And now it appears that the earth is ready to be able to receive the human being. The human being has already achieved the land consciousness on Mars. I cannot dwell upon this of course, but that will be possible later. We will do that soon, when we first know the macrocosmos. Then I will continue how the human being received that development, how the human being went from the waters – do you wish that? – how the human being elevated himself. Science does not know it. And then we will see the ape, follow Darwin, Socrates, Plato, ancient Egypt; we now place every wisdom which the earth possesses in your hands and at your feet. I must finish this. Then the earth began like the moon – can you feel? – the earth began like the moon made her creations and the earth had nothing else to experience than those creations. But the human being absorbed as much aura from the earth into him as embryonic life which was enough for the embryonic life. And if that was not true, my sisters and brother, then creation would not have been finished, as you see that now. You still give birth embryonically, you still experience the creating and giving birth process in the very first and as a result of the very first stage. The human being must still begin, for your own century, the present stage, as embryonic consciousness or unconsciousness. Do you accept that? Is it clear? Then I will let go of this.

Then the earth – two more words – the earth received condensing, millions of years passed again. The earth (In our opinion, Master Zelanus is referring here to the dissolving of the previous stage of the earth.) completely dissolved, do you see? Types of race (see article ‘There are no races’ on [rulof.org](http://rulof.org)) came to earth, the human being is now there. The human being passed over to the conscious astral world and I will soon continue my lectures from this moment. Then you will get the next stage and then I will call that lecture: ‘The human being and his spiritually conscious, astral life; the human being and the Other Side’. Is that clear?

(Hall:) "Yes."

That will be your lecture then in a fortnight's time.

I thank you for your open feeling and until this far.



## The growing universe for the human being, for your life of feeling

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. You will get to see, and to experience your astral life somewhat this morning, at least the human being who had completed his cycle for the first time; but in addition to that you get to experience the growing universe in order to establish how the human being himself developed and how the inner life began with that growth.

You can ask yourself in society: how do I make progress?

The human being does not learn anything, for one life is too short. In one life, what do we achieve? The psychologist cannot give you the answer; he is also faced with a dead point. Temples, doctrines, religions, nothing points to there being a continued existence, a space, a growth. And yet, if you know the laws: the universe speaks into you, the God of all life lives in you. The human being grows, the human being gets attunement to universal systems. And you were able to establish in those previous lectures how that was born.

This morning we will continue and we will see what the All-Source – as it is called – actually wanted. Why do we people live on earth? The books, which the Masters gave you, had given a picture of hells and heavens. And for the space, for God, ‘beyond the coffin’, behind the material existence they are no longer hells and there is no fire burning and neither they are heavens, but conscious grades of life, the conscious growing feeling, the personality that has got to know the laws of the space. The human being masters every grade of life for material and spirit; and now we are faced with that growing of the inner life of the universe, the universe for soul, spirit, life and personality, for fatherhood and motherhood. If it is possible, then I will try to give you a picture that you can grow at any moment. And if you do not do that, if you experience the disharmony, then there will be no question of expansion, inspiration, evolution – just go on, then you can get out the dictionary – and then there will be no question of inspiration, of spatial, human, Divine oneness. And yet, the human being does everything in order to make something of himself. The human being tries to get to know his God.

In the twentieth century – you read that in the books and you hear that every day – the human being is still, and society is still at the spiritual standstill. Only the technical wonders have a new age before them – you can just speak about the thousand-year state – because the technical wonders are of awe-inspiring beauty, which the human being, society, and this mankind will soon receive. But despite that, it is also busy laying the foundation for itself, the soul, the astral world, the Masters. Yes, who actually has this prob-

lem in his hands? We will try to establish that, we will try to draw that. I do not have to draw very much this morning.

I gave you the embryonic life, I showed you how the moon began her evolution and of course you already understand that that growing for the moon was nothing else but the accepting fatherhood and motherhood for the soul as human being. (blackboard) Do you see? That is the sun and the moon, they are fatherhood and motherhood for the space. In the beginning of the creation – we experienced together – there was only darkness; and yet there was life.

It is possible, if we want to experience that journey, to show you the cycle of your Deity. You speak of a human cycle, animal cycle, but there is also a spiritual and a spatial cycle, because the cycle on earth does not mean anything yet, you have not yet made it. We have to accept a Divine cycle as human beings. A Divine cycle, what does that mean? Can you sense where we are heading if the laws speak to your life?

This is sun and moon.(blackboard) Sun and moon – I explained to you – reached growth, the first interim planet came about and received power and consciousness because the moon and sun got the condensation. So those organs started to condense, and expand themselves. As that expansion came about, those condensings took place, that is already the growing life of feeling for the macrocosmos, the growing of the life, the expanding, the receiving of more feeling, more life, more consciousness, more light, more personality; the expansion of the macrocosmos. We saw that the macrocosmos created the microcosmos, and that means: because of sun and moon the human existence began and we began in an embryonic state. But you live in a society, you have become people, you are of soul, spirit and material; but people do not know that. The academics can lay a few foundations, they already say: “The human being was born in the waters.” But who gives you the proof, do you see? And you must accept this, science must soon accept this, because you get the spatial truth.

You live at this moment in the University of Christ. And if you do not know what that is, then that means that at this moment the Christ will explain all the laws. The Messiah came from the Divine All to the earth, from the Divine All he brought the gospel, which means nothing else, but – André already told you that – love, awakening, inspiration, oneness, fatherhood, motherhood. The Christ came from the All-Consciousness, the All-Feeling and All-Thinking, and now the human being is like God, the human being cannot possess anything more, the human being has reached his Divine stage in that. And from there the Christ came as the highest life, the conscious first Human Being, as a Divine Personality back to the earth, because He knew that in this space only good and evil lived – so on the earth – there

is only conscious good and evil, the conscious committing evil, the conscious destroying. Because on other planets in this wonderful space, people did not reach that consciousness. If that was the case, then there would be no question of growth, or the human being must accept – you here on earth – that planets exist which possess more consciousness than you have been able to achieve up until now; but that is not true. The earth is a child of sun and moon. From those two bodies, organisms, this whole universe was born, this whole organism originated. And now we will see what we experience as systems and what those stars and planets mean for the growing life of feeling of this organism.

I told you and explained that this (blackboard) is the first grade of life, because that is a secondary planet, a transition for the human being who had experienced the moon. We started here, in that central point, and slowly that moon grew and the human being got more feeling, more space. The organism in the waters grew. Do you feel what growing is? You got, we got more feeling, more experiencing – but we still did not have any human intellect, because that would only come on earth – human thinking and feeling, human fatherhood and motherhood. But we also lived in the jungle; do you see? And as a result of that we were able to establish in the universe that pre-animal-like, animal-like, crude-material and material grades of life originated. But from the animal-like – that means nothing – we reached higher thinking and feeling, higher consciousness and the organism gave us that. It is now obvious that every body – whatever human being you meet – is a grade of life in the first place, is a representation of an age and that in that organism exactly the same attunement lives as soul, that means: the spirit, the inner life, which people now know nothing about. The inner life can be animal-like, pre-animal-like and means nothing for the space, because that is the human evolution, the growing of the material, and the growing of Mother Nature.

After this state we got the second transition, I explained to you. The human here achieved ... On the moon we people had come to the ultimate here (blackboard) and we still had a few minutes to live, but we could not go further, we had no organism. We only came directly from the waters. But as the sun and the moon and the space got more consciousness, we could live here longer as human beings. We still actually had to accept that growing, because we were not yet that far that the organism could be pushed upwards and that those organisms could change. We still had those webs and they would have to become arms and legs. But we were able to live here for a while and – you still know that, that planet attracted us – and then the second transition came. I will draw it for you in such a way that I also record the picture of the fourth cosmic grade of life. So from this universe a new one

originated – we must soon accept that and you can accept it and science has to accept that – because everything grows, because every core that originated from that All-Source possesses everything. And all of that is growing, is love, is life, is soul, is spirit, is fatherhood, is motherhood, is condensing.

I am coming to the end of this lecture with only five seconds left and then I ask you: “What do you have of that space? What do you possess for this growing? And what do you do for it?” How do I myself reach growing for the whole of this life, for society, for your spirit, for your art, for your fatherhood, for your motherhood, for thousands of qualities and character traits, how do I reach growing in society?

The human being wonders and hits himself because no life comes and then I tell you two words, as a result of this we grasp this whole universe. This growing universe is so awe-inspiringly deep and large and you lay it on your hands after this. By means of the human will, by means of a power of feeling you experience everything – I will convince you of that, I will prove that to you and that is truth, we accepted that, the Christ brought you that, the apostles experienced that, every insect experiences that – if you keep the harmony. Because in that space there is harmony, there are no disturbances here, this continued completely in peace, satisfaction, in harmony. There was nothing to be destroyed here. The moon and the sun laid foundations for new continuing, for the new awakening, growing of the life of feeling at a macrocosmic attunement. Is that clear? Or must I say it differently?

We now get to see the second grade of life, a transition planet. Meanwhile life in the space condensed more and more for sun and moon. I explained to you: in the beginning of creation there was no light, but as that condensing came, that All-Source drove onwards, the sun condensed itself. We spoke about the light in the human being; the human being got a personality and independence and now the human being has already started to grow, to grow. The human being has freed himself from a planet. Just dwell on this for this moment.

The academic looks at the space and sees the moon before him. The moon is dead. But the moon has known billions of ages. In which time do you live? The human being, the human being as academic looks at the universe, does not feel his growth, does not feel his consciousness. But did you think that one grain in that space, one particle, one spark of God could not take part in that creation? That is not possible anyway. Now the human being has reached the earth. The human being has travelled a macrocosmic path. It does not get through to the academics – in the first place the human being of this society – that you have already travelled a universal macrocosmic path and that you have experienced that growth and you already possess that by means of your organic life. It does not matter how you think, how you feel,

to what you devote your life, that is the spiritual awakening and the inner growth for your spirit, your Divine soul, by means of which you have attunement to the Divine All, to that All-Source, that All-Mother, that All-Life, that All-Consciousness. But it is your spirit and your personality that will soon speak. What is the personality – as we learned – of the space? That is the light of the sun. I told you: that is fatherhood. The personality of the space is the moon as organism. The growing life of feeling is the space of that planet, and you already experienced that. That moon is already dead, that moon as mother has already completed her task.

You ask for new foundations, society begs for new foundations, and for Divine authority, we can give and grant it to you, but it will still not be accepted. The human being looks, the human being is the living dead. Even if you are an academic, we can immediately ask you: what do you have of that, Deity, theologian? What do you have of this, minister? What do you have, Catholic Church? What does the bible have of all of this?

The bible has not been able to say a word yet. And now we can write thousands of books about this origin, as a result of this growing; and then we can see how the human being got a hold of himself. But the bible does not say anything.

You can begin – I also told you before – to make comparisons, and they are there. We came here.(blackboard) The life of feeling of the space will send me exactly to the place where that third transition was, the fourth, the fifth, the sixth, in the vicinity again of Mother Earth and the sun. But I will not dwell upon these laws. This can all be explained, do you feel, as a result of which the first grade is here (blackboard), the second there, the third here, the fourth there and the fifth and sixth, that can all be explained. As the sun got power, the moon got development, the space awakened. The power of attraction and the building up of those astral bodies – you still know that – that has meaning and can be analysed and established irrevocably and science will also get that later, because that is of universal meaning. Because in here – you will certainly feel that – you get to see and to experience that growth, the awakening. But meanwhile more light comes – do you see? (blackboard) – and they are those stars which you see. That happens, because the sun condensed itself there were more bodies that reached awakening in that space, of this organism. We now get to see hazes – do you see? – we get those separations, the atmospheres originate; everything manifests itself and grows. First the life, fatherhood and motherhood, elevates itself to one personality, it pulls itself together, absorbs itself in that independence and now the life grows: the next stage. Now we get the transition planet here (blackboard), faraway in the distance there, in the final stage of this universe. Of course, you do not see those dots (blackboard), those planets, they are much

smaller, they cannot be seen just like that, they are specks in comparison to the earth, to that personality in the present, that is all trivial and small from the earth. But if you come to that source, then this lives and then this has received an own independence, an own consciousness, an own thinking and feeling by means of Mother Nature. This is the second cosmic grade (blackboard). The moon continues and grows. Above this the life will now get an existence. But now I will explain this to you. Here we just come outside of the planet, the second grade; the second grade already gave us more awakening, more growth, more feeling, and the organism already received land life of feeling, the land organs. Meanwhile, during that time, during those ages which passed there, the inner organs expanded themselves – do you feel? – the human organism comes about. We are still animal-like beings, but we have received the first source in us, as a result of which the God of all life has materialized himself and will now spiritualize himself. We speak, the Masters speak about, that the human being is a Deity, because you originated from that source; you can now already accept that.

And when you enter the churches in the present – you feel, this is the first stage of the creation – but when we soon enter the churches in the present where you live, then it must be clear to you that churches for the present and the future stage will actually mean nothing more with regard to your own life, your soul, your spirit, your personality, with regard to your Deity in you, which you take to that awakening because the macrocosmos has begun with that life, with that growing; we experienced that.

Between Mars and the earth a few little planets also lie spread out, the transitions, which connect us: three, four, five and six ... (blackboard). And now you get the third cosmic grade – it sinks away, there like that – and now you get the third cosmic grade, which must attract itself to the human consciousness again, which attunes itself of its own accord to this moment of consciousness and the life can begin for this space.

If you feel this cosmology, then it must be clear to you that this universe is nothing else than the driving onwards of the own life. The human being – here (blackboard) – born here on the moon as an animal, as a fish, continues and receives awakening and receives experiencing, receives consciousness. There is another planet. Those planets absorb the human being as soul and spirit. We keep beginning in the embryonic stage, we reach consciousness, it is fatherhood and motherhood, we have that being one, and the child is born in the mother. It is dying, it is being reincarnated – I explained that to you on the moon – those laws are always there and will remain there eternally. Nothing can be changed about these laws, because life continues. These are the Divine foundations for all your stages, which you have to accept, to spiritualize and will materialize. This universe will materialize itself and

that is now the growing universe, but also the growing life of feeling for the human being. We came that far the last time, didn't we?

The earth already comes to stand between sun and moon. We will give the moon a place, or you can also put the moon down here (blackboard), do you see? Then the sun is gone in the evening, which is then the darkness. You feel, we are faced with thousands, millions of laws. You could ask questions, but I will first lay the foundations for the macrocosmos, for the growing life of feeling of this organism and later we will return to the human being and then I will give you the possibility of asking questions.

This here, that goes away (blackboard). You get here ... You feel, the moon is changing, the moon is tracing an own orbit, the sun traces an own orbit, the earth an own orbit and now you get that here, meanwhile ... You feel, you get to experience that cycle. But we are not concerned with the orbits, we are concerned with the cycle of the human being, the ultimate stage for the human being, in order to establish the growing of the human personality, it is only then that you will understand that the Divine attunement is present in the human being. I just want to give you the chance, in a while – you will probably feel it better then – to ask a few questions.

But keep this in mind: this is the earth (blackboard). The human being reached the earth by means of the space. The earth has now – that was an astral globe – reached development by means of sun and moon. I will just put the moon back, otherwise you will be wrong again. By means of sun and moon, do you see? It already says itself: I must go down, otherwise I will collide with the earth. It wants an own place. If you tune into the space, then you no longer need to think, because the life of feeling of the space points out the exact place for the macrocosmos where a planet like that is and stands. Now you can also place thousands and millions of stars around this whole colossus and then you see that whole macrocosmos with the other planets, and the conscious and the unconscious planets. That means: conscious fatherhood and conscious motherhood. If you want, you can soon ask me questions, what that unconscious fatherhood and motherhood actually mean for the cosmos, for the macrocosmos. The human being also possesses organs, which do not possess any fatherhood or motherhood; and that is also a law for the universe. A law of life, which reached development of its own accord, because those bodies did not receive any radiating life of feeling of sun and moon in the first moments for the macrocosmos. Do you still know that? Then we are ready.

The human being, the first people who had to begin for the earth in the embryonic life, had now travelled a universal path. I am now following the first people, for I remained there. And yet, when the human being arrived there on earth, and already received the earth in his possession, he came

from the waters ... Mother Earth brought more feeling, more consciousness. We see that on the first planets for sun and moon, the ultimate stage for the moon is the fish stage; the first transition is a little bit more consciousness, we lie on the land for a moment and then we must die, there is no more consciousness. The human being straightens itself up there (blackboard), the human being continues here again. We have almost reached the land life – can you feel? – we reached the whole land life and we have set ourselves up on the second cosmic grade; the human being walks in the woods, the human being is hairy and really looks like an animal, like the ape man; as a result of which Darwin was wrong. Are you not bored yet?

(Hall:) “No.”

Thank you.

When it concerns the creation, then the human being says: “What does that matter to me, I will soon see.” But there are – thank God – people who reached awakening. Because if the Other Side had not worked, what would have become of your society? What would you still possess? You would not have any cities, you would not have any light, you would still live in the jungle. You must begin with that one day anyway, because this is your creation, this is not from the space, you are that, the human being is that. Because all of this was mainly created for the human being. This is your universal, macrocosmic growing.

Those planets and suns ... yes, the human being looks up, the human being sees the sun, but you do not speak to that sun. The human being looks during the night at the moon – the moon is very beautiful – at sun, moon and stars, the human being writes verses about all of this, then he is busy experiencing his self, his universal macrocosmic self. He writes a poem, he does art and music. Wagner and Beethoven could do it. Bach followed the faith again, the inspiration, the Christ, the love, do you see. Wagner was connected to the creation. There are compositions by Wagner, which the human being does not yet understand, but by means of which he wanted to experience the creation. Stravinsky too, for example. Those people felt that creation, wanted to experience that creation and grew; and let that creation manifest itself by means of their art.

But all of this that you are looking at, you are that yourself, that is your possession. Have you already heard about that before? Did you hear talk about it? That macrocosmos, that is in you, that is your heart, your blood circulation, that is the human being, that is the growing, universal house created by your God. God speaks from a house, after all: there are many dwellings in My house ... Now, just look? Those are the dwellings of God, there is room for every insect.

You have your roof, you have your feeling, you have your closing off, your



atmosphere, and your life of feeling. The macrocosmos is not strange to you. That growing, when an academic speaks about the growing universe, that is your soul, your spirit, your personality. We find and see every character trait again with regard to the cosmos. And that character trait has a foundation, it has love, or hatred, or disharmony. That did not originate in the creation, that was not created there, but the human being can now master this. And that all happened of its own accord, the human being did not have to do anything for that. Is that clear to you? You do not need to pray for it, because you cannot pray for this. Soon we will also be faced with these facts. You feel, what can be got out of the macrocosmos, out of the creation, which we are faced with. How do you now wish to pray that you come from the earth to a higher planet? You now want to continue, don't you?

Those first people had to continue. Those first people had completed their cycle; they had finally completed their cycle. That is the earth now (black-board), the sun becomes smaller – we will make that smaller. The human being must continue, the human being can also continue. And because the human being, because God is harmony – can you feel this? – because harmony lives here in that space, the human being must continue.

And now a time has come ... I will jump forward by millions of ages, of course. I cannot dwell here on the moon, because we would have to give two hundred, three hundred lectures about the moon in order to explain all of that, and it is possible. And it was also more, and it was also better, but we do not have the time for it, our life is too short, your life is too short. We can only talk for moments, talk to each other, give the analyses and then your life, that of André and of all of mankind, will already be over. But here you can, if you experience that astrally, spiritually, you will also get that 'beyond the coffin' and if you have that consciousness, then you will return of your own accord to the moon and then you will absorb those stages. And it is only then that you will touch the possession of your Deity, then you will see as a result of which an embryo received a consciousness and laid those foundations for yourself, the personality.

It all happened as a matter of course and then you will soon see that the present stage also happens of its own accord. And that no churches and that actually no bible and no Christ – where are we going now? – were needed in order to give that creation that evolution, that growing, even if Christ came, even if He gave the human being His Divine All, His knowledge, His consciousness. You will feel, Christ gave you that Divine All, but you must earn everything yourself for your inner life, your fatherhood and motherhood. Is that not true? You cannot pray for that, you cannot burn any candles for that; the pure creation was given to you as a human being. You represent that space; this universe and I must now prove that to you, so that you lose your

minority complexes.

You are universally deep, we shout to your life. But what do you feel about it? What is the happiness that you can experience if you know: all of this belongs to me, there is no death, no 'coffin', you do not die. Illnesses? Of course. Miseries? You created them yourself. That is the disharmony that we brought about. We have sullied, spoiled those harmonic laws of God, we began with the destruction; you must accept that. But next to that stands your universal foundation, your building, your temple, because that macrocosmos is your temple, it is not a little house of stones. Those planets, suns and stars, night and light, that lives in you. Isn't that something? If that cannot make you happy, then you are still an unconscious being and then you will not begin yet either. Then you cannot yet experience the joy of your feeling of growth.

Yes, soon, when we are that far, during those few minutes and we ask each other: "What do you have of that?" Do you grow for your feelings, for your character, for your task to the human being, to your father, to your mother, to your child? Or do you hate, do you not like this? Is this the greatest unhappiness that you were able to experience in order to attune yourself to the metaphysical teaching, to the universe? What does that universe matter to you? But you stand still, you stand at a dead point, you do not get any awakening, any inspiration, and any consciousness. Your personality walks one path and that path goes straight through a city, but takes you through the streets, which you built up yourself. And above that, where the inspiration lives for your life, you suffocate that.

The first people, my children, my sisters and brothers, who had therefore completed the cycle of the earth as human beings – they are the prehistoric ages – they had to leave the earth and entered a space. Now the space and the hereafter were still not a consciousness, because they lived in darkness, there was no light, the sun had gone, and you read that in the book 'The Peoples of the Earth'. I can therefore continue with that, can't I. I assume that all of you have read 'The Peoples of the Earth', you understand now how those first people were able to free themselves from the earth. Fatherhood and motherhood automatically take the human being to growing.

And now I want to dwell upon this moment, lay a foundation for your life, for your university. The human being who does not want to be a father or mother ... I said before: just go to the Catholic Church. Always – do you feel? – we come back to that church. No, that church means nothing to us, but the human being who wants to be chaste, wants to be pure, the human being who acts the clergyman and a Deity and now suffocates his fatherhood and motherhood, his expansion, his growth, his evolution – do you feel? – there, we want to take that human being to the awakening, in order to give you the picture how nonchalantly the human being rapes and destroys his

Divine laws, his foundations. Is that clear? Just become a little nun now, just go and pray day and night and just lie down and: Our Lord and give me this and give me that. Now just follow those lives. They decorate themselves with beautiful garments and have built up a dogma, they have decorated themselves with frills, but it is empty in that soul. That personality was disengaged from the creation, they no longer have any space; they now have Our Lord, Christ. But that is not the intention, is it? They no longer have any reincarnation? Yes indeed, now we already come to stand before the disharmony of the human personality. The harmonic laws of God were wonderful, they took us to that evolution, and to the birth, the reincarnating and the dying, the living that organism to the fullest, do you feel? Death is now nothing else than the experiencing of a time, of those organs. And then you do nothing else than absorb the light of the universe into you, you do not need to do art or sciences. Fatherhood and motherhood – we now establish for your life – is the most, most sacred, is the contact with the macrocosmos, because this is God, this is All-Mother, this is All-Father. Fatherhood and motherhood are the essential foundations which you have to lay for your life, have to experience, if you want to absorb the source for your space, your growth, awakening, becoming conscious; and to feel that, think that, to take a walk with that source through that macrocosmos. Because ‘beyond the coffin’ there is life, there is continuation, the human being is exactly the same as the human being thinks and feels in the material.

The first people – you read – who had completed their cycle for the earth, they wondered: “Where is the sun?” Yes indeed, where is the sun now? They came back into those same longings in order to be one, man and wife lived it up, but there is no end, there is no birth. They shouted: “Where is the sun? Where is the light?” And slowly – you read that in ‘The Peoples of the Earth’, also in ‘The Origin of the Universe’ – they went ... because they started to think, do you feel? Now you can already, I can dwell upon this again. When does the human being get inspiration? When do you awaken? When do you grow? Those people started to search. You are searching too. We have respect for the human being who is busy and can hit himself, can attack and says: “I must come there.” André also had to do that. Those first people there started to search, simply search for the light, which had disappeared. They lived, they felt and sensed themselves: “What do you feel?” There was still no language; they just muttered something. They experienced themselves as the animal in the jungle, because they had no language – the earth was unconscious during that time – those people had absolutely nothing, those people only had their feeling. And as a result of that you can experience the growing of your life of feeling, those languages, art, sciences, you can experience technical wonders, but that is no good to you on the Other Side. You

can accept your society, you can accept and experience and undergo fun, joy of life; your life of feeling grows and says everything. Now the human being asks, the psychologist: "How do I reach art? How do I reach consciousness?"

The first people there on the earth who had come free of the organism – yes, I must also tell you, disharmonic states already originated – they started to search anyway. Because here on Mars (blackboard), there, and on the last but one grade of life the human being saw that other lives were already with them. I must go back again, because I touch something, in order to lay a new foundation, because the bible speaks about a paradise-like life of feeling; my friends that paradise moment once existed on earth, but also on Mars. Because the human being still had no feeling with regard to the other life, he still did not have the consciousness that that animal would do something to him. And now there had been a time that all the life in nature – with the human being as high conscious life – really lived in harmony. And when the human being got the consciousness that that was another life, he pushed that life away from him and later he suffocated that life. That is therefore the first death, the first death.

The most wonderful foundations – which you will lay for yourself on our walk through the universe, over a planet – by which we can orientate ourselves, are the awe-inspiring, harmonic life problems which we see. We still see – we experienced that walk, that journey, Master Alcar, André and I – we still saw that there are people who give birth, but we always just saw two children with those people. Do you not find that amazing? We experienced on the moon that the human being just two ... that the human being would separate himself, do you see? The human being would separate himself and would create and give birth for that life and for that other life; and there, two sparks came by means of those first cells. Two sparks. Therefore the human being would actually just – now you should see that chaos in which you live – the human being would actually just give birth to two children for all the spaces of God, one for you and one for the father. Because those two children would attract you, and that is the reproduction process.

You therefore protected your own grade of life, your continuation, and your reincarnation. So the human being not only received God and space and growth, but you also have reincarnation, because you give birth. And if you do not do it ... do you see? Do you see the fall, do you see that standstill, that great deep hole which the Catholic Church placed for the clergymen and those children? Is that not terrible that you think you are experiencing a Deity, which you think you are chaste, but you take yourself from the embankment into a universal ditch? Is it not awful? Do you not find that awful? That is the most awe-inspiring, poorest which we have got to know in the cosmos.

The Catholic Church wants expansion, wants love. We do not destroy the Catholic Church; a faith had to and would come. The human being begins to pray, the human being who can already pray is powerful, wonderful – isn't he? – is something very different to the human being who does not like any faith, any God, any Christ. The human being must begin to be able to bow his head one day to all of this. And what does the church do now? The church makes the child even holier, the church brings the life even deeper to Christ and now the child of the church separates himself from the creation; that is not the intention. And now there is no more growing, no more evolution, people now stand at a standstill. People only experience religion: frills, talk, mumbling, closing off, meditation. But you will not come further by means of meditation. You can really meditate and think, I will show you that, because you must meditate – that is the thinking about the laws, the thinking about, the feeling, the inspiring of the law of life – but you will actually also keep in your hands and experience your creation; and give birth to and create.

And now we already see on those first planets, near to Mars, on those transitions, that the human being has still just given birth to two children. And now you will say: where does the path lie now, where did the human being begin with that disharmony? In that wonderful space; and in that universe, which is infinite. In there, my friends, one morning or one day, one hour – you will see – suddenly, just look there, we follow that grade, you walk with your children there in the woods: and there a mother has three children, there the disharmony begins. Three children, that is not possible for God, because you only need to give birth to two children, three children is disharmony. What happened to these people? She or he has murdered one human being and will now have to bring those laws into harmony for themselves. And what happens now? There is one soul too many for those lives in the space, or in the harmony of God no soul can be attracted, because that soul already lives next to you and are children; and now another child comes. Those people do not realize that. In this society in which you live, now that your psychology is so great, now that you have made a psychologist from a human being, the mother gives birth to fourteen, fifteen, sixteen and twenty children. But the psychologist, the academic says: "I do not know." On the contrary, people call that a rabbit burrow. The human being who speaks those words, will soon, be faced with his own development and that human being will probably give birth to twenty-five or thirty-five. Never speak about a rabbit burrow when you see those poor mothers with ten, twenty children, sixteen, eight, nine, ten, twelve, because it could be that she has made good your karma! It could be that it is she, who has precisely attracted that soul for that little nun, your motherhood, or you would have smothered

your own grade of life with all the others who started with the destruction. Yes, you now see another society, another life, another consciousness, and your life grows. And there we already see in the space, now that the human being is still an animal-like being, we see three children there and Master Alcar says: "Here you have the first destruction."

We will continue. We experienced Mars, we experienced the secondary planets, we entered the beginning stage of the earth. Those people only had just three children, but they were not four and not five, so the destruction, the disharmony was not so awe-inspiring. And now we establish: as the human being received more consciousness, the human being struck down more lives, and he murdered more. Because one human being in your society is now capable – you saw that with Adolf Hitler and other rulers – of taking the lives of millions of children. And they are now ... Now millions of lives wait for an organism. How can Adolf Hitler achieve it alone, take it back to the harmony for God, to his own growth? You will feel: you are standing still.

But God said, or the All-Source said: multiply ...

"And really", the law says, the law of life for fatherhood and motherhood, "look there: the human being has expanded himself, also for fatherhood and motherhood." The human being now attracts more souls, because the human being had disturbed the Divine harmony as a result of the murder, because the murder strikes the human being too soon from that growth, from that organism – can you feel? – that has not lived life to the full.

The planets calmly grow in peace and in harmony. The cell there in those waters was not destroyed, because the life did not have the feeling to eat the life, which was not there. But as the human being – do you feel, now it becomes dangerous – as the human being got consciousness, he grew, which also happened in the universe – that walk which we took here from planet to planet, does that not mean anything to you? – that is the growing of the material, the growing of your life of feeling, but above all the growing for fatherhood and motherhood. Do you understand this? If the human being had not made any mistakes ... Now you can say: why did God not create the human being perfectly all at once?

What good would that have been? What would have happened if God had created the human being perfectly all at once, as the bible says, the Catholic Church and Protestantism wants that?

God took a rib from Adam, first Adam came and then Eve came and there were two people on that large earth, two children of God, do you feel? There is nothing else. Do you feel that poverty, that empty, meaningless beginning of the bible?

Is it so awe-inspiring, when you bring the laws of God to the earth, that the academic must get a fright? Because he has nothing more, your minister

has nothing more. He can certainly analyse your story, the bible story, he can see how Moses was born, but then creation was already millions and billions of ages old. Can you feel? We can dwell upon this, analyse the church, analyse yourself.

Why – for the present stage – does the human being have ten, twelve children to experience? You, we started with disharmony as human beings, but that does not take away, you can make good. And by means of fatherhood and motherhood you get off with your murder, do you feel? So there is no damnation, no darkness where fire burns. Since we experienced the first planets, since sun and moon began, we have seen nothing of damnation; and it is still not there. Only you will give birth and create more. It is actually not so bad that God, that the human being punishes himself, is it? But is it not simple, you get ten, twelve children, mother, and you come in harmony again. You just give that soul a new life again. Yes, if I was to tell you the truth and the reality ... Behind that you will receive a different picture, you will receive that in the next lectures, when we really reach those spheres – do you feel? – when we enter the Spheres of Light, then you will get inner possession, then you will get spiritual feeling and consciousness, then you will think differently about it. Because actually, in the end, God does not punish, you must only return to the earth. You have murdered, you murdered thousands of people and you lie there like a jellyfish on the beach; also dreadful. You can experience the stench of hell. You wrote, we also write about the awe-inspiring darkness in the hells, in those unconscious worlds, but that is not so bad if you feel that you can live again on earth, that you will be born again on earth, made good as result of your motherhood. You will become a mother again of your own accord, and you will get the organism. You will become man and wife. The soul now descends into the organism. But you feel, that when you now come to a moment, when you expand your life, when the inner life reaches becoming conscious, then you feel that the soul which possesses that consciousness, curses the creating organism. That is seven thousand years of standstill. You do believe, don't you, that you when you go from the male to the maternal, that that cannot happen in fifteen years? Those are ages. You need ages in order to experience motherhood from fatherhood. And if you see in the macrocosmos how that motherhood has developed and grown and brought itself to inspiration, then you can also accept that a human being possesses that wonderful, universal oneness for God, for the All-Source, for the All-Mother.

If you knew, mothers, how awe-inspiring the maternal organism is, then you can very certainly accept that an initiate, a cosmically conscious being, that they fling themselves down at the feet – even if this is motherhood, the personality awe-inspiringly bad and becomes a brute – but that the cosmi-

cally conscious being lies down at the feet of this universal Divine Goddess, because the mother is a Goddess. Yes, but if the mother ... No, I will not say it. If the mother says: "What does it matter to me?" and if the mother throws herself down in the streets of the city, then the mother remains a Goddess for God and the space; one day she will awaken. Do you feel the wonder of motherhood? The academic says: "The wonder: a child is continually born and the child begins to cry and awakens." But the mother is God, is a Goddess of this space; and the father, the man who now possesses the creating organism, has to experience ages, must wait, he will stand at a standstill for ages. This is why that man is ahead of the mother for the creating powers for art, music and everything that you have – a mother cannot take part in that, can you feel? – this is why that man is ahead of the mother in that; but it has no meaning, it does not matter. The mother, she can give birth and create, for God, can you feel?

When the Masters finally have the world lying at their feet, when mankind lies at the feet of the Masters and the whole world has to listen, then the creating power will have to begin in order to serve motherhood, because that is everything; if the mother does not forget herself, of course.

I gave you beautiful pictures last year by means of the lectures, because I said one morning – do you still remember that, world, mankind? (hits the microphone) – God gave you a mouth in order to eat and to drink, but not to tell evil. God gave you a mouth in order to eat and to drink, but not to gossip or to sully or to talk nonsense – God gave you the growing universe – so do something else with it.

Now just look at society. Mothers, what are you like? Yes, by means of your giving birth, your attunement to God, society grows, and society starts to evolve. Mankind is standing at a standstill, mankind no longer has any progress; the first people also had to accept that. But the mother gives society inspiration, doesn't she?

Mankind cannot be wiped out. Thank God? No, that thank God lives in you, because you do it yourself anyway. New life comes, new evolution. But, but we hammered, hammered ourselves out of the Divine harmony as father and mother. Not beaten, but really hammered. We broke the life there. We could not stand it that there was any more life in our vicinity and said: "Go away!" And then we started with murder. And as a result of that Master Alcar says: "Look, we can now see, which of these two committed that murder." Because is it not true, do you not ask for your own stage: "Who attracted this child?" Who has to do with the soul, which is now present in the mother, the father or the mother? Why does that child look so much like the mother? Why does that child look so much like the father? Father, you hang your visiting card for God on your wall as a result of that. She walks next to you;



it can be good, it can be beautiful, but it can also be your karma, do you see? You created disharmony in a previous life and now you can see exactly from the face of your child, who attracted that child. You do not need to ask the cosmos, your God and Christ and the clairvoyant: “Who attracted that child?” Just look at the nose and you will know. But then you will also be faced with your destruction, or probably with your receiving, because you now live in a time of consciousness, your life, your personality has grown so much that you can already receive. Do you not know that? If father and mother booze and a child of five years says to the father and the mother: “Why do you always go to bars and pubs to booze? What good is it to you?” and the child of six and seven later takes the parents to the normal, then you get something – do you see – then that is a Divine gift. Also if you experience society and you get a higher feeling and thinking from the human being. You do not pay anything for it, you have no respect for it, and society has no respect for it, for thinking and feeling.

But this, which you get from God and the space, cannot be bought, nor with material, that can only be bought with your cordiality, your benevolence, and your life of feeling. And even then the initiate for the temples, astral world and the macrocosmos says: “Lay that at the feet of Him, who came to earth and was beaten for me.” We do not want that anyway. You do not want that either. Does the mother wish to be thanked for the child, which she gave birth to? She does not want that. And then you get your benevolent, feeling, true kiss, the universal kiss, the kiss from the macrocosmos. Not one that is on the bible and damns, but your universal kiss, the being one of man and woman for creation, for this growing universe in you.

If only I could continue, but I must go further, the earth is calling me back. The first people there say: “Where are you?” do you see? Yes, children, I am here. I am here. They started to ask and to search – I said – they no longer had any sun. And as a result of this searching, searching – do you feel ... You ask for inspiration – I told you – you do not know what inspiration is; we experienced that. They started to search, for what? For the sun. And what does the sun belong to? It belongs to the earth. And then they came of their own accord, and as a result of their searching they drifted in that direction. Now I can dwell upon this and now I can materialize and if necessary spiritualize the moment for you when the All-Source began with that growing – can you feel? – that awakening, the pouring out of the hazes. Every moment can be seen again at the beginning of creation. But those people started to search, they started to wonder: “Where is the sun? Where is the light? What happened?” Yes, I was not good; they did not even have that realization. I was ill; they did not even feel that. Something changed; the light has gone. And because they started to search, they came to earth again and then they

saw the human being, they lived in that aura. “My God”, they could not say. They did not have: “Good heavens, the universe, Master”. They knew that it was their kind. They were like animals; they had animal-like feeling and saw their wives and their husbands. They were there, they lived there and reached oneness. Then the first ... originated ... They reached oneness. The human being on earth attracted the mother, the mother descended into the mother, into the own grade of life – do you see? – not into that lower. Six different grades of life originated, I told you. What we see here in the cosmos the human being also experienced that in his own stage. We will experience six different grades of life – seven – we will go through the human organism to the white race (see article ‘There are no races’ on rulof.org) and that is also for the soul. You read that in ‘The Origin of the Universe’, you read that in ‘The Peoples of the Earth’ and especially also in ‘Spiritual Gifts.’ Then they were one, on earth the highest grade is now possessed by the astral personality, isn’t it? The lower ones cannot be reached, because those lower ones cannot be reached. Why not?

(Someone gives an answer.)

It is that: the same feeling. If you not have any oneness, there will not be any connection either. What is the oneness of a violinist with the tone, the sound of the timbre, which the composer laid down for him? What is that? The oneness of the sound, and that is the virtuoso. And that is for everything in the space.

Now we get to see – I will now give you that picture – that the human being, the highest grade, is possessed by the astral personality and he lives on earth again. But now the human being does not have any consciousness. Now I will show you – we will lay those foundations, now you can experience that – the growing of consciousness becomes dangerous. Why? It is not dangerous if the human being just thinks things through. Why must a child of the earth be a religious maniac, do you see? Can you become mad from this? It is not possible, if it becomes too heavy for you, you will walk away of your own accord.

But those people live in the earthly personality, that man and woman, and are one. About sick insanity ... insanity – that word, which belongs to your time – that is not there and yet that human being there is possessed. He is one again with the astral self, the human being who has lived on the earth and has completed his cycle.

Now I am faced – I will not achieve this anymore this morning – now I am faced with a long path, which we will experience together, as a result of which we can also follow our walk in society and that growing now – what the macrocosmos experienced, isn’t it, I told you that anyway, I wanted to give you that, and we did not achieve it again – as a result of which the hu-

man being sees his first, spiritual, pure, harmonic thought for the spiritual, astral personality again. How did the Spheres of Light originate? Because we must take that walk. Because if you absorb these lectures into you properly, then there will be nothing else for you of the macrocosmos or of the bible or for psychology, then you will know yourself completely, then you will experience yourself completely, that will be your possession. The growing universe lives in the human being.

We completed the cycle of the earth. We have come back again to the earth; we are back in the human being, in the mother. Man and wife are living it up and are starting to explore, they eat, they drink, they look with those mothers through the eyes, and they see the sun again. Sooner or later there comes again: "What is that actually? We live," – now you will get the difference – "we live here. If I free myself, I will ..." He will walk away from it just like that. He, the astral personality, can release himself from that woman, that man. He goes out of it and starts to think, he comes that far, after ages of course, after centuries, because he is attached to the material for centuries, he is connected to fatherhood and motherhood on earth from the astral world for centuries. Centuries pass and suddenly he says, he feels: "I know why it becomes dark. I am the person as a result of which that body lives, they do not know that, but I know that, because they do not know that I am here." There is more, they are standing talking to each other. What comes out over those lips is: "Bw woe who wuwho," that is the language which you can still experience in the jungle, "bww wu wau." Just laugh, I am not laughing anyway.

They feel, they understand, they start to search, if only those children could just say: "Good heavens, my God, what is happening here?" But it is not that, it is only feeling, and yet this is everything. They start to feel, they look at the space, they become free from the human being. They see the sun rising, there is light again on earth, in this space ... and now the human being follows that light.

If you see those pictures of the first people who completed their cycle of the earth and as a result of which their growing consciousness begins ... They just follow that light, they go away from those people and walk, because they want to possess that light, they want to take it along, they want to pick the sun from the universe. And towards evening, night comes again. The days were shorter at that time, I can also dwell upon this. What is the light of the space like now? The light of the space has received the power of a summer morning, and when you see the first dawn on earth, the light is like that. And five seconds later, when the sun sends the first reflection behind the earth to the universe, the power of the sun in the universe is like that light. A little bit more consciousness, more light, is also the light and the growing feeling

of the human being, do you see? The sun for the evolution of the macrocosmos, the sun for the growing and the human being; they are one. There is no difference either in the universe or in the human being, or difference for fatherhood and motherhood, for that soul, for that spirit, that personality. We see the consciousness of the human being again in the universe. Well, you cannot do that. If people ask us: "What is the consciousness like on earth at the moment?" Then we say: "When the sun is at the highest point during the day, then I will establish the consciousness of this mankind and then I will look into the hour work of the macrocosmos." We can do that, and you can too. When the sun has reached the highest point and the radiance of the creating power comes over the earth and through the universe ... that is the consciousness of the highest grade of life. The human being is not further than the space. The space, the fatherhood and motherhood of the space, is not further than the human being possesses in feeling. Is this not interesting? You are not a gram of feeling further than the sun possesses in light, otherwise the sun will smother your life of feeling – do you see? – that is macrocosmically one.

But that human being follows the sun, the sun goes down. "How is that possible?" He returns to the earth. He experienced that a thousand times: after the sun, the sun back again. "My God", yes, you see, we also talk in "The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof" "My God, my God." And Master Alcar says: "But that God is still not there." Yes, that God is there – this is all Divine – but we do not yet have the feeling for it. Do you feel, when you say: "Good heavens" and "Good God", then you are already attached to the bible, then you already think from the human, present stage and that is not possible, because we still lived in the prehistoric age. There is nothing ...

(Master Zelanus says to a member of the audience who is leaving the hall before the end of the lecture:) Are you standing up already? I still have to begin.

There is nothing ...

(To the member of the audience again:) Just go then, I cannot do anything.

(To the audience:) Will we continue this evening?

(Hall:) "Yes, please."

Please, you say, do you mean that?

(Hall:) "Yes."

Then we will begin one morning from ten to ten, but woe betide, if you begin to yawn. (laughter) Woe betide, if you sit turning again and I get the feeling: this is boring me a bit ... then we run away. Well, I thank you.

That human being is searching. I will just close this for this morning and then we will get the next session. You will feel, I keep wanting to continue,

but then we will lose so much. I want to show you the universe quickly. I had intended to go to the fourth cosmic grade; I cannot do that, of course. Do you wish me to lay foundation upon foundation?

(Hall:) "Yes."

Foundation upon foundation for your spirit, your personality, your fatherhood, your motherhood? You will get other titles of course. This morning is called: 'The growing universe for the human being, for your life of feeling'. And then we will call the following session: 'The growing universe for the human personality'. Won't we? I must receive everything anyway.

But remember this: that human being is searching, that human being is asking, that human being came free from the earth. Free from the macrocosmos? No, the material cosmos – can you see? – but he is free from the material, physical laws. The human being has experienced a cycle for the physical grades of life – can you feel? – from a physical point of view, but received by the macrocosmos. Now feel a bit for sun, moon and stars. Just sit on the terrace, as André always did. Really sit down on a bench in the evening if it is good weather, do not get a cold and go into each other and say: "Mother, mother, all of this belongs to us."

You do not need to storm at that life, academic, by letting off a rocket, because that rocket must reach explosion, expansion in you and under your heart and it is that, that gives the power of a rocket to one thought. Academic, give that the power of that rocket, your V-2s, the power of a V-2. Live at the same attunement as the human will which is in you and forms a part of your personality. The human being is that strong as a result of his will. What do you have of that? What do you have of this asking questions? There is sun, moon and stars. You have reached the cycle of the earth.

The human being starts to search, the human being follows the sun, the human being starts to see – he came back – that the earth on which they walk, that material there, that starts to revolve. That light has not gone, it rises out above the earth. He stands above the earth, which is now a dot, which is now a crescent, like that (blackboard). The earth ... the moon, you always see the full moon, you see the moon full, don't you? But the earth can never be experienced full in the space; always a crescent, from the existence of the earth, you know that anyway, don't you?

(Someone asks:) "How does that happen?"

Because the earth always has night and because the moon shows itself on one side. You see the full load of motherhood. But the earth makes a full revolution and the moon does not. The earth does that in a quick consciousness, the moon does not; do you feel? So the growth in order to see fatherhood, that for the macrocosmos, continued like that. You get the revolution of the moon, it took a while longer. But the earth does it in only a short time, this

is why you have received a day and a night, and those people experienced that. But the earth still possesses ... Yes, the earth receives the consciousness for the day. Yes indeed. But you feel when you have day here in Holland, then another, Eastern climate has night. And then you also get nights which last five, six and seven weeks, when that point ... – you all see: which point reaches consciousness and which point receives the centrifugal power of the space, but we are not talking about that now.

Those people seek the sun. Those people developed themselves independently and then they stood above the earthly, human, physical consciousness and now – and we will end it with that, my children – without God, without bible, without Christ, without poetry, without books, they were not able to experience anything of your sciences. And they travelled out above the earth and brought the growing universe in themselves to the spiritual awakening. Does it mean anything to you? Is that not wonderful? Without God, without Christ, without bible, without a church, without a garment, that human being had nothing of anything that the present stage possesses, and rises above the earth.

Just look back at your prehistoric birth. What do you possess now? But as a result of this growing consciousness you would actually have to possess a lot more. And what did the Masters do then? I may not continue of course, do you see? I must end this lecture. Because now we make the way back together with the first human being through the macrocosmos. Do you want that?

(Hall:) “Yes.”

The way back to the moon. We experience the moon, we have experienced the universe, the macrocosmos, the All-Mother, the All-Source, from her stage. But now we go back from the earth and we will see how those first people grew, how they received that universe within them which was created for them, and you understand your own physical, but especially and above all your inner evolution, the awakening of your spiritual personality for the present stage in which you live; without God, without Christ, without being able to experience the feeling of what is love, what is truth? There was not yet a righteousness, an administration of justice, because the human being experienced his administration of justice by means of his own life – do you see? – he made amends again. There is a Divine administration of justice, but where does that Divine justice live? In your life. Is that not natural? What does the judge have? Will I tell you something nice? Your father is a follower. What did your father have during the time when he was on earth? Administration of justice? My God, look at a grass hopper, look at the animal, look at the people, look at the space and you will see the Divine administration of justice and that is not for sale, it cannot be paid for. You get that for nothing? No, you are that, because you are Gods. The human being is a Deity. The

human being has a universe-consciousness. The human being grows universally, physically, spiritually and for the personality. The human being already gets the Divine laws of life as spaces and as systems in his hands. That is the gift of the Masters for this morning.

I hope that you are never angry at me again. I hope that you never forget your motherhood again; even if you cannot give birth anymore, now give birth by means of your thoughts. Because you must give the character traits inspiration. You can only take the character traits to the spatial awakening by letting a character trait grow. One word now follows and then I will not have forgotten anything. That is only possible, my sisters and brothers, by experiencing Golgotha and by experiencing and by accepting the Christ and the life in love.

I thank you for your kind attention.

## The growing universe for the human personality

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. This morning you will get the journey: the cycle of the earth, and straight through to your universal awakening.

We stopped at: when the first human being had completed his cycle. I want to connect this with the birth of Christ this morning. We will see and experience how the Divine consciousness came to earth, and how one can later return in order to give something to the human being, how one will awaken, how one will evolve with regard to fatherhood, motherhood, spirit, space and your Divine attunement.

I told you about the human being who had completed his cycle; you will soon experience that too. But we will remain in contact with the first people, because the Christ will be born from there. I connected you with the moment that the human being could free himself from the material systems, that he returned to his astral world and I meanwhile laid down a few foundations, as a result of which we could experience, could see the mentality, the conscious personality for the present. We asked: what does the parapsychologist know, and what does the psychologist know, and what does the bible know, and what do the conscious beings of this world know about the laws 'beyond the coffin', the laws of life and death, the laws of the space?

We made a journey through the space from the moon, through the secondary planets, we returned to the earth and now we have reached the highest grade of life for our life. Mother Earth is ready, we have entered the white race (see article 'There are no races' on [rulof.org](http://rulof.org)) and now it will happen. We were searching, we were busy wondering about, feeling the light of space, and that light had disappeared, the sun had gone. The human being stands for himself. What is the human being now? Do not compare those people, the prehistoric age, with the present stage in which you live. The present stage: you have to get to know God, you know whether you do wrong or good; you have had to accept the Christ, you have received your bible, you have received arts and sciences. Arts and sciences. You now know a little bit about your inner life. But is that true? Is that all true? You must and you will be able to accept it – I was allowed and could explain it to you – because the books were given to you. You can form your own opinion, you can experience the laws, and you see different scenes on earth as a result of which you can establish that the human being lives 'beyond the coffin'. And the first people who had completed the cycle of the earth got to experience that, got



to see that; they were standing on top of that.

You will experience your Divine cycle this morning. We are talking about a human cycle, about taking possession of, conquering the earth. But what is the earth with regard to the macrocosmic system? Nothing, it is just a spark. And yet, by going from planet to planet, the human being entered an organism. Now you have, the human being has lived for millions of years. The human being got millions of years, millions of ages, lives in succession in order to be able to evolve.

What is universal consciousness? When you will soon leave the earth, you will be faced with a new law: either you will return or you will continue for your spiritual personality. It does not matter what that personality is like. You will see that when you experience harmonically the laws of the space, of Mother Nature, then you will continue consciously and you will lay foundations for your inner life, your astral personality.

These people were searching for the sun and that is very simple, they had lost it, they had lost it.

Science does not know whether the human being thinks inwardly or outwardly. Where does the thinking begin? People do not yet know how the thinking works. However, the human being who becomes free from 'the coffin', who becomes free from this organism, who starts to walk, who thinks, that being has his world and his space according to his feeling; and those people still had nothing, they only had themselves, but that self is everything, that self is universally Divine. But the human being must bring the Divine systems to awakening by means of Mother Nature, by means of fatherhood and motherhood, the human being must bring those feelings and thoughts, those character traits to awakening. And that is not so simple, and yet – I said it a moment ago – you are standing on top of it, it is you yourself, you have that in your own hands.

The human being – I told you – returned, he came there, he woke up, he started to search, he started to ask: "Where is that sun and where are the others?" Well, where are the others? When the human being started to think, he had already attracted himself, he already attuned himself to the material life, didn't he? You still experience telepathic feelings every day, you can suddenly tell: "I feel ... that one is coming", and he is standing before you. You can feel what will happen, you can look and feel into the past, into the future. That is the sensitive human being of feeling. The human being, who comes into contact with other thinking and feeling, is attracted, is inspired, and driven. The human being who gets the unity with a space is attracted by that life. And in this way the first people who had completed their cycle of the earth were attracted. These people returned to earth, descended into the organism – we experienced that – the woman descended into the mother, the man into

the man and now they experience the material life from the astral world. All of that mankind, those millions of children were possessed at this moment.

I cannot dwell upon this. I must continue, because we now get to see the sick and the natural insanity. What is natural and what is sick? As the human being developed ... we will soon see that when the spiritual personality continues, we will perceive and see and establish that that development means precisely the destruction for the masses, also for the individual. Because the more the human being expands himself, the deeper the evil, the disintegration, the destruction becomes for himself. Those people still had nothing, but the first disturbances – I told you – the being reincarnated, the reincarnation was already present, because there were three and there were four children there. We have reached that moment and now we will continue.

We want to see what those people experience there, we want to experience what we feel ourselves and what charges at us when we see those worlds, when we have to conquer those worlds, after which the universal awakening comes to us. Universal consciousness means that you are one with the macrocosmos, that you can and will have to conquer all of this, because the human being is a Divine personality, possesses a Divine core. These people returned to the earth and started to see that they could help those lives, and that took centuries. They experienced the material organism for centuries and centuries, and if you cannot accept this, then look at your mental institutions, your psychopathy and you will know it. These people were possessed in the good, because the human being needed light again. He wanted to experience the light of the space, and there was no more to it. He got his food and his drink, because he was not free from his hunger and his thirst. But what does it mean? I let you experience the picture of how the first human being there – when we had drawn that on that one morning – the first human being, the first embryonic life, experienced that existence. We must accept that that very first cell possessed more consciousness, more feeling than the rest, which could – because the moon would divide itself as mother for this space – still begin with an own life. We saw that those first cells reached evolution: the reincarnation, the death, the first love, fatherhood, motherhood, you now know all of that.

And now we see in this vastness, in this invisible world which still possesses life, we also see the first people who had left their cycle of the earth, who had reached the cycle of the earth and possess that life of feeling. They return, they reach unity, they experience the mother, and they experience the father. And after centuries the conscious beings came together and said: “We will take a walk, we want to see whether there are more people living.” And now they begin to take possession of the earth. They come to other peoples, they all still live in the jungle, and there are still no cities. And truly, people

live there, the highest grade lives there, and they are people like themselves. And again they descend into those lives, they experience again the material organism, the thinking and feeling, and they establish for themselves: when they start to protect that human being, that awakening, that warmth, that feeling enters them. Feeling ... “One wrong thought ...” the first one says, who is speaking. I told you: they still do not know any language there, but they look into each other’s eyes. They make it clear to each other that when you protect those people from wrong things, from hatred, evil and destruction, that they get a different feeling; a luminous feeling! Yes, what happens now that they experience these people, now that they elevate, bring these people to awakening? Every wrong thought placed them on the earth; they did not become free; they felt heavy, they were really material, they possessed that gravity. And when they started to experience that human being for the good they rose out above themselves, do you feel? You will soon get to see that, later, in other ages for other centuries and then the better, the delicate, the sensitive, spiritual self rises out above the material laws and you get to see and to experience the conquering of a grade of life.

They went upwards. When these people had experienced the earth, they wanted to establish how that sun darkened. And when they experienced those people and did good, they received the universal balance in their hands, they were sent to that space of their own accord, upwards, they evolved, they awakened. Why? Because they understood that they had got a same, an own world and a space, they started to feel: we live in there. When something happens and the body becomes sick and we must take leave of the organism, then we are thinking and feeling consciousness. The human being established these laws for himself and that is possible ‘beyond the coffin’. The human being experienced the laws of life for soul, spirit and space.

And then they come, ten, twenty people, men and women together. He says: “Come, let us move, we can continue anyway.” And they continued and finally – it was night on earth – they rose out above the earth and the light returned. They understood: there is no darkness, there is no night. They went back to the earth again, they experienced the day again. As the light darkened in the space, they elevated themselves again and established the cycle for the planet. Then these souls awakened. They started to understand that they were a part of this space, of this universal self.

And now they went to other planets. They returned to that earth a thousand times, they experienced the father and the mother a thousand times, sun and the earth, night, light and darkness. That was their first exploring, that was the first awakening, the spatial awakening in the human being. If the human being wants to give himself universal consciousness, then he must begin to feel his earth, his inner life, it is only then that the inspiration

comes for the next step. And these people were able to do that. Once they understood the earth, they said: "Come, we will continue." They went to other planets, they returned, further. Was there life? No, there is no life. And gradually they went to the moon, they were attracted by it. They started to feel that life, they started to understand that life and when they arrived there, experienced the fish stage – the moon in full working – then that life started to speak to them. Looking, seeking, experiencing, they descended from grade to grade. From grade to grade they started to absorb those laws, fatherhood and motherhood into themselves and they already received the earthly, the spatial, the moon consciousness in their hands. From the fish stage they returned. Every grade attracted those lives, because they had experienced those lives for that matter, those states, and those bodies. Those bodies attracted the personality and they experienced a new stage. Gradually they returned to the beginning of the creation.

As we now experienced and had to describe that for the cosmology, we returned into the Divine All, from our consciousness, back into the All-Mother, but for the stage when there was still no visible life.

These people returned of their own accord and you will soon do that when you are 'beyond the coffin'. Then you go back through the planets in this way, from your own consciousness, feeling and thinking. Or the Master suddenly says: "I will place you before the Divine moment, I will place you before your own universal Divine fatherhood and motherhood."

These people must return. They experienced millions of grades of life, they experienced millions of laws of life. There was no bible, no God, no Christ, they only had themselves and the face, the awakening, the experiencing, the searching. The human being who now searches, the human being who longs, the human being who is faced with the laws, is now universally, Divinely, spatially inspired. And once those laws have touched you, you never release yourself again; and they could not either. Gradually they returned and are now faced with the first embryonic life.

They experience the spark, the life which we have experienced here together. They descend into it and gradually there is no more life. They return to the first hazes and now what? And those hazes dissolve again and then they are suddenly faced with the awe-inspiring occurrence that that moon dissolves; there is no longer any material.

You will feel, they must experience and they must follow that evolution. And there is a thread, a thread that connects them with the All-Source because they can accept body after body. The human organism takes them to the grades of life, the times of condensing, fatherhood and motherhood. And then they can say: "Yes, we are that, I am that." They think back, back from there to the earth, they fly in thoughts, in feeling through the space, but they

have got to know the laws. And then the moment comes when the universe was shrouded in a golden haze. They look into the golden consciousness, which means: the seventh grade for the universe, the revealing of fatherhood, and absorb that life of feeling into them. Vibrations come, movement comes again, the universe relaxes, slowly the light becomes hazy; do you see? The universe experienced that before, and they also continue with that, they can also experience that, they can also accept that, because the truth lives above and in them.

Now creation begins to evolve on the way back to the All-Mother. And when that moment comes, when the darkness overcomes them and they feel the silence of this awe-inspiring life, then they are one with the All-Mother before creation still had to begin. They move, they can go where they want, they have the light. I let you experience that moment one morning. They saw light and they were still in darkness; fatherhood was there and motherhood is there, they are one. They whisper their life of feeling to each other.

And then the Divine word comes for the first time; the All-Mother lets the child of herself, feel and experience for itself. It is as if this universe is speaking: "Can you feel me? Are we one? Did I give birth to you?"

The silence is awe-inspiring ...

The human being feels that an awe-inspiring power is present which he is a part of. But the look, the consciousness, the universal feeling and thinking aimed with regard to the creation, the material awakening, now takes them straight back to the earth and they see the possessed human being there, the human being whom they experienced, but also the human, earthly, cosmic evolution.

"Can you now accept that you were born from me?"

Millions of books can be written about this and we will have to accept here that from this nothingness, what is then nothingness and yet possesses life, that from this awe-inspiring, deep life of feeling, which is then the All-Mother, everything which the earth, which the universe, which Mother Nature brought to condensing, to materialization, must be present.

The human being is one with his God. Yes, but what is God? What they were able to establish is only life, is space, they are planets, it is condensed and hardened material; they are trees, they are flowers, the children of Mother Nature, it is the animal world. And they are there, feel one with that power, they start to see, they start to feel. It is as if the heart of this space opens. It is as if the heart, the blood circulation, the nervous system of this space speaks to their personality and they start to experience that, they start to see that, with their eyes closed. But one in feeling and thinking, they experienced the All-Source, the All-Life, the All-Light. Yes, they knew that light. They experienced the All-Soul, the All-Fatherhood and the Motherhood, because man

and wife stand here in the All-Mother hand in hand, one, and are twin souls of one colour, souls of one grade of life, material and spiritual and will give it to the earth one day, when mankind had reached that height.

And then the first Master says in feeling: "You see, you feel that we originated from all of this, because we have experienced the embryonic life, haven't we?"

We must accept that we have covered a universal path and our universal awakening will feel that, and for our personality that means that we will also awaken harmonically. That will mean what we are one with everything, with every thought, that is how all of this originated. We will experience the source of power when we continue, because I feel: this is infinite. What is infinity? That we can experience grade after grade, that we from the embryonic fish stage ... There we are fish, we live in the waters, but here we are on the land, we are human beings! We have got an organ, we can think: what am I like?

And still these lives have reached the earth, the cycle of the earth for the first time. They go away, they release themselves from the moon stage. They free themselves from the All-Mother. A feeling enters this life, which can say: "I am that. It is the All-Source in the human being; it is the All-Mother, it is God in the human being. From all of this you are born and through all of this you have got yourself. Through this your cycle started to expand, you grow, as all my life received that growth. I created planets, I created material from breath of life, life blood."

Can you now accept if – you now live in 1950, in the twentieth century – can you now accept that between this moment and the human being there, the first human being who completed his cycle of the earth, who was faced with his universal awakening, can you accept that hundreds of millions, billions of centuries and ages passed and that you are still a human being? Yes, you are a human being, but what are you like inside?

They release themselves, because they continue, they do not stand still in this world. Yes, they lie down, they go to sleep, and they let themselves float by means of that power. They want to experience that infinity, they continue, hand in hand. They fly, they have learned concentrating, the power, the moving on the human thoughts, they can do that. They make themselves one, they become spatially deep, but there is no end. They return to the place where they have been. Where they just feel, where they just think, where they just want to feel that life, it comes to them: "It is still I. You are universal, you are spatially deep as I possess my depth as light, as the life, as fatherhood and motherhood, because they are the essential laws as a result of which I spiritualized and by which I materialized myself."

The human being goes, frees himself, these people free themselves from

the All-Source, they return, again through the embryonic life. They now go through the fish stage, move to a new planet, come to Mars, come to the other secondary planets and now make their universal journey through the universe and return to the place where they lived.

What happened meanwhile on earth? A hundred thousand years passed. They needed a journey of a hundred thousand years, a hundred ages in order to absorb that space into themselves. But what happened in the meantime? Mother Earth continued, the body comes upright, more people come to the highest grade of life. There is still possession. But the core of this mankind, the first thinking and feeling – people, I will come back to this at the end of my lecture – the first thinking and feeling for the human being will be: bring yourself to awakening! If you do not begin with that, you will also stand still for eternity and at a standstill.

Do they begin to think and to feel for themselves? No, they begin to think and feel for their spatial life of feeling, their Divine attunement. And that is wonderful. If you soon ask me, when we were faced with the philosophical systems and started to analyze them with regard to Socrates, Plato, Aristotle, Pythagoras, ancient Egypt, the temples in British India, then we can immediately begin with the analysis and take you through and to an infallible path, which immediately connects you with your deep Divine self as attunement. Yes, what do you want?

They must begin, because this is their expansion, their awakening. This is the word; this is the love, this is the feeling. And when the first ones are back again on earth and come to each other and say: “Look, the material human being lives there. We are the first ones who have the realization, the feeling and the consciousness that we have awakened. We have the feeling and the knowledge: do not do that, do that differently. Take the human being to the light, to the universe and stay away from that human personality. If we connect ourselves with that human being, then we are material and if we elevate the human being from this space in the material by this awakening, this evolving, and serve him, then we spiritualize ourselves. Because every good thought and every good feeling is the awakening for our self.”

And what happens now? The human being on earth gets fire. They learned how those laws went through each other, they saw how those material powers touched each other and a spark originated. They could experience and feel that by means of the evolution of Mother Earth and the space. And then they took stone, rubbed it together and the human being received light; the first development, the first becoming conscious. The human being kept getting a hold of a new grade. And as this material occurrence, the deed received reality from the spiritual being, that was also a material foundation for the technical wonders which would originate later. The material, human, physi-

cal evolving has begun, hasn't it?

But they continue. Now, from the cycle of the earth – you can receive a wonderful picture – the first ones continue. Meanwhile those first ones grew to millions. In the astral world we now see the seven transitions. They are still sitting there, they are still standing in darkness, but light comes because they have a Divine attunement. And how must that attunement awaken? How must that happen? Now you can see, now we are faced with the moment that the human being must begin himself in order to take himself to that awakening. And if you then just say: “That still means nothing to me, I will soon see and experience that ‘beyond the coffin’. Well, if there is life, then I will master that life.” But here you will see that this is the eternity; there is no death! A coffin is just an earthly, material product. These people continued. And as they served the life, as they sent the life upwards, more light, more feeling entered the human being. These are the hells.

If the Masters come to the earth later in order to give a faith to the human being, then they meant: here in those dark worlds, those seven grades of evolution. Because we got to know those grades as laws of life for the planets and stars, we had to accept them, we had to experience them. We passed into those awe-inspiring powers of feeling and see them again there in the astral world. We established that the other planets do not yet possess any earthly, spiritual consciousness. We were able to see that neither Mars nor the moon nor the secondary planets have to represent a hereafter, because the human being is not yet that far. The human being first gets that consciousness through Mother Earth, because the earth is a child of sun and moon, the earth will possess the highest consciousness for this universe. One, two, three, four transitions were experienced there because they take themselves to that awakening. The lower character traits dissolve, these people become human beings; this is the prehistoric being. Well, what do you wish to experience of the prehistoric being with regard to your own stage? You look low at that individual, you look down low at this jungle instinct, but this jungle instinct to which the first ones, the highest conscious beings belonged, came outside God, without Christ, without bible, without art; there was nothing, they did not know any scribble! And yet these lives awakened. They got personality, they continued, more light came. They came from the third, the fourth, the fifth, and the sixth grade for the light and this awakening, this evolution. And truly, more light comes, more space, they start to see themselves, they have received another garment, the body has changed, their organism is beautiful, radiant, sensitive. They fall down and now – believe me – now the first prayer originated. No, the very first thanking of that space, or whatever it is, that the human being lived, that the human being possessed feeling to be life of this space and to be able to accept: yes, we be-



long to this and if possible all of this already lies in my hands. The human being carries the macrocosmos on his hands, the human being possesses the macrocosmos; his universal, spiritual awakening had begun.

Meanwhile life on earth continues, meanwhile people build. Century after century passes, age after age. The astral world continues, life on earth continues, death and birth, reincarnation. There is nothing to destroy, even if the human being violates those and those grades of life, the animal, even if he commits murder; he must return, because nature repairs itself. There are four children there, five children, there are mothers there with seven children. The disharmony has started; I showed you. But that does not mean anything, we will let all of that be. We do not want anything to do with that this morning, we will continue. We follow the first human being. We follow our human, spatial, universal awakening. The first sphere, the first grade of life for happiness, for the good, for the harmony, for the human personality, for fatherhood and motherhood comes about. The human being brings himself that far. The human being floats through the space. The human being gets that space in his possession.

On earth the human being continues, on the Other Side people continue; sphere after sphere comes about. But sphere after sphere means that the human being also possesses feeling; he floats through the space, he connects himself with the earth, the Masters have originated. The universal conscious beings have already been born and then the highest consciousness can say to the other, to the human being, to the brother, the sister: "Who are we? What am I? We have come in the light; you saw, you experienced it. We came from the moon, we have made a spatial journey, and body after body is always ready for it. Who has this in his hands? Who is so infallible that we can keep going further? And now we experience the light, the good, the thinking, the harmony."

They continue to build, they finish the first sphere; they do not know that, but they continue to serve. They bring the human being on earth little things; by means of which, life on earth is made more pleasant, by means of which the human being can feel happy. One wonder after another comes, do you see? The human being on earth receives material, physical consciousness from the Spheres of Light, because there is already light there. But that light was not there. The human being on earth wonders at this moment, now that you have received God, now that you have received Christ, now that you have received the bible and a faith, arts and sciences, the human being wonders: "How do I reach awakening? What must I do?"

Just pray? No, this cannot be prayed for. Here you cannot pray to the Deity, the universe; they have to accept and to experience those laws of life. And because they experienced that oneness, they came higher, further, their

inner life expanded. The first, the second, the third, the fourth, the fifth, the sixth sphere, transitions, transitions for the spiritual consciousness come about and then they enter the seventh sphere. Now what? Their world is one light, one harmony. Not a letter has been written or recorded, that was still not there. They know nothing that you now possess in your own consciousness for your own age. But they had feeling and their feeling and thinking passed their lips. They formed the first language, the first speaking and then that happened externally, while they experienced their inner oneness. There everything was born which the earth will soon receive, as a result of which the earth, mankind receives consciousness. There everything is founded, first built up spiritually and then people will materialize this.

The human being stands in the seventh sphere. The moon is still at full working, at full power. The universe evolves, stars and planets take their places, and fatherhood and motherhood dominate. They continue. They reach the feeling, they come higher, therefore more and more rarefied in their thinking, in their being one.

How do you have to awaken? Be rarefied, be kind, and be loving, we will soon record that.

If they enter a new world, this world lets go of them, this world must remain behind, they receive more consciousness. If this had been the end, the seventh sphere, then the human being would not have known any Divine All, any universe, any All-Source. But they continue, there is always expansion. Then the first ones come, they stand there ... they already feel, they already see, they see the others, that they become hazy. "What is the matter with you, what will happen to you? Where is this going? You are so rarefied." They go through the organisms with their hands. And a while later, floating, feeling, thinking, serving, they dissolve for the seventh sphere.

There the life will begin as the human being experienced that on the moon, as the human being has had to accept that for all the planets. They begin again in an embryonic life, but the space will also condense itself again. Because what happened in the meantime? Every insect, every life will evolve, will grow, will condense itself, will materialize and spiritualize itself. And now Mother Moon has, the sun has, the stars and planets which had already received their consciousness, their materialization have, they have created a new universe, they have created a new evolution. And now, now that they come to life again, they are now conscious, they know exactly how they will be born. They know fatherhood and motherhood and descend again into the embryonic. The embryonic existence takes them on. From the embryonic consciousness this human being already looks to the space and can say: "Just a while and I will speak, I will know."

My sisters and brothers, the fourth cosmic grade comes about. How that

all happened, I cannot stand still for millions of ages in only a few seconds. You have already read that in the books 'The Origin of the Universe' and you can now accept it. That world, that fourth cosmic grade, a new solar system means: a higher thinking and feeling, a new evolution. Exactly as this universe originated. Yes indeed, with suns and planets. But now there are six grades of life, I had wanted to draw them for you – but I did not think that was necessary this morning – I had wanted to draw in order to conjure up for you those six transitions as conscious, existing planets, but they are there: there is the mother planet, there is the first planet. The human being on earth needs so many years in order to die, in order to be released from the material organism, in order to then return. There life is already eternal. There are no more illnesses, no more destruction, there is no lying or deceiving. There is only love and happiness, harmony. Harmony with regard to all the life in this space. The universal thinking awakens, the human being reaches inspiration, the human being can say: I am spatially deep, and I conquered all of this which I have now experienced.

I told you before: just look at the sun, moon and stars with this consciousness and you can say: "What can still happen to us? What can happen to me? All of this belongs to me", and your pettiness, your unconsciousness will fall away from you. But you do not want to be Gods anyway. Well, do not rise too high, do not go too far if you do not yet have it, because then that spiritual slap will come soon.

But we continue. We will experience God, we will see how the Christ came. We will see who Christ is, how this life was born.

The fourth cosmic grade comes about, the fifth; that took mill-, mill-, millions of years, of course. The creation is not a hundred million, not hundreds of billions of centuries old, but you can now speak for a million years, over millions of ages and then you will still not be there. The academic can say: "That was millions of years and that was millions of years; we think that the creation is a hundred billion years old." But then there are creations again and how long did it take before the All-Mother became visible? The fourth cosmic grade, the fifth – you see, transitions again, transitions ... – the sixth, and finally the human being becomes loose and free, and he stands in the All-Consciousness.

Now they can think and speak. They walk on the border of an awe-inspiring world. They were born again there, from the sixth cosmic grade, that universe. They have experienced that universe again, they have absorbed that universal, Divine awakening in them; they are that. Now the human being is, now 'man and wife' are a Deity; they are twin souls of one colour. These people are cosmically, spatially, Divinely conscious.

When the Masters, when the first people have reached that attunement,

that height, that time, then the first one, the most conscious life of feeling says to the others – and from time to time the others in the space of the earth had to accept that: “Was I born before you? We are God, we are Gods. We continue in order to build this up, we must serve, give this space more light, because we are source, we are fatherhood, we are motherhood.”

And now, what happens now? Now contacts come about which will aid the Divine evolution, which have to represent universe-consciousness, fatherhood and motherhood. The seventh grade returns to the sixth. They make a journey, they continue from the sixth cosmic grade, that going back and forth again, that exploring and feeling again, that attuning, that oneness. They return to the seventh cosmic grade, the Divine All, a space in a golden garment. They saw that, but where? They continue now. In the Divine All they continue. They also come on grades ... that space was golden yellow. Well, what is golden yellow? It is a golden haze with a violet-like radiance and silver-blue, all the colours of God manifest themselves in the Divine All. They continue in order to experience those grades, they come higher and higher, and finally, finally this Divine All darkens. What is this? Darkness comes. The highest conscious beings have returned into the All-Mother of before the creation. They have not conquered their human, material thinking and feeling, they have not experienced any spiritual awakening or spatial, but they have completed their Divine cycle.

“And now we will see”, he who will soon be the Messiah says, “now we will see where that father, that mother lives. Where is that God? We are father, we are mother; we are giving birth and creating. It is I, it is you, millions of lives originated. But where is the voice? Where is the power? Where is the being who created us?”

They go in search of God. They want to experience that source, that thinking and feeling, they want to experience that, they want to be one with that ... with God. Who is it? But they do not meet any being, only themselves. They do not see any father who is sitting at a table and lets his hammer re-sound and says: “Just come to me, do you have nothing to say to me?” He cannot be seen there.

They live in a golden radiance, they see Mother Nature. Meanwhile Mother Nature has also completed her task and reached the All-Consciousness. They see: the birds come to them, they put themselves on their hands. They fall down and shout: “Who created all of this? What do we mean? What must we do in this space? Is there no voice?” They fall down and now they reach – what they already experienced in the different, the lower grades of life – they reach the Divine oneness with the Divine All, with the All-Source. The All-Source as father and mother, as light, life, love, soul, spirit, laws of growth, laws of hardening, speaks: “All of this”, that enters them, you see,

that is the oneness, the spiritual feeling and experiencing, “all of that which you experienced, I am that, I am you. You have my life, spatially deep, but I am not a shape. I have manifested myself by means of you. I am all of this. You represent me as material, as light, life, love ... fatherhood and motherhood, but love!”

Well, there the Divine human being stands in his Divine All. He does not see God as a person. He does not see a table at which a God will speak justice. That justice lives in themselves, they are that, because they have conquered the injustice and the destruction. They drove and inspired spaces, because that power in there meant evolution. They return even further and are back again in the All-Mother of before the creation; another step and the hazes reach condensing again, and they start to experience them. And then a power in that space says: “Go, surrender to me and experience what I as a result of my thinking, my power ... You can call me power, you can call me inspiration, you can call me fatherhood and motherhood, but I am also a will. Where are you?”

The human being, the Divine human being opens his eyes and lives again in the jungle stage of Mother Earth.

“Where are you?”

“We are on earth, we lived here.”

“Then go back, close your eyes. Where are you now?”

“In the seventh sphere on the Other Side.” They can immediately orientate themselves.

“Where are you now?”

“The fourth cosmic grade.”

“Where are you now?”

“In the middle of the earth. We are walking in the jungles, we see the destruction.”

Now feeling enters this life, now inspiration comes which says: “Where are you now?”

“We have returned into the All-Source. We are conscious. What must we call ourselves?”

And now these people are together and reach the state of purity, the feeling, the experiencing of their Deity and agree, no, and know that that child there on Mother Earth lives only in conscious good and evil.

“What should we do?”

Meanwhile the Masters from the fifth, the sixth, and the fourth cosmic grade, have returned to the seventh sphere and can say: “You see us, you have reached unity with us, you can accept our thoughts, our feelings, we have reached the Divine All.”

Grade after grade comes about. “What do we have to do? What must we

do for the earth?”

“Build on the foundations, lay a faith.”

Yes, the Masters have already begun with that. When the first ones have reached the seventh sphere, they said: “Lay foundations on earth.”

And now you know the origin of Moses. The Masters gave you ‘The Peoples of the Earth’; a picture of Moses, a human being who became free from the material systems and said: “My father, my sister and my brother, they do not know that I am alive. But I am here!” That human being starts to ask for a new birth, in order to tell the human being there that there is no death. He lives and this space belongs to him! Yes, even if that is a Land of Twilight, he is there.

Now the first contact comes. The human being on earth gets a faith. The human being on earth is built up by the Masters, by the conscious beings on the Other Side. The life on earth gets consciousness, gets higher thinking and feeling, aimed at a Deity, at a power that has created all of this. And now the Masters think, feel how people will have to call all of this. Can you hear this? How can we contain all of this so that the human being thinks that the Lord is speaking? All of this, this power? How can we join these powers and forces, spaces, immensities together into one power, as one consciousness, one feeling, so that the human being bows? Because the human being will remain small with regard to this, because it lives in him. But he will see it, he will feel insignificant and small when he experiences the spaces. But he has attunement to that space, because fatherhood and motherhood are present. And now faith comes to earth. They do not know how they must reach that human being, I explained that to you by means of a lecture. We gave twenty lectures about the peoples of the earth. You experienced Moses, you know those laws, you now know how the life, how the awakening began on earth. I told you one morning that the Masters did not add fire, but the Master, the human being on earth who received the feeling that he had to give the others that consciousness, that human being increased that fear.

And now in the twentieth century we are still attached to that hellish fire which does not exist. In the twentieth century, now, we are still faced with the bible that damns, a God of hatred and revenge. The human being is still afraid of the hellfire, which does not exist, because it burns in the human being. “Yes”, the Masters say, “if we can just connect these wild masses with a law – what does it matter – then that murdering and then the future will change, then mankind will evolve. Just let it go.” And that continues.

Then the moment comes that one prophet after the other comes to earth. People already speak about a Divine Conscious Being, which will soon come.

Of course, the people who were on earth, are born through the Masters, through that source. They must speak of: “The Divine conscious Being must

come, the Lord will speak. The Lord already spoke to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob and Moses. But soon the Son of God, the representation of this Deity will come to earth and bring us the Divine awakening, the Divine evolution, the gospel.”

Do you see how simply that everything has built itself up, but that there were ages necessary in order to elevate that consciousness. That happened of its own accord, but evolution was needed for it.

Meanwhile the Masters – I told you – went around mankind and materialized the occult laws of life. The first magicians came, the temples emerged. China, British India? No, ancient Egypt, the temples of Ra, Ré and Isis came about. There people isolated themselves and already reached oneness with a flower; why not indeed. There were just a few who received the feeling in order to experience the occult laws, there were just a few, but now those awe-inspiring masses, in order to attach and to connect those masses to Divine authority, a faith was needed for that. The human being in the temples receives the direct metaphysical, spatial, spiritual knowledge. The human being on earth has to still just believe, but anyone who attunes himself to a flower, receives it. Anyone who attunes himself to light, night and starts to wonder: “Why must I die? What is that, a death?” that human being is attracted and inspired by something else. It is still remarkable, when you descend in your own time into your feeling and thinking and your first feeling awakens and you start to wonder: “What is death, what is dying? I want to know more about that”, then something immediately awakens and the space, the Divine life space, no, the conscious macrocosmos, the astral world approaches your life, inspires you and expands those feelings. Is it not true? You all got to know that infallible law and the millions who now live in the astral world and populate the Divine All learned that. They had to undergo them there, they mastered those laws and they could give them back to the human being who still possesses the unconscious, who still lives in the unconsciousness, in the darkness. The human being on earth gets feeling, gets knowledge, and gets a faith.

And finally, then the moment has come that the Master can say: “The moment is there, the time of awakening, the time of the Divine evolution comes. I am ready.” He looks to the earth from the Divine All. “I am the life, I am God, I am the Son of God.”

He could have said: “You are also it.” Yes indeed, you are it. The prophets say: “Accept your Deity.” Those people did their best, even though faults went over the earth, even though the darkening of the human material thinking went through the light of the Other Side. But everyone, whatever that life was, has received a task to fulfil for himself. During those times people would darken the laws, the pure, natural, spiritual laws; and people still

do that. That is not so bad, as long as there is the source. And that source was there. On the Other Side the human being sees: the spheres are inhabited, the moon has already died. Other planets and stars come about. Meteors are already seen which rustle through the space. In the space that means – the human being does not yet know it – life and death. You see, every organ gets evolution. Every organ will begin to expand and to take itself to that spiritual awakening, that universal consciousness.

On the Other Side people feel the moment – the spheres are full and empty – the moment will come, an awe-inspiring event, because the All-Consciousness will be brought to the earth. The human being on the Other Side looks through the spheres, looks into the Divine All and experiences with the Messiah, who will be called Messiah ... Messiah means for the space: the Divine consciousness. Messiah is mentor, is master, nothing else and nothing more. The human being looks into the face of the highest Mentor and gradually people see that He has adjusted to the birth on earth. Of course, the ‘house’ is already finished, the mother is already present, and the child already lives there. And the creator Joseph, and Mary, you know them, these lives are ready and prepared. They have emerged by one line: the foundation, which was laid by the Masters for the Divine consciousness. And then that wonderful moment happens on earth that the Master, the Mentor, the Messiah dissolves and is attracted by two lives on earth. That is ‘Joseph and Mary’. It is Mary who attracts the Christ. She has her attunement, a material attunement, she is perfectly simply and naturally a mother. These people reached unity, material unity, because the Christ also, the highest Consciousness still had to experience this in the sixth grade at macrocosmic attunement. There is still unity there, because the human being must experience those Divine laws. The human being has no other laws to accept, this is spatial fatherhood and motherhood, this is Divine. The holiness now ... you will feel, every moment and each sentence, every word, every law, which I touch, brings me back to the earth again and then I can immediately begin with the mistakes. Then I can immediately begin to destroy your university laws, because you do not yet have any justice, any love, any feeling, there is still no spiritual feeling. But we must continue, we only keep one line. And then the moment of oneness, the growth process comes. Is it not simple that the Masters inspire this life, and that the Masters, that the astral world, elevate the life of Mary and let her see and make her clairaudient? That was Jeus and that was another and that was millions of people as a child. Why not Mary? The All-Consciousness floats around this life and says: “Prepare yourself, we will protect you.”

Can you feel this moment? That is the Christmas, the receiving of awakening, the receiving of love, the receiving of a reincarnation. Yes, the re-



incarnation of Christ. But the experiencing of that deed, the experiencing of that becoming conscious, the experiencing of a Divine attunement, the experiencing of the reincarnation, which comprises all the spaces, that lies in the life of Christ, He wanted to bring that. Christ was born according to the laws for the space – which the human being still possesses – Christ was born on earth, in the middle of summer, not in the winter. So we are already speaking in the past again. On the Other Side you will never be released from the Christ birth, because you always want to be born. I do not hope that you will soon doze off, but want to experience that awakening every moment, because that birth does not happen and does not even happen once in the year, but you can experience it by means of every character trait. Because that is the intention.

You now know the birth of Christ. What happened in the sky ... What did the Catholic Church add to it? What happened to the child in the temple? Yes indeed, Christ stood at the age of twelve in the temple and taught the scribes. And that was possible too, for He was Divinely inspired. Another being of your own time already speaks as a child and brings art, sciences, why not spiritual feeling? Christ comes and awakens and gets his Divine evolution.

In America and in other places, lands on earth, people said that the Christ had to experience a school. He was sent to ancient Egypt, he came there to the Masters, to the philosophers on earth, He received his instruction and was later released by a material human being and sent over the earth. That is already the abusing of this Divine personality, here darkness speaks, untruth, rape, sullyng of the Christ. Christ did not need that. Which initiate was awakened by your university? When an initiate went to the temple, then he was if it was the mystical temple ... but here of your universities, then he was already slashed, deformed the first morning and sullied and cut off.

Christ awakens in the human being. Yes, we will not dwell upon the birth. We can experience that birth – you already experienced that from the Divine All – from the Divine All the Divine consciousness descended for the earth and now it will awaken. All the things that were written about the Messiah, who knows it? I gave you a picture one morning, because we followed the Christ, we go with Him. I cannot dwell upon that moment, but you saw the Christ crawling over the earth; it was a little child, as your child is. Mary took care of the child. Must we start to speak: “Christ also received His nappies from Mary”? And yet that is truth. Christ already experienced the material laws, which you had to experience in your time immediately after the birth, do you see? Christ was simply and perfectly simply a human being. He brought the Divine All, He possessed the Divine All. And not a word was written about those times, because the Christ must speak to the human

being, but these natural laws of life take you to your own self, to your own birth and then you see that everything was very natural, very natural, human, because there were people there. The Immaculate Conception ... who sent that nonsense into the world? Do you wish to make the most sacred, the Divine oneness, do you wish to make that even more sacred? What is being sacred? Being sacred only means that you are in harmony with every life, all the life in the material and for the spiritual worlds.

I can now attack the Catholic Church again, but I will not do that. I can show you Protestantism. The leprosy, which you receive by means of that terrible, horrific damnation, the last judgement, do you see? How was all that nonsense brought to earth? Why do you not accept any Divine, spatial feeling and thinking? What do you know about the birth of Christ? It is this! This, this, this.

Those flowers know ... Thank you! Those flowers know how the Christ was born, because they had to experience and travel their own and the same path. And the human being in this society does not yet know it.

Christ grows up. He reaches speaking. Yes, He releases himself from the stone statue and when He starts to walk there with His apostles next to him ... Of course, He would have His apostles next to him, because they would bring out the work, because He is approaching and approaching the Jerusalem. Christ as a Divine conscious Being does not dwell upon His birth, but it is there. But now, what comes ... He now knows, He already knows that those unconscious masses will break Him. He already knows that the human being, the destruction in the human being will kill Him; materially, yes. Slowly but surely He elevates the moment, His consciousness. Slowly but surely He goes to Gethsemane and He walks in Jerusalem, and He will speak to Pilate, and He will speak to Caiaphas, in order to finally accept His crucifixion.

Good, we have given you those lectures. You have had the lecture about Golgotha, about Gethsemane last year. We went from Gethsemane to Pilate. And also this season again, these lectures, this being one again, we went to, we stood before Pilate, we stood before Caiaphas and could not say anything and could only experience him. That moment, mankind, still lives in you, men and women of the twentieth century. Every moment you are faced with Caiaphas and then you just have to think and to feel how you wish to take your own self, your spatial, spiritual, Divine personality back to the Divine All, and want to represent. Or that you will now say: "I did not know that human being, I have nothing to do with that life, I do not want anything to do with that consciousness. Oh, God, preserve me, I do not like that life." And now the human being is starting to sully God and himself.

"That I once kneeled down before that Human Being and prayed, is the

most stupid thing that I did. That I kneeled down for Golgotha and no word came to me, I experienced that, and then I ran away from Jerusalem, because I did not want anything more to do with that deformation, that sullyng, that dreaming. I went to Caiaphas. I went and sat down next to Caiaphas and I lay down at his feet; yes, you did well.”

How could Christ have taken himself to the material, human revelation? What should He have done? What should He have done when He was faced with the violence of this world, the sullyng, the deformation, which manifested itself in Pilate, in other people and especially in Caiaphas?

Did I not tell you recently: let that Caiaphas in you die. But what do you do now, now that we will soon have to experience the torture, the sullyng, the spitting, the whipping and we have to take the cross in order to climb Golgotha, the last moment? What do we do now? What is the life of feeling in you? Because the Christ awakened again. The Divine Consciousness in Him received shape, received growth, and received feeling, possessed love, because He went through death again back to the Divine All. What do you have – I now ask you – to do and to experience if you want to bring the birth of the Messiah to inspiration? Now follow what He said and look and listen carefully what it says if you take the bible in your hands. Listen carefully to what another life says. And if it is good, woe betide you, if you deform those words, if you smother the good feeling and thinking and just shrug your shoulders and say: “I do not want anything to do with that.” If the Christ stands before you as a human being, you have to bow your head for the birth of a new character trait, of your soul, your life, your fatherhood and your motherhood.

What is now universal awakening? How do you get universal, spatial awakening? By destroying one life and building up the other? Are you afraid of death? Fear, because you are imprisoned, because you will hold up two fingers and say: “Yes, I devote my life to this progress, this evolution”? The bible cannot give you anything. Christ cannot give you anything and no God; you have received your Deity. You are Gods – I told you – and you can also accept that, but now bring that Deity in you to awakening, to inspiration. Go into the laws of life of every day and try to be in harmony with life and death, with the smallest insect. Do you wish to hate again, the more you have already removed yourself from the material laws of life? Do you wish to begin again in order to play Caiaphas or Pilate, in order to deny the laws, your life, your fatherhood, your motherhood, and the astral world? Did you really think that you would be able to experience again the possession of this world ‘beyond the coffin’? Did you think that you could serve the animal-like in the human being in order to give that evolution, and to darken the Christian, the word, and the life of feeling of the Messiah? Did you really think you

could lay a foundation in the space of this life by means of words, by means of thoughts? You are asked to take those laws of life to evolution and only just to inspire, to represent the light, the light of life for all the spaces which have originated, in order to materialize and to spiritualize all those grades and laws, so that you will be able to enter the Spheres of Light.

Did I bring you something new this morning? Do the books not tell you that? Do not read them like a novel and do not knock them out of the hands of the human being who wants to read them, because you will smash your possession of eternity to pieces. Do not laugh at the human being who loves the Christ and says: "I devote my life", because you are laughing at yourself. Do not lie and cheat, because you only destroy and lie to yourself. If you want to elevate the human being, if you want to give the human being health, then be healthy in your thinking, feeling and understanding. How can you give the Divine life shape, if you speak about chaos, sully, destruction, and you also really take part in that destruction, murder, arson? Speak evil about the human being and you speak evil about your Divine attunement, you smother your inner life. We had to accept that. Bit by bit we had to destroy our character traits. We killed them. We buried them, first we laid that in the coffin, you can first murder that: the destruction, the hateful, the sully, the malevolence in you, you must send them to Golgotha by means of a cross. Nail every moment – the Christ, the Messiah asked that of you and He came to the earth for this purpose – nail every moment your satanic feelings to a cross and send them to Golgotha. But you do not dare to do that. Are you afraid of that, fearful? Do you dare to bow your head and to say: "Yes, I am dying at the moment. I devote everything to the Messiah"? You still do it for yourself. You still do it for that wonderful self ... But you will soon drag – I already told you – all your earthly chaos behind you into the astral world, because you do not wish to know about ballast here in this life. What do you now have of this evolution? Which life values, which grades of life, which character traits did you bring to development? (hits the microphone) World, (hits) mankind?

Child of God, awaken! You have fatherhood and motherhood. You are universally deep, but it is up to you to bring the good, those expressions of life as character traits, as light, life and love for your astral, spiritual, spatial personality to the macrocosmic awakening. And it is only then that you are in life. Which of you is living conscious? Who is still living dead?

One wrong word which has attunement to the earth, to your human, material thinking and feeling and you already have to accept that being living dead again.

One second in thoughts for your Divine attunement, one second for your spiritual, Divine life. You attune yourself, but you do not hang on each other.

You sit next to each other and you have come in the respectful power of feeling and conviction that you, however life speaks to your life and personality, you still get to experience and accept everything yourself.

It is wonderful that the human being must die alone. It is wonderful to float through the spaces, alone and consciously or soon with your twin soul, your happiness, your life which has attunement to your grade of life, to inspire and to be able to say: "All of this belongs to me and her, to her and to me." That is the spatial kiss, I told you.

One thought this morning, which is sent to the light of life for and of the Messiah for always, gives you power, life, consciousness and inspiration if the true love lies behind it, or your thoughts rise so high above your consciousness and crash down, like a piece of stone, a meteor which hits your life from the space. Your thoughts do not become free from your 'coffin' nor from your body. Now give yourself inspiration. Now give yourself space. Give yourself light, harmony, life and love, so that now from this moment the Divine Messiah awakens in your life and under your heart.

I thank you for your interest and for your beautiful flowers given to André and me and to the Masters. We will send them on to Golgotha for your life.

I thank you from the bottom of my heart.

# The human being gets cosmic consciousness

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. You will get 'The human being gets cosmic consciousness' this morning.

By means of the lectures, the previous ones, you were able to sense and to experience that you will finally, one day, disappear from this world. And that is then called that you have completed your cycle of the earth. And you will certainly long for it. And who wouldn't, who gets the feeling that you can and will finally conquer this space, this immense macrocosmos.

We followed the human being who experienced, and was able to conquer those laws in the prehistoric age. We went with that human being to another world, 'beyond the coffin'. He was not dead; he was alive. His inner life started to look and to ask questions, the personality started to awaken and finally went back to the first stage, the beginning of all the creations. As awkward as he was – he had no more light – he still got to accept that in that space where he was, everything lived.

You can – we established, and as a result of this made our material comparisons – check that by means of your own thinking and feeling. That science is not so far in order to lay those foundations, proves that mankind is only a few days old, as far as the consciousness, the life of feeling of the masses is concerned.

These people went back, they went from planet to planet, they experienced the night, the day. They started to awaken under their own power and there was no one – I told you and you can accept that – there was no God, no Christ, no bible, there was nothing. And those people reached the Divine All. We flew through it.

For every law, which I now speak about, we can write books, we can dwell upon them and immediately make comparisons with your life, your personality, and this society to which you belong. We can dwell on one age for thousands of years because the awakening, the life of feeling for the soul as Divine core, the inner life for the spirit and the personality, that lasted ages, that lasted millions of years. This morning I am concerned with, to return from the Divine All where we were – we went through it, we returned into the All-Mother, there was nothing – to your life; or it will be no use to us, you will achieve nothing. We can always float in the Divine All and in the space, but that space lives in the human being. I could ask you: what do you have of it? You will have to begin with it finally.

The human being is still faced with his 'coffin'. For the millions of people there is still a death, but that death is evolution. We go around the bible,

around everything. We learned that Christ also had to travel that long, universal, cosmic path, and that He was one of the first ones who entered the Divine All, the Divine consciousness. We no longer descend – once you have reached that wisdom of life, that sphere, that life of feeling – into the unconscious, in the dark thinking of the human being, as you experienced that in society, we no longer give ourselves, we cannot give ourselves for disintegration, destruction, for lies and deception. And if you were my friend or you were not, and if you were my brother, my sister, my father, my mother; we had to accept everything, those lives, those characters, those personalities. Because what is now longed for from the human being who enters the first sphere, no, who enters the Divine All? I must of course return to the first sphere, to the moment when you begin to think in harmony, that you begin to feel harmonically how you wish to experience those laws. That becomes your society, that is the twentieth century. Christ came from the Divine All for that purpose, with that harmony and said ... nothing. His word is law, His word possesses Divine consciousness, it is harmonic and behind that it is loving. That is Christ, love!

In order to enter that picture, in order to lay those foundations, the human being gets millions of lives for that purpose. I will continue from the Divine All. We came to face the moment that the human being wondered in that Divine All – wherever you go, that Divine core lives in you – in that Divine All the human being now asked: “Where is God? Where is God now?” There was no God to be seen. A silence overcame them, an awe-inspiring silence and the light around was golden, there were flowers and plants. They lived on a planet and it was soft, there was no harshness, nothing disturbed these lives. They have reached the Divine All.

What is now the Divine All? For what purpose does the human being actually live on earth and in the space? You experienced that. We went from planet – I drew that for you – we went from planet to planet, no, we went from the embryonic life to a fish stage. We experienced the inhabitable, solid, condensed planet, as you now walk, wander on earth – you have society as well – and we continued in this way.

And those people stand in the Divine All and only feel themselves and the silence, the life. “I am light.” Yes, because they conquered those spaces by experiencing body after body, by being father and mother. But what does that mean here on earth, being father and mother, what does it mean? What does it matter, it is for sale for your society. Fatherhood and motherhood are for sale. Just look around you, just look over the earth, just look at mankind. Open your eyes and see the cities: the mass thinking and feeling, and you will know, it is for sale. But no longer ‘beyond the coffin’; there you will be faced with – we will soon see that – the destructive, unconscious thinking

and feeling.

The human being in the Divine All asked: "Where is God?" And then the feeling came, that space started to speak. That growing which we experienced – that is the cosmology, that is the macrocosmos – those condensings as grades of life and ages, explained the laws to them. And the essential laws were: I am father and I am mother. You will soon understand how unworthy, how incomprehensible fatherhood and motherhood are on earth. And then we are faced with the fact that the human being gave names to things; you can now accept that, these people in the Divine All gave ... yes, already before, you already know that on the Other Side in the first sphere. They said: "Yes, when we were there ..." Not them, not the first ones, they had no names, and they could not even speak. They had no art, no books, there was no Christ, no bible, which built up, condensed a path for them, so that they could experience the life by means of support, by means of help, by means of justice. They did not know that, they never saw it; you did. And soon, then you will see which treasures the human being possesses in the twentieth century and what he does with them. He does nothing with them, he does not experience them, because he does not know himself. And that is the pity, that is the unconscious and that is the difficulty in order to make it, because the human being cannot yet and does not want to accept. These people in that Divine All, in that awe-inspiring life of feeling, which is now God, the ultimate, that says for this world, for your society: "Where does life begin and where does it end?"

Yes, where does your life end? Where did you begin? Just tell that to your psychologists, to your university, and you will be laughed at scornfully. But that time is present which comes to consciousness, because the worlds, the spaces will speak. People come back who possess consciousness, and who have accepted the cosmic consciousness. But how they got that is explained to you by the space by means of the light and the mother says by means of her giving birth and child-bearing and it speaks by means of the laws of Mother Nature, by means of night, light, yes, by means of light and darkness, by means of character traits, by means of soul, spirit and material. The human personality gets everything.

The human being in the Divine All saw and felt it, he had to accept it: there was no God as a shape. That immensity through which they had gone, that is God as space, that is the All-Source as light, of which they are soul, life and spirit, and the personality possesses as knowledge, as thinking and feeling. They learned how they could conquer those laws. They were in the Divine All, they went from the Spheres of Light to the fourth, the sixth and then they entered the seventh cosmic grade, a universe which possesses that All-Feeling. Do you see? And now the picture from there – I did not



have time for it – that picture in order to record the comparisons, for you the foundations on earth: there was no God, no Christ, no bible and these people reached the All-Consciousness. They are Divinely conscious, not only cosmic, that is spatially feeling and thinking, but All-Consciousness entered this life, entered man and wife. They are both one, they represent this space as light, life, spirit and soul; they are father and mother, both carry everything. They have given those spheres consciousness. They received shape by means of thinking, by means of feeling a space, a grade of life, and a thought. They kept seeing, if they were not in harmony, that an eclipse came, they were like solar eclipses. A small character trait can deform, completely break and destroy the personality; one character trait – they already saw that ‘beyond the coffin’ for the first sphere – one character trait floored the personality. And then the human being had to bow his head again for that inner, that unconscious, which still did not possess any feeling, any harmony, any justice and any love. Are you not that either? We do not need to follow and analyze any bible, that history means nothing for a Mother Nature, for the Divine creations. Only the word, the life of feeling of Christ and the human being who represented the love, the harmony, the justice, is truth, and you have to accept that.

But I will remain for a moment in this Divine All. Can you now feel and can you now understand that you are Gods? Yes, you will probably shrug your shoulders again and will say: “Will that be the case?” Now it is just talk. How was that born? How did you receive the feeling and thinking? Just think back, the creations, the spaces are billions of years old and you have two thousand years’ consciousness. Before you still had nothing. Yes, you were able to chisel at a piece of stone, you were able to draw a few things and that became your writing, that became your language, but you did not possess anymore either. I taught you and you have to accept that and you can accept that: your arts and sciences, which do not possess any spiritual consciousness, which therefore have no attunement to the spiritual faculty of the space, for God and his creations, they do not have meaning. You can paint, you can write, it all means nothing if you do not touch the life of feeling, doesn’t it? You can talk about birth, about fatherhood and motherhood, you can announce it and you do not take part in it, then you smother your life, you do not make progress, you stand still. That means that every law, every law of life lies in your hands and it can only be experienced – it is very simple – by means of fatherhood and motherhood. I gave you the picture that the priest walks next to creation. The mother, who is chaste and wants to be sacred and wants to serve Christ, is walking next to creation. You do not make any progress; you stand still, because you smother your evolution. You do not get any reincarnation and you must return, because you still have to bring

a few character traits for Mother Nature to movement, to thinking, feeling, consciousness, because you are faced with cosmic feeling and thinking.

What is now cosmic consciousness? I gave you and we had to accept that you can give every thought wings. The best thing is now ... the only thing in order to give you a picture: how does the human being awaken in order to get to know his cosmic consciousness? What do you have to do in order to send that awakening for yourself to consciousness? Yes, when the human being reads the books of the Masters, then you read through them, and when you hear the human being talking again, then he already hits by means of a few words and thoughts, he already hits those books, those spaces, his God, his Christ in the face. You do not need to read if you do not begin with it. You can say and you always hear that, you hear that in this world: "What does it matter to me, I will see." But here this eternal possession can be experienced; here on earth you live in that infinity. You are cosmically conscious here. But what use is it to you?

Now here we are. We have analyzed those laws. We went just like that through the cosmos, we went from planet to planet, talking, feeling, thinking with difficulty; and you go home. And the spheres think, the space thinks: what do those people learn from that? What do they do with that wisdom? It is always the same: people fall back again.

Now we come from the Divine All, we went to the All-Mother, and we entered the darkness again where that All-Source lives. Now we have received the face, the order, and the laws – do you see? – There is no shape as a human being, that is you, that is the human being, that is the animal, that is the life of Mother Nature. Dear children, the birds come to you; beautiful. The life in nature, the flowers speak; wonderful. But who speaks in you? I am rain. I am food. You will feel if there is no rain, the earth and her life would wither. But you are night, you cool down again, you have that power, because you completed that cycle, you still float in the space. You are force, inspiration, you are father, you are mother, and you are reincarnation. And death? No, he does not exist, you continue for always and ever.

We will just leave that cosmos. We came from the jungle to the white race (see article 'There are no races' on [rulof.org](http://rulof.org)). Body after body was ready; that is the step, the following step, the next step. It gives you more feeling, more force, more purity, more rarity, spiritual feeling, because that blood changes, those nerves are different. The organism starts to shine; the human being becomes nicer, nicer, and more beautiful. But how does the inner life remain? That is still dark. Yes, it is not so simple to look, to live, to feel from the earth into the soul, the spirit, the Divine core. It is not so simple; you ask the initiate in the East that, what they had to devote for that. You will probably shrug your shoulders; society can do that, but what goes through

you, what comes to you when you saw a Ramakrishna there? When you saw a priest in ancient Egypt there?

I gave those lectures here; we lay down on the cross of Isis. We stepped out, we saw demons, experienced nocturnal séances and then we disembodied and we had to absorb and interpret, to materialize, the orders of the high priests, we had to think and one wrong thought already chased us to the wild animal and we were ripped apart. You are something, for that matter. Yes, nonsense. In ancient Egypt they did not long for nonsense: "I am this and I can do that. I will wrap a white sheet around myself and I will act the saint." You must prove that one-day on the Other Side. The wisdom had to come and then 'the winged one' was accepted. And then Egypt showed much healthy respect for the 'great winged one', because every word received 'wings'.

You no longer have to think for the space when you come 'beyond the coffin'. You no longer need to think for your Spheres of Light if you cannot accept the human being in love, because then there is no light yet. And when you say there – you will hear it in the infinite on the Other Side: "It does not matter to me", then you belong in that world where there is no light, no life, no feeling, that is the apparent dead person. That human being lives for nothing, because he has no becoming conscious, no inspiration, no questions, he has no gentleness, no understanding, no cordiality, no justice, nothing more. That human being, that source suffocates, is not fatherhood, nor motherhood. The laws of nature continue, yes indeed. But what lives in you? 'What do you get, what did you master?', the astral world soon asks your character, your personality, your self; and that can be cosmic, yes indeed.

When you saw Ramakrishna and he returned after a wonderful journey, and he had experienced his disembodiment, then he knew that in that space the cosmic consciousness was present and then he did not even dare to think anymore. Believe me, when you are soon released from these material systems, then you do not dare to think anymore. And then you say for a hundred percent: "Just knock me down, Master, what a big mouth I had on earth. My God, my God, if only You had just knocked me down. When do I get inspiration? I have no inspiration; I have no longing. Does the world have longing? I longed. I am grateful that I may awaken. Oh, my God, the things I received."

Yes, who has that? And is it true? Do true foundations lie under that? You see, because you have to begin with the very first thought in order that you may know; the yearning and longing must get increasing consciousness. You must just only think and feel: how do I reach spiritual, spatial awakening? Then you get the inspiration. How do you wish to be inspired when the task in society is only to be able to get food and drink, to act the gentleman, to

act the lady? Just come here, then I will ask you questions if you like to think that you possess true feeling in order to analyze the laws of your Christ, Golgotha, Gethsemane, Pilate, Caiaphas. But then we will first nail you to the cross.

André always says: “I wanted to be able to prove what it actually is.” But he will not get that opportunity now. If you start to feel the sorrow of the human being who destroys himself, then you would want to pull your heart from your ribs in order to give it to that human being, if you could help that human being. Because do you know what awakens when you really start to see light? Then the word, the harsh word, the not understanding of the human being is sorrowful, a deeply painful contact, not in your heart, but in your soul and spirit, in the Divine spark, and that sorrow is awe-inspiring. You cannot even experience those pains as a human being.

What did the human being understand about the sorrows of the Christ, that He stood powerless against such a wild chaos, such a wild gang, as mankind still is? Ha ha, did you really think that the Spheres of Light, the Masters sympathized with you, that you will get war again? Did you think that the Spheres of Light are praying: “And protect the children of the earth”? “My God, my Christ, we lie kneeled and protect us from the Satan”? The Satan lives in you. When you are truly, spiritually conscious, spiritually pure in your thinking, feeling and acting with regard to society, child, father, mother, sister, brother, Christ, God, your God in you? When? Yes, you now think: is life becoming so hard? It is becoming perfectly simple. Perfectly simple? No, naturally simple. What do we have to do with that death?

On the Other Side people ask you, the space of life asks: “Absorb me into you. Which powers do I get from you? How much light do you have to give to me? Because I give you my world, my infinity.” Cosmic consciousness, in order to wish to possess that, asks: begin now. Ha, the sphere is laughing. The Master there, who possesses the life of feeling and can think, who has the earth in his hands and sees the planets before him and can say: “I experienced all of that”, when that Master, when that human being, that spiritually conscious being returns to the earth and experiences his walk and looks at the people and checks those longings with regard to all those millions of laws of life, then nothing, nothing, nothing, nothing more remains of the human being on earth. Because he is free from lies and deception, that Master is free from wrong thoughts, from harshness; there is only gentleness, understanding, harmony and oneness in this human being. That human being cannot carry out any task for your society, because he knows: I must build up the one life and I should break down the other? Can you feel?

Now lay your foundations for your society, for your life here. Now I can start to ask you questions. I could begin: what do you want? What are you?

What do you do? Are you really serving by means of what you do? It no longer comes down to who you are and which task you have in your hands. It does not come down to whether you do art, writing, painting, or sculpting things. It concerns: what are you like? What do you feel? Because to sculpt, to paint, to describe the character traits, and to take them in deeds, in cordiality, in the being one for all those creations to the human being, to your love, to your friend, your father, your mother, the life on earth, that becomes the foundation for cosmic knowledge, cosmic oneness, cosmic thinking and feeling.

What we want to achieve by means of these lectures is: to release you from yourself. Do you know yourself? Who are you? Where does the life begin and where does it end? You begin to build up a universe every second, then the human being talks, society assures you of those sacred powers and forces, and a moment later it lies there again and it is kicked. The street gutters of the city absorb it into themselves, as a result of which we could write 'Masks and Men'. I do not need to place the Divine image on this stage. I do not need to leave you for long in the Divine All, because you will not realize it anyway. But I would like to ask you: what do you have of Frederik? What do you have of René? Many people already stumbled over the thinking of the first part of the 'Masks', do you see? We wrote it like that, we analyzed it like that – thank God, that we were able to do that – that not one of you was capable of walking in just like that, even if you had read all those books, attended those five and six hundred lectures. You see now how difficult you yourself are, because you are that. You are that. What do you have of Erica? Do you see? What do you have of the fortune teller where Frederik goes? What do you have of that lady, who is in the mental institution there and who was locked up there, because another wanted to possess her money? What do you have of Lord Show, if you want to see the world naked and place the statues before you? Today it is called for the space: "Oh, I cannot miss you, I cannot live without you", and tomorrow the door opens and you are kicked out; do you have that? You must go to the country sometime. You must go to the farmers sometime. The farmers can give you something. The gifts, which possess Divine meaning today, will go in the stove tomorrow. What do you have of that? What do you have of it? What did you accept of it when Master Alcar opened these sessions? What is there left of it in you? One human being says: "Well, that is already so long ago." The other says: "Well, I do not know." One serves God, the other serves Christ. They, the world, want to possess consciousness. I am not talking to you, I am just asking, because people will soon ask you that 'beyond the coffin'. The human being wants to go through the mysticism, through the soul, which people do not know, through the spirit, the personality starts to speak and then the

'crosses' come. Frederik asks: "Does theosophy also have those crosses, those shapes, those phases, which still radiate light despite everything and deeply move my inner life?" "For the good thought", Frederik said, "that child will get five hundred guilders from me." You do it with flowers.

I know that there are people amongst you who truly could love God and Christ and if you possessed the means, that you would wish to give everything in order to be able to give the world this happiness; we know. But it concerns the masses, it concerns the world, it concerns this mankind, which begs in need of help at this moment: "Oh, just protect us, just protect us."

And just look back. You so wish to see planets and stars, moon, sun and earth analyzed before you, but now finally begin in this age – for us there is no New Year, you know that – now finally begin to truly lay foundations. Because soon you will break your precious neck and then we will have to take care of you; but then there will be nothing, no hold, nothing. "It does not matter to me." We let you remain there for thousands of years, ages in that 'it does not matter to me.' You will then have nothing, not a flower, not a bird, no one approaches you, because you cut the cosmos in the Divine heart. You not only kill yourself, your world of thoughts, your life of feeling, not only your fatherhood and motherhood, even if you do not have it, but you murder everything by means of one, one human, human thought ... Afraid? Or did you really think you would be able to experience a Sphere of Light and be able to fly to sun, moon and stars, Jupiter, Saturn and Venus just like that, while you neglect the life of a flower, the life of a bird, a tree which was born from you, from the human being. That life says: "Why do you not look at me?" You see; do you understand this? This becomes spiritual thinking and feeling in the future. You cannot think. The human being says it itself: "Yes, I cannot think, I do not know where I must begin."

And now you have the foundations of Christ. We go through Gethsemane – we were here one morning – we felt broken. I also let you be broken so that you will finally be able, would want to go and sit down in order to think: but what am I doing? What am I? Who am I? What do I want? And the place is in Gethsemane. Gethsemane is the place and the spot in this world, where there is truly thought. Even if you come there – do you see? – and you visit the gardener of Gethsemane and you ask: "May I have a bit of soil?"

Then he says: "Take a cartful, because it has no meaning anyway."

"May I have a little flower then?"

Do you see? But the human being in this society possesses everything, yes, he goes to Gethsemane and ask for a flower there and a bit of sand as if the space ... God, it is in his hands and he is happy.

"Oh, oh", the other one says, "mad. Or is he a child and I am a human being?"

Yes, Christ said: "Let the children come to me."

And what did He mean by that, minister, theologian, bishop, cardinal, pope?

When you walk in the first sphere, then you meet millions of fathers and mothers and they are all children. Adults do not exist there. Yes, they are adult, you see angels there and you see Masters there. A youth comes to you, or a girl of 21, 20 years, she is a cosmic mother and she says: "Do you perhaps have something to ask my life? Experience me and you will receive my love."

And then the human being stands ... thinking. The human being is so awe-inspiringly grateful that you may take a walk with the heavens, with the space.

"Give me your hand."

You must just ... You must just start to experience a hand of a cosmic, spiritually conscious being, who places that in you, then you get to experience a current, an inspiration, an awakening and a becoming conscious, for which you do not possess any foundation.

And yet, I assure you, I am not heavy, I will prove it to you: you can experience that on earth. There is day; there is night. On the Other Side you have the day eternally. But there is also darkness if it does not matter to you that you awaken, that you feel, that you think and that you do not feel strongly about life. Then the worship comes, then the awakening comes, the wanting to experience the sacred respect for that space. You will start to feel, you will start to see how those laws emerged, how those condensings came, how planet after planet could begin with its own task. And when you now see and experience and want to master that, you stand, no, then you lie kneeled again in Gethsemane and you surrender to the Divine guidance, the inspiration with which you are one, by which you received the life. And then you can only just say and then this only passes your lips: "Thy will be done!" Yes ...

If we could sit down and wait until the first spiritual question enters you, until the first spiritual question awakens in us – which is then assured of spatial feeling, spatial power which comes from there, far away from us – yes, then we lay for this life and for all the spaces created by God our first, human foundation. And that is now called: do good. No, because that is dangerous. Do good by means of the word. Try to bring that higher thought forward from everything. Sit down and experience the peace, experience the thinking. Yes, what is thinking?

"I do not know."

Is it not true, you will begin and you read about the first sphere, you read about the hells and heavens and you become afraid. Yes – you see – something is speaking. What is from you, in you, which is analyzed there? There are no burning hells, but there is the hatred, the destruction, the meaningless

and that is darkness. When you walk through society and meet the thief, the murderer, the hatred, the horrors, plague and cholera there, yes, then the human being runs away and says to himself: "I do not want anything to do with that." But what you received in materialization, were able to establish, what the diseases told you, is also inwardly much worse and sick. Is a hatred, is the feeling of hatred not a disease? Is that not being spiritually sick?

The human being is lying kneeled in Gethsemane and prays and already talks, he thinks that he has inspiration, he wants to go over the world, he runs through Jerusalem like a possessed, wants to convince everyone: "Yes, I can feel it!" And when he stands before Golgotha and must take his first footstep upwards, is he faced with succumbing? No, with walking back, running away to an assured society, ease, it happens of its own accord there. "I am still so young. I have not learned anything yet about the life. The life has not yet given me anything. Why would I accept and experience that heaviness? Why would I make a fuss in order to elevate the people? For what? For who? No."

You will have to learn to carry that cross one day, that cross, that cursed cross which people placed on the shoulders of Christ. And you do that by means of thoughts. You can carry the human being by means of your character traits, by means of a nice conversation, by means of wanting to listen. When the human being tells you something and you feel, the human being parades his suffering, his sorrow, the human being just wants to give everyone that, then it will never become cosmic feeling and thinking, never ever spiritual expansion, awakening and becoming conscious, that will become nonsense. The human being who wants to start to serve in Gethsemane, is silent, lies down and is simple. Because when you start to talk, then you enter the light. When your words pass your lips, then you have materialized yourself and then the other life can give you a beating, attack you. You see, we had to accept that in Egypt, Ramakrishna, the temples in British India had to accept that; the flower could do that, the bird, the child in the mother had to experience that. Do not touch that life, remain in yourself, because the birth must come.

Now you must start to follow for this year, just go back: what was the old year like for you? Thinking, or did you have fun? Were you able to give five minutes to yourself, to your self, your inner life? Were you really able to experience a good conversation with yourself and were you able to say to the life: "Yes, I was wrong in that"? "How can it be", does not need to be there. You do not need to be afraid, because you will begin again soon, because life is evolution, life builds up. But there are moments that Gethsemane, and soon, behind this, Golgotha, will speak to us.

Do you wish to experience the birth of Christ?



(In the hall people keep coughing.)

What a lot we are coughing this morning?

(pause)

Now you will no longer cough.

We want to experience the birth of Christ. We want to climb Golgotha. We want to know what that man felt there, he who said: "I do not need you", and the other one said: "Can you not elevate me into yours?"

And what did the Christ say then? "Yes, you will be in paradise today with Me." He went to his one and the Christ went to His Omniscience.

Do you have, I ask you, people of this world; do you also have that life, that feeling? Is there something in the space, which you do not possess?

A minister is powerless. Why? Because the human being – I explained to you – stands on damnation, on the last judgement. But do you still feel, despite everything, how difficult it may be, that it will be still victorious, because there is no damnation. Those bones – André explained that to you, ridiculed it, as we also want and do that – those bones mean nothing more. That trumpeting later in the space does not exist, because now there is trumpeting. Now there is trumpeting from the space, and a flower does that, a bird does that, fatherhood and motherhood do that. Those are the Spheres of Light. That is sun, moon and stars, but especially the moon.

You really want to stay in the universe. You want to know what there is after that. And that lives in you, because you are light, you are day-conscious and you are dark. That All-Source has to, through yourself – that is the Deity in nature, the planets and the stars had to accept and were able to experience that – that has to reach becoming conscious for yourself. That source in you is Divinely deep, it can inspire you, it can bring you to being one. Or is it not true that you long deep within you for that true love? Just be honest. Is your husband really so cordial, so sweet, so just? Is the mother whom you possess, surrendering in feeling and can the mother take care of you? Does she inspire you, does she radiate the life, the day-conscious, the society, everything around her? Is she harsh? Does she always continue, or does she always look at the wrong things? Then there will be no light.

If Christ – you do not understand the Christ, you want to experience Him, but you do not know Him – if He had not let himself be beaten, if He had said: "What do you want, Pilate? I will just lash you with that whip right in your face as I beat the profiteers from the temple, the house of God. What do you want?" then it would have been a street charlatan. But the Christ looked at Him and stood there as a Divine majesty and did not say anything.

What do we do?

Because He laid by this – didn't He – the Divine, universal macrocosmic foundation for the human being, for us, for your fatherhood, for your moth-

erhood, for your society, your university, your being a child, your grandmother, your grandfather. But how was grandfather, how was grandmother? Did they also speak lovingly? Could mother hate? Then mother must see that she becomes free from that. In the spheres we let the mother sink in her hatred, if she hates. But we carry her if she wants to be carried and can accept the laws. Because for this that human head bowing now comes, that boasting must go. That thinking “I can do that” and you cannot, because you have not yet proved it, that is your fall, that is the destruction, that is the human chaos, the quarrel. Isn't it, your society has already proved it. Your society asks: who are you? What can you do? Well.

But that was not necessary in the prehistoric age. Then you already had enough that you were life. Yes, we went across the land. We started to explore the earth. We went in here and in there, because we had the highest authority, we were the rulers. But now, now society says: “Just wait a moment, that is mine.” Yes, there are still people living who want to possess your consciousness, your feeling, your possession. You just look at Stalin, you had Adolf before but now there is another one again. You know ‘The Peoples of the Earth’; I do not need to go into that. You know ‘The Peoples of the Earth’, you know the analysis, the character traits, the consciousness of the masses, also for yourself. What you possess yourself, now possess, and what you play out and send out every day, Stalin wants that too. Why not? Why would you not give the good child everything of yourself? André explains the laws to you, after all. He does it in a challenging way which is present in the cosmos, because if he was to make a minister's speech of it, we would chase him out of there. Because life is like that.

We are lucky, we have our laughter, even if you climb sphere after sphere. Even if you live in the Divine All, then you see the Divine personality with a human smile on their lips. Because life is beautiful. Life is wonderful – I wrote to you, I told you in *Jeus I* and soon in *II* – but life is awe-inspiringly rotten, dreadful. Yes, because the human being is rotten and dreadful himself. Did you get a fright? Is it not the truth?

The human being prays, prays to God, prays to Christ, the human being prays to planets and stars, the human being has invented names for the Divine life and says: “We are going there.” The human being possesses a death. Do you see that this mankind still cannot think? Death stands before you every day. The papers note deaths, and there is no death. In which falsehood, in which unconsciousness do you actually live? The human being weeps next to ‘the coffin’. The human being must lose someone, the human being is afraid. If you are Gods, why still fear if the life governs you? Ask André it during the hours, which you can experience with him: “Why must I possess fear when death comes?” Just look into society and stand before these per-

sonalities, dare to experience these people. What remains of that if you come to stand before the highest, you still love death, dress yourself in black and cannot say: "You will begin a journey which is eternal. Yes, I too, I am also there, but I must get out of here"? And then the human being stands there. Just walk with your head to the ground and follow that corpse there, which means nothing more. If I was to say: "It is old rust", you would certainly get a fright because that was your mother. But it means nothing more, you yourself stand next to it, I let you experience that here, I showed you it. Or then just smash everything to bits, if you cannot accept this ... "And would that be the case?"

You have never heard this word before; these laws have never been explained in this world before, not in Egypt, not in British India. No initiate, there is no initiate on earth who can tell about this and of this in that depth. You can establish for yourself from this that there is cosmic consciousness. And now we break a few foundations for your life, because we lay the new ones underneath. Don't we? Is that love, is that feeling? No, my child, that is the urge to inspire the life, that is bringing my own life to awakening, driving, elevating my own life, and loving everyone, whoever it is. There is no old age; there is only youth. The human adult child is grateful and now we reach oneness. Now it is: "Good day. Yes, my brother, sit down and let us speak." What a sanctity to discuss the laws, to analyze them and that grateful feeling which you get, that floating, elevating, which you also see in the Spheres of Light 'beyond the coffin'. That is the first sphere, that a flower tells you – and then life comes, then the oneness comes: "Do you not possess the realm of colours? Do you not have fatherhood and motherhood?" You should feel what they say. They now all speak: "Am I not beautiful?"

"Yes, you are beautiful, little one."

The Divine All lives in there. What does the bee do? What does nature do? How does nature serve itself? You see, you see that again on the Other Side. I lay all of them at Golgotha.

I am pleased that you lay a bit of colour around me, but I take them back to Him, who gave so awe-inspiringly much of himself, that cannot be understood and cannot be experienced, who gave everything of His Deity and could say: "Here I am."

Now you come. You could only experience that sad sorrow in His eyes. He himself stood there in this way for the human being. You must be able to stand like that for every character trait, as if God is standing before you. You must begin, when you take the word to another and you are listening or speaking, then you must start to think that you always want to experience the reality by means of your word, because your word is a universe. And every wrong thought – we learned that by means of the Christ – the

destruction, you meet that. Or would you wish to think that that from the past and last year and from ten, twenty years ago, has disappeared? Yes, gone like that, dissolved, evaporated? That stands there before you. You see, you can walk away from me, but you will come back anyway. There is only one path 'beyond the coffin' and we sit there on that one path, if I do nothing to you. If I threaten you, then I sit down there. But I am now here anyway. I am not imagining anything, but I am sitting there at that twist and I see you, as Jesus says that: "You have a millstone around your neck." Look, you have him there too, he goes another ten, twenty metres further and then the succumbing comes, then the space takes away the breath of life. Then there is no longer any feeling, no more going further, because you enter an atmosphere which you do not possess. Don't you? You can no longer get any breath now, you suffocate, a hand, a hold comes here? No, there you wince from the pain, because you are gasping for breath, you flounder there like a fish above the water ... and finally the collapsing comes. He is that and she is also that; and I am that and you are that. But if you want to walk around that mountain, around that swamp ...

"Yes, I will carry the Christ, I will interpret Him, I will represent Him."

Why is your place unoccupied? Because you now live on the Other Side. Why do you avoid your eternity? You do not want to sit down here, and you do not want to inspire the life, the society? You think you can do it under your own power, outside of the Masters, outside of Christ, outside of the Deity in you? Then you will soon also stand-alone there and there will be no help, there will be no oneness.

The Other Side brought manifestations, manifested itself by means of the 'direct voice', materialization, dematerialization, the human being received thoughts, received feeling, but the human being thought: I can do it myself now, the human being became a Deity. Did you have the picture before you, how the metaphysical teachings were cut up into pieces? And you are that. That is the Christ, that is the hereafter, and that is sun, moon and stars. That is a part of this oneness, this personality, which nibbles itself to pieces.

When is the life strong? When do we reach universal inspiring? What does the minister want? What does the Catholic Church want? Yes, the Catholic Church is strong, that is the art. Did you think that the spheres did not know, that the human being did not understand how you spoil, cut to pieces and sully your wonderful, cosmic hold? How many dogmas emerged? Why do you not reach oneness? You have one God! How many Gods do you have here in the meantime? A hundred thousand. And then you say and then the human being says: "And help us, because we bring a space, we bring feeling."

Your radio, the technical wonders are now consumed by nonsense. They experience the damnation, the destruction, and think that they are doing

well. Do you see, that is all false, that is darkness talk. There is no consciousness, no reality, no justice. It is the sully of the Living Wonder, who had to accept in Gethsemane: yes, that is a cup. But that was not the cup in order to die; no, that was the awe-inspiring powerlessness in order to be beaten, to have to absorb, to have to accept, the unconscious of this mankind, the head bowing for not being willing.

Yes. One sphere, one planet, one law of life, one grade, the night and the day taught us that. But the Masters on the Other Side spiritualized that, and then the fourth, the fifth, the sixth and the seventh cosmic grade came into being and then the human being lived in the Divine All. He knew: he was there where he stood on His divine foundation. He is now a Deity. He now possesses everything.

I would like to ask you: when will you now begin to build up for the Other Side? This is the Other Side here. Some of you will soon return to the earth. They will soon dissolve after dying, after being released. You see, that dying must go from your wordbook; death is no good, it means nothing. Dying and passing away do not exist, now or ever before. You return, you must continue your life. You have to experience the feeling as consciousness by means of the earth and that is only possible by undergoing fatherhood and motherhood. You are now mother, what are you like now as a mother? You are father; what are you like? In harmony with nature? You see, you are now faced with philosophical, cosmic systems.

Socrates was a child who started to think. Socrates had a goat, the child played shepherd for a time, he started to talk to the animals. He says: "How beautiful you are and can you give me a kiss? How do you think? What lives in you? Only just eating and drinking, and the human being kills you. If only I could go with you here. If only we could go to a free field, where there is peace and quiet. But soon people will kill you." Socrates began in this way. Yes indeed, Socrates was also a child who experienced ancient Egypt. He is now also the cosmic conscious being who can say: "Yes, now I have got it."

But you must begin like that. You must, you must follow the good ones, the conscious of spirit. Every destruction, which can destroy society, which darkens your life, your character traits, must go overboard. Why do you not begin with that now, finally? When does the yearning come, the true, natural longing? Commit and experience, undergo the art. Act the judge over the human being, yes indeed, but now be careful. When you judge the human being ... What did Christ say? I had to place you before the difficulty. What do you do? What do you now do on earth? Are you a judge? Must you sentence people? Must you put the human being in prison? Are you going a bit further and do you dare to sign a death sentence, then you are signing yourself. Lie to the human being and you lie to yourself – I told you – deceive the

human being, you just ultimately deceive yourself. Become angry, become rebellious with regard to the human being; it is you yourself. You see, you do not give your feeling, your being one, your cordiality any expansion. When does the spiritual feeling come, the real wanting to go to the awakening?

The human being heals – I told you – the human being cures, but does he know his own cure? André groaned about his illnesses. He thinks: my God, my God, how those people must suffer. If only I could absorb all of that in me, because I can deal with it, they cannot. How do you cure? How do you think for the human being? Do you carry the human being? I did this and I did that and I did the other. Who does it? When we finally start to experience the last law of life, then the human being cures himself and it is the life, the inner life that cures. The magnetizer, the doctor, cannot do anything. The academic also says: “I am powerless.” But the spiritually thinking can do everything, and walks with his chest, with his space, with his head, with his personality in front of him and succumbs. When will the real surrendering and bowing to be?

Now I include all those lectures for Gethsemane, Golgotha, the birth of Christ, the cycle of the earth, fatherhood and motherhood, psychopathy, insanity. What do we have of that, of that whole wordbook? Just continue and do not let yourself be deformed by the human being. But stand by reality, then you will get spiritual possession. You now get spatial awakening, because every thought becomes deeper, your character traits will speak, they emit light, you shine; people love you.

There are people who say: “I have everything, if only the human being knew me.” But why do you talk, why do you still think so gloomily about your sisters and brothers? How can you enter the first sphere, how can you lay a spiritual foundation if it is always you? We had to accept; if the human being does not understand me, then that is not the unconscious, but it is I, me.

Christ did not say to the human being: Go away from me, gloomy person. “No”, Christ says. “I must now accept that I do not possess the power to be able to explain it to you, but I will still be able to elevate you in your life.”

Because is it not true, people slandered Him. The human being – just accept – the human being who violates Divine life, feeling, and spits in that life’s face just like that. They spat at Christ there in Jerusalem. Just do that here, just hit a human being as people hit the Christ there. Crowns go over the street, and the human being is beheaded. But you no longer do that on the Other Side. There you will have to start to carry, start to love the human being, the life of your Deity. And then your personality will no longer speak: “All the things I am doing and all the things I have done.” You represent your own life. The crucial point now is how you do that. But those are the laws,

and those are the foundations. Christ gave you everything. He gave us the example to bow, to always say ... yes, if the human being, if Pilate wants to be right, and Caiaphas wanted to be right, in addition there is the unconscious being, the Barabbas, then the spiritually conscious being says: "You are right. But I am going."

If you come to André and you want to be right, then he says: "Yes, you are right." He talks to you, but he keeps you, he follows you until finally that bowing comes. If you are inspired with slander, with destruction and sully, then he lets you sully. Because you will succumb sooner or later in your own sully and the slander and the destruction and then you still reach that kneeling down there in Jerusalem, in that Gethsemane and you say: "My God, my God, have you forsaken me?" Yes, you smothered your own Deity.

It is not an art to be able to cope with life, society. If you want to play Pilate, a saint, an initiate, a cosmically conscious being, then you will have to prove how you love the life, how you can carry the life. For the spheres there is not one human being who is number one. The lowest and the first is a space, is a oneness. The human being who now still lives in the jungle is a Deity. Or do you perhaps look down on that 'vermin'? Does it hit? You howl about the Dutch East Indies, you do not want to let it go, you do not want to lose it. We spoke about that, didn't we, and that will become free. You will become free; the human being will become free. Motherhood, fatherhood, the smallest insect, a flower, a plant, a bird, life, night, space, everything, every law got an independence, why not a people? What do you want?

André says to you – every word which he speaks goes to the universe and comes back, received by millions: "Also make it so far, also bring yourself to inspiration if you want to start to write, if you want to start to shout." But first that nonsense has to go. First that bowing must be there, first the sweetness, the respect, the respect, the respect ... the respect for the human being, for society. Do not interfere with destruction. Do not start to shoot. We believe you if you are faced with Christ and say: "I meant well, Christ." And if you are faced with the Masters and you lie there kneeled down and your heart passes your lips, your blood flows and they still see that you only touch the fourth grade of your consciousness, then there will be no hand reached out, then they will continue to stand, because you must sink even deeper. Harsh? No, sweet. If the Master starts to carry you, then he will carry you straight to the darkness. Then no foundations will be laid. You must never want to be carried, because the person who is carried is the patient. André does not want to be carried; he learned that from us.

You say: "Hoho, how wonderful that is!" Prove it. "Ho, how beautiful that is, what you gave me, what you gave us, I cannot accept it." We understand,

but prove it.

How can you speak like that, if you do not yet possess the unity of the world, if you do not possess the unity of your father, your mother, your sister, your brother? How can you say for the Messiah, when Golgotha speaks: "I am at odds with my mother, with my father, my sister, my child. I hate everything. I do not like that. I am it"?

Yes, you are it? Well, you are it. You get from the space: you are it. You get everything from the space. But do you still not feel that pressure? Every wrong thought smothers the Divine core. Is it not true, can you not agree with that this morning and for your space, your Christ, for your new year, for your eternal life of feeling? The bowing, the carrying finally becomes: the being self, the beautiful radiating, the loving feeling and being one for the human being. Does it not become that? You see, those are all foundations, those are the stimuli for your life of feeling.

The Master stands there, but says: "It is harsh."

"Yes", Gerhard says, everybody is possessed here. That world here is insane."

"Yes", the Master says, "only you, you, are wise. You are happy, and you have feeling, don't you? You are yourself, you had the earth, you received the bible, you went to a church – didn't you – you were Catholic."

"Yes, and I sat there and I prayed."

"Yes, and you went to confession, but we have nothing more to do with that. There is your confession box. You can pray for that."

That goes straight to that Messiah there in the Divine All, the true, the real expert on the human being. You do not need to go and lie down.

Jeus says in part II, that you will soon receive: "Then I will just go to the real one, then I will no longer need that stone statue, Crisje." Then Jeus was not even fourteen years old. "Why would I go and pray?" Jeus says, "I just think there they made stone of it. But I will go to the real one, which remains. To this one!" To my self, you see. I bring myself to radiation, to growth, to the knowledge.

And you know. You know it. You can receive the human being every day, and you can be love. Do you go abroad, do you go over the world? In only one week you will attract that people, if you just possess love. The human being starts to say: "That is a beautiful human being. That is a good man. That is a sweet woman. That is a good child." That is in your hands. The human being will carry you out, you see. Because you do well, because you carry, because you inspire, because you awaken. That is in your hands, because you have experienced the justice of Christ. Because He was just, He was cosmically just, divinely true, you see. Do not confound the human being if the human being wants to be right, but withdraw. You will see how soon the



human being comes. When the human being wants to be harsh and wants to destroy your life, just withdraw. But be ready; be prepared when you have to speak. And place authority there. Do you wish to heal the people; do you wish to carry the sick people of this world? Then emit your healing life of feeling and they will come to you. You do not need to place advertisements for that.

But we taught André, here, like that, sit down and wait and emit the feeling, your power; and the patients will come. This week fifteen, then André began. But the next week thirty and it happens. And then the word from Master Alcar came to him: “Begin from this moment on to be good, to be true, to talk clearly and realistically, do not interfere with anything which you do not yet know. But what you know and feel about God, Christ and the life ‘beyond the coffin’, place there the inner winged foundation of your true personality, your feeling, your thinking. You will only get that word back in five years and ten years, but it will come. The human being will tell you it.” André experienced it. Peoples will talk about you, if you now begin with the truth. People will come from Paris, from England, from America and everywhere and say: “I heard about you. I felt you, because your light, your life came to me.”

Is that not the Christ, mothers? When we begin there, then we will build spiritual foundations. Then you are really faced with the first sphere. That means: then you are faced with cordiality, with the truth, with love, feeling, awakening, inspiration, becoming conscious, for pure fatherhood and motherhood. That is the first sphere. Then you can carry each other. Then you bow your head for the human being who wants to be right and yet is wrong, because the word already says it. “They should know one day who I am.”

Just prove it.

Hoho, just come to the Other Side, the human being there says: “They should know one day who I am”, people say here and on the Other Side people say: “We can see that from your light.” How can you still think wrongly? If you want to possess light, then no more wrong thoughts can enter you – believe it now – because that darkens the universal light. Can you accept this? Now begin to always be true, light and sense for yourself, that if you say: “I am it and the human being will one day start to see”, then you cannot carry, cannot inspire those peoples, because you go ahead; and you must stand there, behind. The people must not see you, the people, the masses must not be able to feel you, because then you are material consciousness. You are like granite. How can you experience the soul radiantly, undergo that oneness which can only take care, undergo spiritually, can drive, can talk? Is that the case? Those are the spatial systems.

And I will now continue with that in order to waken you, in order to final-

ly be able to elevate you, that you will begin with this awakening, with this spiritual flying. So that for this morning the 'great wings' for motherhood, for fatherhood, for friendship, for brotherhood, for sisterhood, for society, the life of God awakens in yourself.

Did I bring you something new this morning?

(Hall:) "Yes."

That is not true, I will not even accept that. There was speaking like that for hundreds of thousands of centuries. With a little piece of proof, is not it ...? People, the money that Jesus found in the wood should already have been enough for the world. Because who could think like that?

"Well", the world says. You see, you just keep talking to an empty self and you must fill that up again. And then the human being continues: "Oh, it was wonderful. Oh, how I enjoyed myself. Oh, how beautiful it was."

What is beautiful? Is a word beautiful? Is love beautiful? Is cordiality beautiful? Is justice beautiful? No, that is a law! That is beautiful.

Do not come to André and say: "Oh, how beautiful", because he will get you out of the door. He will get you out of his life, because that is wrong. You must say absolutely nothing. You can only say: "It moved me. It shook me awake." That is it. And when that sees God, can experience the Christ, can elevate your sphere, because you get more light, that is the awakening for your whole, universal macrocosmic self as father and mother. World, (hits the microphone), can you hear this?

I thank you, my sisters and brothers, for your wonderful, simple, human feelings. And I hope that you want to accept my harsh, strict word.

(Hall:) "Thank you, Master Zelanus."

I thank you for the children of mother nature, also for André.

# The Divine justice for the human being - I

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. I promised you that we would soon – I just said it again – return from the universe and would slightly analyze the philosophical systems for the human being, for soul, spirit, personality, society, astral world. Since we made a journey through the universe and got to know God as light, life, father and mother, we reach the Divine justice of its own accord.

How can that Divine justice be experienced? The minister, the theologian speaks about Divine justice. And when you descend into yourself deeply, you cannot see that Divine justice or experience for your society; and yet, that can be analyzed in only a few seconds. But what do you still know then? The Divine justice is gone in society for this mankind. There has been talking for two thousand years and when the clergyman, your minister, is faced with justice and he says: “And God is just and will punish those and those people”, then he stumbles over the Divine law of justice, because God does not punish – do you see? – and he can begin again. He must first get to know the God of all life and He is – we experienced that and you can accept that – He is light, life, love! A God of faith does not exist. It is the God of the condensing and hardening laws, the God who grows, the God who possesses everything and is also just, because soon we will get to know him as the God of harmony, the God, and finally, the God of love.

Of course we are now faced with the philosophical systems, not only for Mother Nature, for the animal, but also for the universe. For the soul, for your spirit, your human self. The whole of this world is searching for a God who is just. The East and the West rebel because no laws of justice can be experienced. And yet it is simple. I will soon ask you: “What do you have of that justice?” and then you must not get a fright, I do not intend to frighten you. I do not want to deny you that self, but I will put it right. And then you can shrug your shoulders inwardly – I am talking to mankind of which you are a part – and how you wish to experience that justice, everyone has to decide that for himself.

André already told you. We do not make any lectures here, we do not build up any lectures in order to force you to do that and that, that is in your hands. We bring you spiritual science. The highest which mankind has received at the moment on earth. You cannot experience it anywhere in the world, you have it, and anyone who is open to it, who yearns, who wants to expand himself has the word and begins to think, he begins to feel, he begins to accept, he begins to bow. And then you go through your whole dictionary

and the good of that, then the human being will one day stand before the God who is just, and then you just have to prove what you want: to the left or to the right. The justice of God is – I could have told in ‘Jeus II’ and ‘Jeus III’, but in ‘Jeus II’ you will soon get to accept it – as the grave for yourself is deep and high, and low; there is a left, there is a right, a reverse and there is just one ahead. And then the Master of Jeus had disappeared and the child shouted: “He, just wait, what are you whispering about?”

Then Master Alcar said to Jeus: “We agreed that I would go and when we would finish a conversation, then I would not come back again.”

“But what, what, what does all of that mean?” Do you see?

“The justice of God”, Master Alcar could have said to Jeus, but that child could not yet deal with that, “is like a philosophical system which is experienced by Socrates and Plato and now by your own universities, but is not felt.”

The human being speaks about justice, the human being wants to serve justice and to sell it in the first place for your society. We will therefore soon come to society and then you can wonder: “What did we receive in possession for millions of things, qualities, for justice?” We lay a foundation for that universal justice. We enter the human justice of course for thousands of thoughts, for the bible, for a university, for your talking, your thinking, your eating, your drinking, your fatherhood, your motherhood. Because you certainly feel it, one human being gets everything from that just God and another is broken alive and conscious, murdered. The stake is no longer there, but when you look back at other peoples, then you see trouble, misery, whipping, contamination, diseases. And can a God who is just give that to the human being and can He represent that? That is not possible! We already get to see that the human being has laid foundations for himself for a justice which he possesses and means nothing for your soul, for your spirit, for your astral life, for the space.

But where do those Divine foundations live which represent the justice of God? Because through this you can learn: that flower possesses the Divine spatial justice, because that child has life; you have too. An animal also has justice, we will see that soon, but we will first look into the space. We must return, we return to the space, to the moon, to sun, stars and planets, because they received their Divine justice. And now everything in God has light, life, love, but God gave life to every cell, to every spark. And that spark ... You leave that light and that life, and that soul and that spirit, and that fatherhood and motherhood, we just leave that there in that world where it is. We are only talking about the Divine justice, but you think about that too, because we experienced those spaces for that purpose. We went to stars and planets, we entered the astral world, we entered the world for your spirit,

'beyond the coffin'. We came onto the fourth, the fifth, the sixth, the seventh cosmic grade. We entered the Divine All, came back and went on to the All-Mother in the invisible, when the God of all life was still to begin. We experienced that darkness there again. I took you along again with Peter, with John, with the apostles, when they started to experience the spheres after their struggle. Then the Masters came and said: "Come, we will now go and will convince you, first of course on earth, what you did there. And if you are free, then you will get to know God, the just God."

And then Peter already came: "But why was I killed?"

"God did not do it, Peter, you did that yourself. The human being did that. With Me too", the Messiah said.

Do you see? How can you already – you feel which foundations suddenly melt away, sink away from under our feet – how can you accept that the Christ let himself be killed? "Jerusalem, Jerusalem, what did you do, Caiaphas, Pilate? Are you just?", I ask you, the stars and the planets ask, the light of the space of life asks. "Are you just when you say: 'Yes, I have nothing to do with that, I wash my hands in innocence?'" Because we will soon stand, we will soon come before Pilate again, before Caiaphas again. Because I do not talk about Caiaphas, I do not talk about Gethsemane nor Golgotha if I do not come back to that, because those are the foundations.

We come to stand before millions of problems and yet, the Divine justice walks in front of us. That is the Divine thread, the contact, the attunement, the part of His life, of all of that which He is. We find and we see that Divine attunement again as justice there. Since God divided himself in the infinite in that space, He divided himself by means of myriad parts, each life, each spark at a macrocosmic attunement got the own personality in its hands. And that was now and that is now the justice of God. Now God has nothing more to give. And now we can only just follow: what did we make of it as human beings? And there you are now.

Now I can begin immediately in order to analyze society, your personality and then you go home again of course with hanging shoulders, and I do not intend that. Because the human being gets a fright, the human being says: "Ho, how I was beaten there." But you have got life, you got your thinking and your feeling. Look back at the jungle, what do those people have?

But look: because the moon could begin and every life became a cell of His Self, with the light, with the soul, with the spirit, with that attunement. That thinking and feeling still has to come, because we will evolve ourselves, we will materialize and spiritualize ourselves as a cell. But it now, concerns the laws of justice. You will see what your society has mastered of it.

Nothing more remains of it, and yet, there is everything in the human being and that becomes the Kingdom of God, or the thousand year, eter-

nal kingdom for mankind – that is for everyone, we saw and experienced that – because God brought the planets to working, took that working to consciousness. That happened of its own accord by means of sun and moon, He became that, and He became that as a mother. The moon started to give birth, the moon started to materialize His life, we experienced that embryonic stage to the fish stage. We went from planet to planet, we experienced other spaces and everything was present. And then He had and He could really say – not as the bible does that -: “It is fine like this.” He could really say: “This is one hundred percent okay. I live in this. I am it myself, I divided my soul, I materialized my soul, I got space, I started to think, I have the giving birth and the creating. I enter motherhood and I enter fatherhood.” And that is the justice of God!

But the more we reach the conscious thinking and feeling, the worse it becomes when the human existence starts to speak, and now it becomes a chaos, it becomes a mess. You can now go in and out of temples and everywhere you will now find injustice, which is called your bible and which the dictionary interprets and represents, you can throw that out, because for God no invisibilities and no acts of unkindness and injustice, unfriendliness were created. God gave life to a spark and that spark received independence. That had fatherhood, motherhood. It has light, has expansion, has growth, until the creating revealed itself. And nothing could stop this life. That justice for this life is present in everything. The suns, the planets received that, and they would give that again to the human being, the life which emerged from that source. I drew it for you here, you read it in ‘The Origin of the Universe’, and in the other books.

So we will now begin with the philosophical systems. We want to know: what is justice? How can God approve that one child is murdered there and the other gets a crown on his head, on the own self? How can He strike the human being by means of disease and leprosy, plague and cholera? And one walks there and beats off from him left and right. Put the human being in prison and behead him, shoot him down? Yes, now we reach problems. You learned by means of ‘A View into the Hereafter’ that the human being put himself down there. You saw there into those parts, the journeys which Master Alcar made with André – and you will soon also go through them, you can experience them – that the human being lies there like a jellyfish on the beach. Why? God did not create that. You see there the hospitals, the mental institutions, the leprosy, the psychopathy, the insanity which filled those houses. God did not do that, God knows nothing about that, He has nothing to do with that.

Everything which your society possesses, still does not possess any spiritual, spatial, Divine justice. That harmony, that love – do you see?, we go contin-

ually higher – mankind still has to, the bible has to, a faith has to, a church has to, a temple, a university still has to master that. Society, the universities, the faculties, psychology are now also faced with a dead point. They still have to begin to lay these foundations. You can now think here as a human being: “Yes, what does that concern me?”, but you are faced every day with those same laws. Do you want love, do you want happiness? You have that in your hands, that belongs to you, that lives in you, because you possess the Divine attunement, you can accept that, because you will soon irrevocably go into ‘the coffin’. Yes, this earthly body, not this, not what shines from your eyes, as a result of which you speak, by means of which you can experience your cordiality, no that, that is off the mark, that continues, that has the darkness, is psychopathic, is mad, is sick, is neither mother nor father, but it continues. And anyone who does not want that, he must decide that for himself, must want that himself. ‘Beyond the coffin’ you are faced with your inner self and also with spiritual justice!

What is Divine justice? You see it, I no longer need to fly through that universe, but every planet ... The night, the light, the cooling down ... Since the earth made night, cooling down entered the space. If the earth had not done that she, and her life, would have been burnt alive. But because light came, more working came, and in this way God created those laws of gravity, those laws of condensing, those laws of expanding; because light came. That is the sun. The planets, the mother planets could begin. They continued their life, they finished their life. The earth not yet, we are not yet that far. Yes, for the material, for the body, for the nature, but that becomes more beautiful, that becomes more rarefied. The spiritual personality will soon, in the future, in ten and five million years, Jehovah child, begin with those laws for the growing, for the life, for the love, for fatherhood, for motherhood. What you must now start to sense and will have to understand is, that God gave the space for giving birth and creation to the life and the Divine justice now lies there. There is nothing else to experience. You have that Divine justice, because you possess the life.

The human being also speaks about: “Do you have an own will?”

The academic says: “Does the human being have an own will? Why don’t you do that?”

André says: “Just give me that, if you do not have any will anyway, come and give me that.”

Just tell ... The psychologist tested the life, man and wife. He hypnotised the human being, he no longer had any will; and yet in the deep inner self the will in the unconscious also came upwards and refused! Flatly refused. Another human being who still does not possess that will, that feeling for faith, for justice, for love, for fatherhood, for motherhood, for love, that pure

love, that human being completely undresses himself and goes and stands in society here and knows nothing, feels nothing. That animal-like, what is it? Does not matter, that will still awaken. But one day the human being will say: "I will not do that!", even if you have been killed here, even if you are in the unconscious, you flatly refuse. And then justice comes. Then the being, the actual being reaches becoming conscious and then the human being has his personality in his hands.

Since God therefore created the universe, gave motherhood to the planets, fatherhood to the suns, and because the human being and nothing and nothing on earth and in this space can take away, can deny that life that same power, that independence, that personality, that is the Divine justice for the life. That life cannot be sullied, that life cannot be deformed. In the space there is still and there will be eternally harmony. Clear? That is the Divine foundation for justice. God gave the human being the life.

Now we have learned, that we are not people. You see, what nonsense, there are no people on earth. Who invented the word human being? When the human being started to feel as a human being, then he ran around the world and she followed him. "What do we look like?" When the human being started to experience himself, when the human being started to feel himself, then he took possession of all of that, that universe. Then the human being on earth started to explore the world and of course faith, science, the systems. He went into one temple after another. I can therefore, because the space received that visibility, that materialization, I can now ... we can follow and analyze the human being in this society on Mother Earth and see what justice he condensed of that.

As I say for hundreds, thousands of systems we now have to see our life light, our feeling and thinking. We will soon see what the human being has of that, what the human being has elevated for himself, fatherhood, motherhood, the children; a certainty which we get from the universe and through which the God of all life has created himself.

I made it clear to you – and you must also feel that, you will be able to understand that – that the human being, the grade of life, a spark of all of that is busy expanding itself, spiritualizing itself. But your society still does not know that, the universities still do not know that, your bible does not know that either. And that is now the consciousness of this space and large mass: it is unconscious. The human being still does not know where those Divine systems lie, the human being still does not know those foundations.

We will not take them this morning to the revelation. We will open those foundations and then we will get them from the Divine creation. You do that anyway, don't you? The human being wants that, society wants that, the whole of this world wants that. Now you are faced with the minister. I will



let go of the Other Side for a moment, we will come back to that, because what is justice on the Other Side? Here on earth you now have to experience that justice, you have the life. We also have that on the Other Side, every spark has that, the animal and the life of Mother Nature, do you see? You have that life, you have the fatherhood and the motherhood, you have light, life and love. But what is that love, your thinking and feeling with regard to that life, the animal, but especially your society? Now we have material justice, next to that lives the spiritual justice, then you get the spatial justice and above that is the Divine, the Divine lives. How do you act now? What do you do now? What do you wish to begin with your life here?

What are you talking about, minister, when you say: “God is just and God will protect us”? You are always talking about protecting. You talk about praying, you sing, you really attune yourself to higher thinking and feeling. You want to go to the God of all life, you want to go to the space, but where do you go? There is no certainty. I showed you the bible before. In ‘The Peoples of the Earth’, the book, you can follow the beginning of the creations. We go through the hells, we come to Moses, God did not speak there.

We continue, we finally get light in us, but we experienced that it must awaken in the human being, in that spark of God, we have to do something for it.

All the life of Mother Nature which possesses life, a tree, a flower, water, and in that the animal, possesses Divine justice, because that animal, that spark represents the life of God. That was given and presented infallibly, nothing can be changed about that. Those waters are there, a mountain is there, there is also material, it has hardened, it is rarefied and light, hardened material. Take the mountain, take granite, take steel, then they are different condensing laws and hardening laws, but the independence lives there. And Socrates began like that. He said “What am I now? If I feel when I have pain, then there is something here which is not in harmony in that what is normal. Something which works normally, cannot be sick, cannot give me any pain.” In this way there are many people, and especially the pupils of Socrates began to lay the first foundations for thousands of thoughts. And they became the philosophical systems.

That seems deep, my sisters and brothers, that seems really very deep, but you can do that too. You certainly do not need a university for that. You just have to follow that, you just have to experience that, and you become justice as a system; now justice is a law. A law of life which possesses everything, everything! You can act, you can think, you are that far. You have got this possession, you have got space. You can go where you want. And now we see – we experienced that, I tried a bit to explain that to you and you will read and get that soon in ‘The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof’ – this is cosmology,

you have already actually conquered this universe in your feeling. Because we learned: we went from planet to planet, from one justice to the other. We went from the animal-like justice to the material and soon, later 'beyond the coffin', to the spiritual. Then the cosmic consciousness comes – doesn't it? – then you know every law in this space, you know what Mars is like, what the moon is like, what the moon has done for you. You know – you experienced that, you see that, that lives there – how the earth gave itself for your soul, your spirit, your personality. By means of that cosmic Divine justice you have kept receiving body after body again. And that became the reincarnation, that is reincarnation, that continues infallibly, nothing can be destroyed about that. There is no more. The Divine justice lives and can be seen in there. That you are sitting here as a human being – you are a grade of life for the cosmos and for God – that is your justice possession. Here there is nothing more here before me than justice and that life comes to me kindly. We – now I can give you the picture – on the Other Side now accept that the human being absolutely, irrevocably possesses the harmony, wants to follow that justice, and that is only just to live as God himself revealed.

I told you before that life is very simple. The human being in your society, your universities, the writers say: "How difficult life is." And life is perfectly simple if you understand it, if you feel the life, if you start to carry something. Yes, there are other aspects which we see if you start to carry something of that for which He came, He, the Christ. Do you see?

To Gethsemane, to Pilate, to Caiaphas, Golgotha and then the Christ was faced with the injustice. He had to accept that people did not understand Him, the Christ knew that. The apostles did not yet know that, they were still to experience that.

But when you get consciousness, when you possess the Divine and represent that justice, then you no longer even go into a thought of the human being; well, you place the human being before the facts. When the human being shouts and he is wrong, he condemns himself for ten seconds, for an hour, for worlds, for ages, if he does not make that trouble, that injustice dissolve for himself.

Now we can begin. These are now the lectures for life, for the light, for fatherhood, for motherhood. What do you wish to begin? Now you start something – I told you before – you just start to play the violin and you cannot do it, you already grasp too high, you already experience, you touch into that law of injustice for society. You want to possess that, but you do not have that, now you are already unjust, unconscious, unkind and now you already break, descend. As a result of that grasping, as a result of that wanting to be more than you are, you do not only break your law of justice, your normality. Because you go into the ground, from your subconscious, that is the

life bottom which is then Mother Earth, the cell goes into that, the Divine spark lives there, you descend into that as it were by means of your present personality, you awaken something in there, if you want to live as God gave justice to life. Straight upwards! Nothing can stop you.

If you are and remain just – you will get that this morning from me and from the Masters and from your Christ – then nothing can happen to you. Then you will go through life and through this society like a shining sun, and the human being will say: “He, what do those people there have? What is there anyway, which lives there in those people?” And you immediately see the lie, the cheating, the destruction, the grasping too high, the wanting to be something. Too lazy to work and there just take away life from the human being, take away his possession? The human being who does not want to use his hands now, the human being who still wants to earn his food and drink outside of society, that is in conflict with the natural justice. Because you will weep and you will groan, Christ said.

What does Mother Earth do now, what does the source which is earth do, the personality, that therefore is the life of Mother Earth as material, that material on which you are standing – this is all material, this all belongs to Mother Earth – what does Mother Earth do when she inspires her life? She is always open, she is exactly like God is, she is a part as material, as planet for God. This is God, which you are walking on, which you are standing on. And just try deceiving that life? Yes, you can do that. When you, when we reach the cosmic laws and the cosmology, and the justice, benevolence and harmony will speak, did you think that the earth would not groan, if you let her experience your cannons, your explosions, that she would not feel those disturbances, those eruptions? That would not have been necessary for that matter.

God did not create that trouble, that misery which you have on earth. He only gave working to the life.

You are born in the mother, you all know that. Now it is simple after all those years to take these cosmic analyzes to the revelations for the human being. You have the life, you are born. You cannot do anything to your child, change anything if that life wants this, that and the other. You know it, as parents you know that, you cannot change that life. That life is an independence and a personality for the darkness or for the light. You see it, now we come higher, higher, and higher. We go through the books, through the hells, we come through the pre-animal-like, the animal-like, the crude-material, material grades and then the human being is still not justice. The human being does not know that law. The human being is searching, the human being is begging, the human being is talking. “How can God approve of all of this for goodness sake? Why does he create trouble?”

In 'Masks and Men' you read: "Yes", Hans says to Frederik, "if He there above has nothing else than madmen to send them to the earth", do you see? What does Hans have? Nothing. What do you have of Hans if you also speak like that? Yes, then you would not be sitting here, then you would not be here. "If that madman up above there has nothing else", who is still a God of love, a God of justice, "good heavens, good heavens, Frederik, what can we hope to achieve with these poor wretches?" But is Hans right? Hans should know that he beat those souls there insane. It is he who does not possess any justice. Because the human being does not know God. The human being does not know His love, His harmony.

God is just in everything. God gave the human being the light, the life and His love. God gave the human being the power and the force in order to ... Just feel that birth, just feel that growth in the mother, it is all so natural and it is so obvious. But now you have got intellect, feeling, you have light in your eyes; that human organism is shining with beauty. That human organism enters the mother as an insignificant spark, it cannot be seen and now: it grows, it has received infallibly the Divine justice for life, nothing is capable of stopping that. Yes indeed, the human being can destroy it. Who violates a law of justice of God? Now you should see, you should feel this, how awe-inspiring it becomes if we violate, violate that Divine birth, that growing, that condensing, that fatherhood, that motherhood, that benevolence, that cordiality, that harmony. Have you never violated the Divine justice? That is the life! So God as life, is justice. And from that everything now comes, everything lives in there. He gave us life? No, we are it! The God lives in us.

I explained and showed you before; but did that not take your life by surprise, did that tell nothing at all since the last time you were here? And were you unable to sleep for days and nights because of that? Did you not know any more peace when I said: "The human being enters the All"? And the highest Master was there too, Christ was there too. Yes, that Christ would become – I told you – and He asked: "Where is God now?" And they looked for God. "And where does the father, the creator of all of this live now?" Yes ... and He was not there. And fear came? No, they experienced body after body infallibly. You can destroy a human being, society, world, but that human being comes back. You do not have Divine justice – thank God – in your hands, king, emperor, general. You can throw me into prison and I am innocent, but you will go there yourself one day. Because something which you now stir up in that space and take to destruction, you must take back to that justice, that describing of orbits and that emitting of light and that feeding, that inspiring and that becoming conscious. Just kick hard with real anger in your heart on Mother Earth, then you will return one day in order to correct that dent in her face. You will probably lay down flowers there and

say: "Oh, what did I do?"

The human being who becomes conscious in this space, thanks Mother Earth and kisses her. This earth has a soul and a spirit, a personality and possesses the Divine justice, because you get life after life. She takes care of your sleep, she takes care of your food and drink. And what do we do? What does the human being do? And the academic, the minister stands on his pulpit and says: and yes, you will be damned if you do not do that and that. And then that poor bible comes forward, then the lies come, then the deception comes. Oh, what does it matter? Is that deception? Is a human being who is unconscious immediately just a liar and a cheat if that child does not understand you and God and Christ?

We must now begin to lay foundations for the everyday self in which and for which you live. Accept every word which must and will be justice. Begin to want nothing else than to see life justly. To see justly! If you come to André's house and even if you have been in prison, even if the whole of society keep on at you, you walk with lies and deception, you stand in your own muck and mud, then he will say: "To me you are beautiful, nice and wonderful", do you see? He always sees one perfection, the human being is completely perfect to him, inwardly and outwardly. That human being has no lies and no deception, that human being is in harmony, that human being is just to his life. And if you come to him unjustly, not benevolently and he starts to see it, then his personality will ... we also do that, then we go away. Then we go backwards: you just pass, just carry on.

In the spheres, in the first sphere we must be just. And now for your bible? Now for your society, for your dictionary? You want to go to the first sphere so much? With your car, of course? Yes, it's true, isn't it? With your crown on your head, with your beautiful garment, with everything which you possess on earth, you want to go to the first sphere, your palaces and your beautiful temples. "But she does not get in." There are people here who say: "Say, how can you associate with this human being, that is not your social standing." Yes, the bible says that too. The ministers say that too, because in the bible ... However, when a real vagabond comes to the minister, to the clergyman ...

A while ago there was a great conscious being in Rome and he knocked there as a vagabond – we know that, your world does not even know that – knocked there and said: "May I speak to the father for a moment?" That cardinal and that bishop and that soldier did not know at all who it was. And that man is walking there and all of the Other Side, all of the Other Side, millions of souls, men and women and children saw who that vagabond was. And we were there. "Why may I not come in? Yes, I look dirty. But your society is also dirty. I am in a holy city, but is everyone here holy? What is being holy?" that man asked.

Then they first put that child in prison for two days. He asked everywhere, every human being: “What is being holy?” and then they thought that he was starting to mock the holy father. Now is that child still there? No, He flew through the walls, returned to His space, He went higher and higher.

Yes, world, I will now tell you about a wonder: three months ago the Christ stood before Rome and they sent Him away; they did not recognize Him. The Messiah keeps on standing in your society, He now shows himself every second when justice and love and happiness, awakening are talked about. And then you see an old woman or an old man and you will probably walk past them and then that child says: “The Christ is listening.”

André sent to Him before: “And do you have nothing more to do with Jerusalem, and does the Caiaphas, Pilate no longer interest you, Judaism ... mankind, this world, the real construction, the destruction of all these wonderful, beautiful races (see article ‘There are no races’ on rulof.org). For what purpose did you live?”

André became angry? No, he says: “If the Christ, if You lived there and if the Christ does not possess any reality, then we can stop, can't we? But I saw you! But just come to this world. You still do not sit on your throne, you will absorb something of this poor beaten mankind of the twentieth century into you, won't you? Or do people from Jerusalem not speak this language?”

If Christ is capable – understand well what happened two thousand years ago – if the Christ and if a Master is capable by means of the dematerializations of laying down and dematerializing himself – so that means: elevating his material and his spirit and letting them disappear and putting them down outside somewhere, which a lama priest in the East can do, an initiate there – what can the Christ do? The Christ is in the Divine All. He represents all the spaces in which you live and which were created by the All-Mother, the All-Source. Did He want to test for this age, for this time, the Divine authority and that representation on earth again for himself and for the human being? What is, what is the human being like when the human being can say: “I am holy”?

What is justice? What happens in your life when that justice awakens in you, under your heart? In the first sphere you must love everything: the insect, the flowers, the people, the nature, the God. You must be in harmony with every thought. Yes, what are thoughts? You only know the material thoughts. But the Master ... the human being of that I say: “Do you wish to ride and experience the first sphere with your car? Do you wish ‘beyond the coffin’, do you still think that there is something for sale there, for which you received those treasures?”

Behind all of this there is light, there is life, there is an infinity. There are temples, the human being lives in art, in wisdom there, because he ex-

perienced all these laws as planets and suns. He absorbed those spaces into him and he now represents spiritually the source to which the human being belongs as grade, as spark, as father, as mother, as soul and spirit. In the ground, through the life, to make an evolution, a reincarnation, and further again. Our thoughts are expanded, our thoughts are spiritualized. We have to serve the life, we have to take on the life in our arms and now we start to look: what has now happened on earth? What did the bible, what did the churches, the sects master of that?

Now that wonderful things will happen for this mankind, now that mankind is starting to ask, every child wonders: "How can God approve of this?" Now the Christ is, now the Masters are, but especially the Christ, now you can probably meet Him every day in your street, in your area, in this space, on earth. And this is no story. He knocked, people received him. But when the Christ said: "Am I here amongst the saints? I want to see the saints. I want to experience the saints. I want to see the harmony", then He was seized by the scruff of His neck and put outside that sanctuary. People did not know Him.

The apostles of Our Lord now walk on earth. In order to protect you? No, in order to see how you are now doing it for yourself. The Masters from the Spheres of Light are on earth in order to help you? No, in order to help you a bit to lay new foundations, but in order to awaken that Divine space as justice in you. Yes indeed, they speak. But they look and see what you make of it for yourself. The snarl, the snap, the destruction. Now just go and look in society. What is the consciousness like now of your society? Do you wish to accept any longer that the bible begins with a truth, with Divine laws, as the God of hatred in the Old Testament destroys one after the other, while He gives that child everything He has, which He possesses, do you see? Is it so terrible when you enter the bible and open those untruths? Is that now so frightening? Should you go any longer in this age, must mankind still go further through those lies and that deception? Further, further, further? Will another word never ever enter this space? Is there nothing else to be experienced? What do you want, what do you have, what did you see?

You will certainly feel, I must have at least a hundred lectures, a hundred hours, if I wish to open the Divine justice for every system, for every thought, for your universities, for psychology, for psychopathy, insanity, for diseases, fatherhood, motherhood, sisterhood and brotherhood. When do you lay the first foundation for yourself: I want to be just, because then you will have everything. If you are just to your brother, your workman, the human being who works for you, who serves you, for the task which you possess ... the will must be there. You must want to serve for a hundred percent.

I told you before: do you wish to influence the people? Do you wish to

bring the people to the awakening? Do you wish to support the human being, heal the sick? Then become healing. Then become truth, and the inspiration, the attunement of the space, because God is infinite, because you are just a human being in a grade of consciousness which belongs to this earth ... If you then come higher and higher and all those character traits go down and are conquered, then the spatial, spiritual, universal inspiration speaks to your soul, your spirit, your fatherhood, your motherhood and your art. If you then sit down in the house, then you are true and that truth – that means – that is peace. Truth is cordiality. Truth is understanding.

If you enter the spheres and you say: “I have only just experienced trouble. I have no life, I am so miserable, because my husband does not understand me”, and, “my wife, she does not want to go with me.” If there is still no peace and you are still not ready with yourself, you have still not brought those foundations under your heart to that growth, then you are still not just. Because the human being who is just, has peace, is strong, is powerful. He is not inspired, but he is inspiration, he is art, he is philosophical, he gets the untruth, the injustice out of everything. He sees, he hears, he has reached that spatial unity universally. You have that in your own hands.

But if you reach too high, if you want to possess more than you can, than you have in feeling, have in consciousness, then it becomes lies and deception. And do you now still wish for food and drink? And now you ask why the people do not want, do not like you? If you are: “Oh, I am so unhappy and I cannot go forward, and life means nothing more to me. What does it all matter to me?” then the justice was knocked down there. The Divine attunement now suffers from rotting. Harsh? Are you still not walking away?

We still get flowers. “The people get a beating”, the space says, “and they still bring along those beautiful flowers for Our Lord.” Yet consciousness and feeling have come, the human being starts to feel and to experience. Children of Our Lord, how happy you are that people brought you here this morning. Now you will start to serve for something else, not for disintegration and destruction. The sludge of the earth gives each other, gives itself flowers. The Divine orchid, which is a universal kiss, must serve for this purpose. Lying and deception, disintegration and destruction, injustice, that gives itself orchids and on the Other Side you cannot even enter her life if you do not also feel and are what she possesses as colour, light, space, because she closes herself off to you. Did you not read that in the books? Did you not read, when you enter the first sphere and you look at the flowers and you want: “Oh, how beautiful that is”, and that flower closes itself, then you do not have that fine, that rarefied, that natural, that just attunement.

You sit next to and for each other at the table and you deceive yourself every day”, the space says. The human being prepares the meal for the other



human being and thinks: "Get lost." I can say even more, but then am I harsh? Then do we become harsh? No, those are the words; that is it, that is the disintegration, the destruction. How can you be just if your love does not live there? Just neglect something ... just neglect something ... You received gifts from the space, and what do you do with them? In order to just sell them? In order to fill your pockets? Is that all vocation? Is that all growth? Is that all because you want to take, to bring the life which lives here for you to that spatial happiness, so that you can experience the first sphere, the second and the third, the hereafter for your soul and spirit? Why do you actually live?

Yes ... My children are there, Our Lord is also there. If we now suddenly saw that old mother, that father here as a vagabond – yes, the light lay in the eyes – walking over the world as a deformation ... You see, the poor human being, Christ always descends into the lowest of society, to the poverty. We can also tell you something else, of course, for that: He can suddenly show himself too as a human being dressed in a beautiful garment, but then people do not know Him either. But if He was to suddenly appear here, which is possible if all of you possessed the justice, and if there was one human being here who cannot experience these laws of justice, then that picture of the Messiah and your sphere and your space would become hazy here; and then it will not be possible. But if it is, then you will see the spheres, then you will feel yourself and then you will rise out above yourself; then the night will be day, which is always there, then there will be no more growth, there will be no distances, now you have reached the spatial unity from feeling to feeling. And now the orchid says: "Give me something of your personality. I was once born from your life."

But on the Other Side they do not want anything more to do with the destruction. They want to serve the life of God on the Other Side, because they emerged from his realm of colours. But they have fatherhood and motherhood, they have a soul and a spirit and this is the beautiful, wonderful, little, loving personality of this flower.

Look, do you ever speak to the life of God? If you are harsh anyway, if you cannot accept the human being, you already feel: I am not true, I am doing something, that is wrong, I will not reach that state of purity! The human being says: "What is that life doing messing about with the space again?" What are you nibbling at, human being in this society? Have you really reached unity with the God of all life? You know, but you just continue. But what are you doing here any longer? You ask God: "And give me wisdom", but where did you think that that wisdom can be experienced and seen? I will return to the bible soon, of course, and then I must break something again of your church – not your church, of course not – because then we start

to ask: “Holy father, why did you not feel the Christ there? He is standing there again, tomorrow He will knock at the door again, because He wants to pull you out of that palace, He wants to ask you: ‘Who is now holy? What is justice? What is serving? What is feeling? Where are you going? Do you have the only true church, human being? You are a human being, aren’t you? Just undress. Ha ha ha, you see. Where is your wife? Where is your soul? You must return to the earth anyway, and you can ... you do not even have, you have no children?”

“Out!”

Two hundred years ago, human being of this society, people flung the Christ, the spark of God which represented Christ – and you can do that if you experience that justice – at the stake. In this way people darkened the light of this space. And then Galilei was in the prison of this powerful Vatican.

“Yes, and that does not all tally. And that is not true”, the church says, the priest, the bishop, the cardinal. “We only flung ten at the stake.”

How can you violate the life, sanctifying church, bible, if the Divine justice says: “This is my life, you do not destroy the human being – because the human being does not yet know that – but you destroy me. Those millions of people on earth represent my justice and if something else, a spark of my life is unconscious, then that life gets the opportunity anyway to awaken, in order to reach the spheres soon.”

Is that not true? I do not have the time this morning to – but I will come back – to let you hear this morning what you get, what you already experience year in year out by means of the universities, by means of your minister, the theologians. We will put those lives in the pure light of God, in justice. How can you get the word ‘justice’ over your lips if you know that you yourself love insanity, the deformation, the sullyng? If you want to experience a God of justice, why do you send your children to a war in order to kill another child of another people? Do you see? Is it not perhaps true too?

If you remember this when you work, keep this feeling with you when you work; it does not matter what you do, what you serve for, you must all eat, drink, but in justice. Is it not true, when you speak to those people and you give your price honestly and virtuously – this is an inferior feeling from the heavens, an analysis, but it belongs to your society and your life – and you give justice in your business, in your task, in what you want to sell, then you can return, or otherwise that door there will be closed. Justice is the most wonderful foundation for your soul, spirit, your society, personality. That justice lives in the human being, because you have the life. Through justice you get the head bowing, the understanding, the accepting, the speaking, the analyzing of the things. But you do not close yourself off if you are not

proved right and the other human being can say: "You are untrue!" Because do you know what your life, your personality will be like 'beyond the coffin'? And if you do not want to give the human being, you do not want to give the life, you do not want to give Christ, you do not want to give the soul, your spirit, your fatherhood and motherhood any justice, do you know what your sphere will be like then? Do you see? We people must earn everything? No, that happens of its own accord, you received your birth.

We now have the space. In this age the Masters speak. Christ was there, Christ had justice. He analyzed thousands of laws by means of his wonderful, natural, spatial and Divine imagery. He gave and showed you the foundations in your hands: look, when the Divine justice speaks ... Good heavens, human being of the earth, take the picture to Pilate and do not wash your hands in innocence or say: "I have nothing to do with that human being, I have nothing to do with that, do what you want with him", then you give the Divine justice to the mud of this society, the animal-like, human, hyena instinct. Then you are a hundred percent certain that this instinct will rip apart the human being, the Divine, spiritual justice apart and the Divine life blood flows again. You will have to prove one day, that you will stand for justice, and justice has now, in order to earn that, has the simplicity, the bowing. And then 'pope' no longer passes your lips. You are the pope. Because then the space throws you out of this harness? No, out of this law of life. And you did not want to have anything to do with that, because if you possess justice for all the grades of life and ages, for night, light, fatherhood and motherhood, for life on the Other Side, then no more breaking will pass your lips. You are anointment. You are acceptance. You are understanding. You are lovingly benevolent. You have everything in you, because that human being is always beautiful for you. There is no misunderstanding, there is only one accepting and you master that. You will always have to accept the human being, the life, because the human being is part of you. Because all of you represent one grade, are one space, aren't you? Because the first sphere has millions of souls and the second and the third too and all those souls in the first sphere possess one independence, is only one man, one woman, because God is also man, maternal and paternal. You have one feeling, you have one understanding, one accepting, your wanting to serve is one will, one power. All those people live under your heart. But if you as father and mother, as twin souls, two lives of one colour, must represent that sphere – I explained that to you once – then the other human being is part of your vocal cords and they do not want to speak, they cannot speak, because then they grasp too high. But it will be you and me who will interpret the laws. In the spheres we do not have that, what you have and what you possess. We no longer turn each other upside down. If this child is in a hurry to go to

the earth, then we step aside and then we say: "Come on, our feelings will follow you." She goes before me and before you. And now it is true, if you can give the justice to all your qualities, then you will feel anyway, then life becomes simple. Then the life carries the personality, because Mother Earth connects you again with this space. Because do you not live in this space, in this universe, by means of Mother Earth? You float through this universe, you trace an orbit around the sun. Then just finally free yourself from your material feeling and get to know the laws.

Death. What are the laws now? There is no death. 'Beyond the coffin', beyond this organism I am myself, or you read that now. Now think, begin to think now. Begin to build up philosophical systems. Begin. "I must return? Good, then I will prepare myself. But I will begin to give the laws of justice to every character trait of myself. I will take those character traits to love by means of justice and then by means of harmony. Because everything in this space, every insect, originated through God, is love, because it is life." You can, now that you start to feel and understand this, you can see what your bible, what a minister, your theologian now possesses of universal justice.

Who and what and how is God now as the law of justice? You make sure that your life in society is not ... If you are a man, if you are creating, then you will have to take care of your mother. If you are sick – do you feel? – if you are sick, then society will take care of you. That is not yet that far that every sick person can be taken care of, but your society begins. That is still all unconsciousness, but when the spiritual consciousness and especially for the personality which is called mankind, awakens, then the faculty awakens again, the psychology, the inner life. And it is only then that your psychologist can, your minister can, your theologian can, then the Catholic Church can say: "Yes, now all of us are sanctifying." But ... do not be shocked, because I will give you the proof. You will never be proved right by me. How can you be just if you give the one child God and damn the other one? For the church there is still a God who lets the human being burn for eternity. Can you feel how prehistoric this life of feeling, this personality, this consciousness, this love is with regard to the Divine justice?

Are you shocked that we break you away from the bible? Later you will be grateful to yourself and your sphere happiness that a human being, that a life was born who started with that. But you will also have to learn to think like that. Do you not realize, the human being says on earth: "I will do everything for my children, I will do everything for that life"? But what must your children then do? When you experience the spiritual, the Divine justice, then the law of justice says: that child must just prove what it wants.

How is the possession of society now used up? I will also come across that soon, that will soon stand before us. What does the possession now serve for?

In order to give the life that and that and that, in order to destroy it, in order to make the life easy? You must bring yourself to growth. What do you do? Do you live on another? Do you let another work for yourself? What do you do yourself?

There are people, lives pass, father and mother have everything, the children have been completely spoiled physically, spiritually, by all of that. You become harsh of your own accord; no, strict, because you see that the life which does not inspire himself, is standing still. You will never make it if you do not start to serve, if you do not emit that science. "I miss the space, I miss my good book", and they are too lazy; too unconscious to absorb it into them. I tell you: there are books in that and that shop and the human being walks past them.

When Christ showed himself there and there ... He will show himself somewhere again in a month and the Messiah will probably throw in and do something extra, so that people will say: "A prophet was born in silence." But perhaps people will see the light in His Divine eyes. Yes, who is it who perceives that, who can accept that, who absorbs that consciously? Who will then say: "I saw the Christ and He stood there like a beggar looking into the spaces and said: "Good heavens, My life, My soul, My spirit, My space lies there and no one wants it."

Are you occult? The human being in your society is afraid of occultism? Your life was created by a mystical law of life? No, my sisters and brothers, occultism does not even exist. You created that name again from the laws of life of God. Is it so strange, is it so wretched, is it so awfully terrible, that when you want to know how a flower awakens in the earth and soon becomes visible? But it is your own life, your own existence. Is that occultism? Is that animal-like carry-on? Is that a mystical law? How did that word mystical originate? How did you give the name to the human being who is now called fakir, magician? That is the evil on the earth. We have nothing to do with magicians and with fakirs and with initiates.

There is not one initiate on the Other Side. There is only a conscious being. There is only conscious fatherhood and motherhood. If you want to represent something for the world for the Other Side and you say: "I am just" then you are much more than you want to tell mankind: "I am a prophet." This mankind wants nothing to do with prophets. Do you not know that? Why? Because the actual Prophet was murdered on Golgotha! A second one will not come again! We also echo Him. We also just interpret His life, because we saw: It was He! If you want to be a prophet – "I am a prophet" – then you are already immediately a charlatan. The Paul lives and the prophets live on the Other Side. But on earth you cannot find them anymore. I have last year, in the beginning when Master Alcar started the sessions, then the Master

said: "The Paul of this century has emerged."

Yes indeed, but that is not a Jozef Rulof or André-Dectar; he does not want to be that, he throws that off him. He does not even want to possess the masterhood. But come along ... And yet he challenges the world. We are it, because we have got to know the Messiah, because we have got to know the justice, the Divine justice. We apply that justice. Accept for this life, for these hours and for the coming weeks: everything in your society is just. And when you are faced with injustice, go to the left, go around it and if you have to carry out a life task with that seed, then you are the flower and he the stem. Then you be the drive, and go back, give him inspiration. Give that life everything, until that life breaks, until that life succumbs from your goodness, your justice, your harmony and your love. Because finally, finally that cell will awaken and then the human being must say: "I am really ashamed. This life, that man, that woman was true."

What I wanted to give you this morning is nothing else than to lay a foundation for justice. Soon we will speak about the Divine harmony. We speak about God as truth. Because you can be just, but what does the justice now possess of that and that law of life which was really born? Now we come before the art, then you will hear it, then the critics will say: "Just go, you must still ... just come back in twenty-five years."

From what is hanging there you see the painter. That child is weeping inside, but just admit it: you are no Rembrandt. But now we come to the soul, to the spirit. Now you are faced with each other and now that can no longer be gauged or felt and then you give the human being your own deception, your gossip. The worm is there in the ground, is telling it saw apples on a tree and that that tree once stood somewhere in this world, under which people sat with a snake in their midst. And then the snake says: "Go from my final self, from my rotting process. You are born from that; you have no light, no consciousness, no feeling. What do you know about the Divine apples?"

Just hold up a dish and ask for alms. We do not take any alms for that justice. We demand that the human being, the personality, that the fatherhood and motherhood, that the harmony, the justice will bow to yourself and then we will continue.

I will give you – in order to stop and to end – a wonderful picture. People came to Jerusalem as tourists, but they also came as pilgrims to Gethsemane and they experienced Jerusalem. There were some who wanted to drive up Golgotha with their car and wanted to experience the Christ. They stopped their car, they locked it up and then they said: "So, it was here." Do you see? "He died here. Because I am from the church, I love. I do everything." But he went up with his car, with his possession, with the stamping of his boots, but the actual, spatial, spiritual human being goes up barefoot and if it is

necessary, naked. In this way the state of purity in the human being appears for the Messiah and then he experiences the just life of feeling of him and her, the mother and the father of this universe, as a result of which this life was born.

Did I tell you something new again? And do you wish then when you lie down there, to also take this, because when you are there, you must go there anyway. Because Jerusalem does not lie in the Jerusalem in the East, it is here. You stand there in your little kitchen, in your house, in your room, when you sleep in your bed, are having a nice lie under the blankets, then you stand and you lie before Jerusalem, because that is in you! It speaks, it talks, it gives a hand. It gives you a night kiss, with what? It sits down, it walks, it can speak, it can grow, it can carry you. That thing of Our Lord possesses everything and is universal, spatial, Divine if you – therefore as the last word – want to take all of that for your fatherhood and motherhood, for your brothers and sisters to growth, to inspiration. Then become and remain just in everything, for everything, for your dictionary, for your bible, for your God, for your Christ. Because the human being is a spark of God? No, the human being represents the Divine justice, but is busy giving universal light to it and you immediately get that from the Masters and from Christ and from your God. Your attunement is not so simple and yet also very natural. But you will experience that with me on the next trip when the sacred love for all life will awaken in us.

Yes, we are this far.

And now you will not get another word from me.

I thank you for your interest.

## The Divine justice for the human being - II

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. We will continue with the Divine justice. We felt that the God of all life began with His creations and as a result of this gave the human being and the animal the life of Mother Nature His justice.

But what is now actually justice with regard to your inner life, the astral world and the space which the human being must conquer?

The bible, learning, sciences have not yet reached that core, that grade. If you know the bible well, then you will immediately be faced with injustices and then you will get to know a God of hatred, who does not exist.

By means of the journeys which we made together and by means of the books, we came from this space to another world. We entered the fourth, the fifth, the sixth, the seventh cosmic grade and when the human being had come there, he wondered: 'Where is God now?'— I explained that to you. God was not there. They themselves as human beings, represented God for all His worlds.

You must accept – and you can do that irrevocably – that God is represented by the human being, and by all the life which you see. And that life possesses grades for the own obtained consciousness. That is of course and obviously the life of feeling, the life 'beyond the coffin', it is also and above all harmony and then justice follows again. I continued precisely in order to analyze that justice because you no longer know any justice here in this life. That means that mankind has not yet reached the spiritual justice, and you must master that anyway.

But in order to establish that God gave everything, that the All-Source created itself, spiritualized itself and then materialized itself, that this life has to represent the All-Mother and the All-Father and that only then God became visible. But who you now get to see differently, get to know differently outside of the bible, only by means of the laws of life and grades of life and then suddenly the fear, the human, material fear falls away from you. It is only now that you get to know yourself and you start to understand that the bible really begins with disharmony, with untruths. In order to experience those laws, in order to establish that, in order to follow that, you have to accept the essential source through which we originated.

Master Alcar wrote 'A View into the Hereafter'. You now start to think where we are going. People speak about hells and heavens, about material, about reincarnation, you are mother and father. One has everything, the other life has nothing. How can that be? You hear millions of prayers and



questions which the people ask themselves: ‘How can God approve of that? You still live in a time of unconsciousness. “How can God approve of that? How is that possible?”

Accept that all of you were born in the waters. You have started in the embryonic existence and that was on the moon. You came to earth, planets, suns and stars originated, but there is only one fatherhood and a motherhood, by means of which the All-Mother, the All-Source, the All-Light, the All-Life, the All-Soul and the All-Spirit manifested herself. And these laws now live there.

These are the foundations by means of which we take care of all the life – every thought, every people, arts and sciences, night, light and darkness, insanity, psychopathy, health, miscarriages – we take care of all those awe-inspiring worlds because we see the Divine justice before us. And that is the intention now. You can never experience a cosmology if you cannot accept that you have everything. You are everything and all of that is – what we will follow, what the books give you – what we experienced on the Other Side, in Jerusalem, on Golgotha: we stand before Christ, we stand before a Deity and we see that Deity and that Christ again in the human being and in the life. Millions of pictures charge at me and from that I have to take a few foundations, feelings, sciences, also the troubles of the earth. I have to return to the space, I have to experience God, I have to accept that source. And then to ask again: what do we have of that justice? How do you reach the universal thinking and feeling and in that the harmony? In addition: when does the human being act justly with regard to his Deity? Then you can immediately say: the whole of that society in which you live is a chaos, is nothing but injustice, there is nothing that possesses foundation, by means of which this society continues to build for the life ‘beyond the coffin’; that is not there, I will prove that to you.

First of all, hold on to this, because for this purpose I drew out the universe, you now know motherhood, you know the embryonic life, that source gave in that – which we call the All-Source and that is the All-Mother, the All-Father – gave everything to the own plasma and that plasma started to condense itself. We saw the universe originate, that universe divided itself, the moon started. That fatherhood and motherhood in that space received an independence, an independence, which you also possess and that independence also has everything. In that independence lives the love, the being born, the reincarnation, the awakening. In that source, in that just source, which is force, animation, inspiration, that is the Divine core. The human being now, in this shape, a flower in the nature, an animal, the space, sun and moon all possess the Divine core. And that core is just, that core has reached that independence through the harmony, through the love, through the growing;

and the possibilities of life for the human being of this world now live there.

That science is not yet that far and that society is free from the Other Side ... When we pronounce the words Other Side, then society is already shocked, then people are faced with occultism, then people are faced with the mysticism and people do not know it. And the human being is a mystic, spatial being, because you are soul, you are spirit, you have a personality and we will soon see what that personality is like. You know that for that matter, you got to know a God and a Christ as human beings in this society. Those people build up that Christ justly and then pull Him down again, that, that was only created by the human being.

The All-Mother gave herself, the All-Source built on one grade of feeling and that was: my life will fill this space, the macrocosmos will continue, spiritualize and materialize that multiplication, and then all the life possesses the justice of myself.

That lies far away and we find that again in your hands, under your heart, in your blood, in your eyes, in your life of feeling. It now comes down to it how you see yourself, how you want to experience those laws. And they are the lectures for later and for now, they were the laws of life for Mother Nature from the beginning of creations, for the prehistoric ages, I showed you that. You can read that in the book 'The Peoples of the Earth', you can absorb that by means of the books 'The Origin of the Universe': the human being continues, the human being must continue, there is no standing still. A Divine justice says: you will return to me in order to represent these spaces.

And what happens now? From the moon, through millions of ages – the academics speak of ages – if we look there and we have found a fossil, then there is a space again, a deep hole and then we must return back for millions of years, if we want to experience the new and the previous existence. And then finally, ultimately, the academic enters the life aura of the cosmos, and that is now God as hazes. Do you see? Every haze, every grade of life for that stage possesses that independence. Nothing can be taken from that life, that has become that independence; but it will condense itself, that continues, it will grow, it will become visible, and all of that will live there again. It happens of its own accord as it were, because that core – what was the intention of that source? – that source will fill that space.

And now, we saw that the human being stands on earth in a chaos, in an invisible world, in a dark world, the bible is accepted as the Divine word, people are on top of that. People place their hands on the bible and say: "This is God's word, this word, people must stay away from it, the human being experiences the Divine laws for this", and that is not possible, that cannot be. Now you get a shock, don't you? The human being who has now accepted the bible, the word of the priest and the minister, of the university and feels

nothing else, knows nothing else, that one runs away and says: “We are connected to devils.” But understand, if the biologist is now capable of touching those cores of life, is able to connect himself with them and he can say: “Yes, sir, you really begin with untruth”, then you will feel, then your university possesses, which is everything anyway, which has your grade of consciousness, possesses untruths. You hang in a space, you have no foundation for God, there is still no justice to be seen, no harmony, you do not yet have anything at this moment. And that is this conscious, such a shouting, frightening society in which you live. And is that something new?

I told you before, in order to see that Divine justice we go through the life. And then only the life is that core which is of some use to us. You are life, you are that independence, you are father and mother and there is no more to it. And now we will see what you have made of this life and how you will enter another spiritual independence ‘beyond the coffin’. How you will then be with regard to millions of laws, millions of grades of life, light, life and darkness.

Accept that the human being started to depict the life of God. And now I must take away that word, God, which was once brought by the Masters and which was once brought from the Divine All to the earth, I must irrevocably take that away from you. Now we are faced with something that society, that your universities will have to accept in perhaps twenty-five years, fifty years. That word God, every word which you created as a human being, probably has no more meaning for the space, for the All-Source. And then there is no hold and then there is no more contact, then only the life speaks. But that life is everything and that is the tree and that is the flower, that is the animal, but for everything that is the human being as father and mother. I take that word God away from you. The God, yes, whom you see, whom the human being sees as a human being with a beard, whom the human being has accepted. Who has spoken, to Moses as a human being; and those are lies – you hear, world – those are lies, that is untruth. God has never spoken as a human being, God has only showed himself through the life.

The Masters comprised all of this – we taught you and you can accept that – those are the laws. You must now finally start to feel that you are a Deity. The All-Source is represented by the human being as the highest conscious life – do you see? – in thinking and feeling, for soul and spirit. We will soon see how we as human beings absorbed those laws, how we represent our society, our thinking and feeling, our fatherhood and motherhood, we will soon see that. But the All-Source is and will remain just and has manifested itself by means of nature, the animal, the human being, the life for this space in which you are, the planets and the stars, light and night. Do you see? What remains of it? Everything. What do we now get? Everything from that

source, because that source gave us life. I do not take that God away from you, on the contrary, you will get a Divine universe as God ... You can hold onto the word, we have to do it anyway, otherwise the whole of society will fall apart. There is no longer any university, you can speak about the life, but the God, the word God received shape for every insect. The word God is for Europe, but is for other peoples the Jehovah, that is the All for the Oriental, that is the Goddess for ancient Egypt. And if you end up in the jungle, it is only the thinking and feeling of the human being which does not know that he possesses a unity with that All, which is also present in this black child. These are all paths, these are all thoughts, but independences which the human being built up himself; which the human being felt, but does not know.

And now, immediately the image stands before us of a personality, and then you see what the consciousness of this mankind is like, of all those peoples, of all those millions of children on earth. And now it appears, that the West has remained precisely sadly, fearfully unconscious. The West is cold, empty, the West actually still does not possess anything. People talk about God, people pray day and night. Whether there is life 'beyond the coffin', people do not know, people do not know, people do not know. Is there a God who is just? Is there a harmony? Is there a Divine harmony for all life? People do not know, people do not know. You can now keep on saying no: "No, no."

You are in there. We explained those laws to you, you can experience those laws, because we saw by those previous lectures that creation is only ten minutes' old in comparison to the highest consciousness, that the human being, that this space will ever possess. And then we enter the spiritual grade of life for the human being, for the animal and for the space. And then the sun is different, then the human being is different, then people on earth know that there is life behind death. Then the psychologist knows the spirit and the personality, then the human being knows how he must live and then ...? Yes, only then that first Adam and Eve fall down, only then you can take away those pedestals. And then mankind sees and then the individual sees that there was living for millions of years, that there was thinking in an invisible world, in an unreality and that only now the possibility, the hour of consciousness has come in order to lay those new foundations for himself.

You actually have nothing to do with all of this, because we will see that that Deity, that Divine justice is present in the human being and in all the life. And let the world be the world ... and let society be society ... and let your minister just continue. Soon he will have to bow his head anyway, because then he will see that the child of the earth came to the Other Side, awakened there and developed and returned in order to speak to the actual human being. The image you received through the book 'The Peoples of the Earth', when Moses began: "How can the human being approve of that, how

can God – God, God, God, God again – approve that my mother there and my father there live in disharmony, in unconsciousness? And I am not dead.” Every human being wonders that when he comes ‘beyond the coffin’. Then you want to return, then you want to reach those people, you want to give those people something; because you live, you think, you feel, you have your space, also where you are, it does not matter, you live.

I must return to the Divine All anyway, I must return to the All-Source in order to show you that God is really only a word, but that the life represents that Deity. And that life was Divinely justly inspired. That attunement reached that independence Divinely justly. That is a core, that is a grade, that is a growth, that is light, that is life, that is fatherhood, that is motherhood. In that core, in the human being, in the animal the Divine justice for the light, for the life, for the spirit, for the material, for fatherhood and motherhood, for harmony, for growth, for animation, for inspiration therefore lives. Just ask more, just get the wordbook out; everything which is good and just, everything which takes you to that harmony, has to do with that core. That core, which is only the life, the breath of life through which you live.

I depicted in the beginning of these lectures about the cosmology the planetary system for you precisely for that reason, so that you can and will accept all of this. Also bring the human being to his Deity. When you now come into contact with the people, take away that invisible, that non-existent Deity from them and say: “You are it yourself.” The human being does not believe that. “I, poor being, am a Deity?”

Yes, now we are faced with the misery in society, we are faced with insanity, the psychopathy, with all the illnesses of the earth, with poverty, horrors, justice, the human being who acts judge there and says: “I will let you hang, I will let you kill.” The human being who demands the death sentence there for thousands, millions more actions, which the human being appropriates to himself and now does not know that there is a Divine justice, who will one day say: “Look, what did you do there? You destroyed that life there. I kept on giving – that is the All-Source, the All-Mother – I kept on giving the human being, I gave my spark a new continuance. Do you see? Upwards and downwards. I gave my spark dying, separating – that is evolution – the returning into my world in order to prepare itself for the new birth, the new organism.” And if that child had eaten up the other life a hundred thousand times – cannibalism, we come across that – yet the human being gets a new existence. That continues, God cannot be destroyed, that All-Source cannot be obscured or deformed, that life continues, because that justice wants that the human being, that that spark as spirit and personality represents the space of life to which this spark belongs, brings it to growth again, spiritualizes and materializes it. That materializing is not even a part of it, because

that is in the hands again and lies in the hands of Mother Earth, the planet on which you live.

We now establish which qualities, as fundamental possession, belong to the human being. Do you see? And then that core comes forward, so that you will know at the end of this morning why you actually live. Now ask the academic in your society: “What do you live for, sir? Theologian, what do you live for? Why are you here on earth? Why does that child still live there in the jungle? Why do you have castles and palaces there? And why is there deformation there? Why are there illnesses there, is there misery there? Why does one human being have everything? Why was a Rembrandt born, a Titiaan, a Van Dyck, a Beethoven? Why did those children have everything and why can the other child of this time and past times not reach that?” Do you see? “Why does one human being have inspiration, why does the one human being have the knowledge and the other has been struck deaf and dumb, comes back to earth as a deaf and dumb person, is blind, is lifeless? Do you see? Can God approve of that?”

We can now explain to you that it is you yourself, but you are not yet that far. The laws of God can now explain that you once before sullied that Divine justice and you have to accept that. We knew millions of lives and there the human being started to demand. Did we not see one morning: there lies the disharmony? When we started to make that cosmic journey, we came to fathers and mothers who had three, four children and that is already injustice. Because that is ... but that Divine justice is sullied and that injustice comes forward, because the human being should just devote himself for two lives. He should ensure his life by means of a child, another child, and then he enters again – we learned that – reincarnation, in order to be able to continue life on earth. And then four, five, six, seven, ten, twelve, twenty children were born. God – now we come to those fundamental laws – God as the word, is still that space, is the life, but the All-Source meant: go and multiply, continue the life, you have everything. And now we will see what you make of that.

And it is now remarkable, we can release the universe, we have made those journeys, the books give you that support, we can now see that a planet has remained itself and that you can do nothing to a planet. You cannot change either the light for the space or the night – do you see? –, these are Divine laws of life; they continue, you will never get them, the human being will never get a hold of them, however, the human being received life through them. We saw: we went from the moon, we went to the secondary planets, we came to Mars. Even if the academic cannot say anything yet – we all know that, I will tick those things –even if the academic cannot yet say: “Was there life?” Mars is almost dying, those planets have completed their

lives, have finished life; that justice continued. The human being, the animal and the life of Mother Nature, that is all soul now and material. But that originated there on the moon, that continued and evolved, had fatherhood, had motherhood, had light, life and feeling.

We learned that that All-Source is feeling. And now we know that we experience being mother and being father grade after grade, now that we know and have to accept, now we are suddenly faced with the development of Mother Earth and can say – we will leave that space alone there: now we start to see how the laws of life condensed themselves for ourselves, for our soul, no, for the spirit and the personality, for fatherhood and motherhood.

Yes, it is all a lot, it goes further and further, because it takes you back to the Divine All and the human being knows nothing at all about that. “Is it really the case that the human being will represent God in the Divine All and what is it like there?” You can already read that in the books ‘The Origin of the Universe’. Yes, what are you now? What are you now as a human being, but what are you, how do you feel on the Other Side, in that astral world, in that space where you are as spirit?

We laid those foundations, we also felt the fourth cosmic grade. We went through to six, seven, we entered that Divine All and now we asked again: “Where is God?” God was not a human being, God was that space. That golden light was God as an aura. Then we went higher, higher, even higher and then darkness came again and we returned into the invisible world before the creations had began. And then we were – you experienced that – in that All-Mother again, the All-Source, the All-Life, the All-Light, the All-Fatherhood and the All-Motherhood, and that is actually everything.

Then we took a leap, we connected ourselves with the next law, and look, back again to the origin. We started to see that all of this is God, that life possesses that essential source, and now to feel that as a human being, now to experience that in a material organism, by means of the blood circulation, by means of the human heart, by means of ‘the coffin’. Because now we are faced with thousands of possibilities, with thousands and millions of worlds which are all just.

Now we start to ask questions. Ask questions, what we possess of that, what society has of that, what the arts and sciences could do. Now we absorb that great and wonderful personality into us of which we are a part. Now you come to yourself, you are mother or father. You are a child? You do not need to speak about the child, because we know: these are only births, millions of lives live in that child. When the child becomes older and becomes a mother, that creation is already present. We descend into ourselves, into society and ask the questions: where does that Divine justice live now? In the first place it is now every life, all the life of God – you see, that word God, I must con-

tinue to mention it – all the life of that All-Source has spirit, that has become material. The essential laws for that are fatherhood and motherhood. You do not yet know as a human being, what this means, how awe-inspiring fatherhood and motherhood is, but you see it, that Divine justice continues. The soul as Divine part of that All-Source, that drives itself into that maternal organism.

The man now asks: “Why am I not a mother?” He looks up to that other being; in himself that motherhood lives, he does not feel it, does not know it, he does not know what to do, he still has to lay those foundations.

I tell you, when you come ‘beyond the coffin’, you first ask yourself: “Where is God and where is Christ?” Millions of people are now attached to the bible, millions of people carry the word of God through this space and your society. ‘Beyond the coffin’ we must immediately begin to take those thoughts away from that human being and we do that here. Soon, when you arrive there, then you will be ready when the Master comes and says: “Look, all of this belongs to you”, then you will also know that, because you feel it, you got to know those laws. That space where you live, that is here. That light, which you feel, which you can emit, that lies in that justice. What was your life like there? Your aura, your life aura will say it. And now as minister, as theologian ... we keep coming back to those people, because they now walk on a creation which does not possess any security of existence. A creation, a reality which is not there, because they attach themselves to a word which was just thought of by a human being. It does not go through the life, but it goes next to it, it blows through it. And that human being stands there and has to accept: I lived my life for nothing. No, you became a father, do you see? You have the essential source, whatever it is like, even if you speak about untruths, you had your body, you experienced your life anyway. We will see what you made of that. But you have the life source in you, that All-Source, you are that; that is the father, that is the mother, an independence which feels, which only feels in that world, because now be careful to speak.

What do you wish to begin now, people, what do you now wish to speak about, now that you leave that material world – I will therefore go to the Other Side and I will come back soon – when you enter those laws and become free from this organism, what do you wish to talk about now? What do you wish to think about now? How do you reach true thinking and feeling? When do you get possession, when do you get space, when does your life start to radiate? When do you get animation, when do you have inspiration? Now we must begin ... and that is then the fall for the minister, that becomes the fall for the priest, for the Catholic Church, all those millions of people have to accept that, because on the Other Side there is no more church. We no longer need a bible, and yet, you were brought up with the



bible here. The word biblically says to you: you just have to do that and that, you will live like that and you will die like that. Yes, if the bible and if the priest and if your university also still had that in their hands, believe it, then the injustice in that would also emerge and you would have nothing at all anymore. But that university cannot, that minister cannot, that clergyman cannot take that away from you. Because he himself is a child of this time. A child, an insect, a grade of this space, by means of which this life lives, but becomes beautiful 'beyond the coffin', will be radiant, because here the human being has nothing more to tell. Here he must be as that space is, here we recognize that inner life from that becoming conscious. Now that is a grade of life, now that is a law and now the universe as God can say and ask: what did you do with My life? And we are standing there now ...

Now I must show you the books 'A View into the Hereafter', because you now know in what chaos this mankind lives and where the human came. There are dark worlds, which the bible also calls hells and which do not have an existence either, which also represent untruths and in this way we can now continue in order to say: where does the truth live then? Because when I can experience the truth, I enter the justice, and it is not there.

The hells – even if Master Alcar writes about the hells, he must do it again, because the human being does not know any differently – are now unconscious worlds for the people, for fatherhood and motherhood. Those people who are present in those dark worlds, possess injustice, possess disharmony, untruth. They are not harmonic, all the lower instincts now emerge, and we find them again in this society.

The Divine laws of justice now speak to the human, spatial personality – Divine laws of justice, what are they? Do you see?

On earth, back in this society, you are faced with the human being. The human being has accepted a task, he has given himself consciousness and that consciousness is only material. All the arts and sciences represent that personality, which feels material here. You feel and you understand now that psychology for the inner being still has to begin. The psychologist cannot yet give you those truths of life, he himself is still unconscious. And all of that lives 'beyond the coffin'. From that world we must therefore, from the Spheres of Light we must now start to see those truths and justices, we must give them a path, give them a space, a grade of consciousness and now feel them with regard to that life above here, with regard to the All-Source, the All-Mother, the All-Light, the All-Life, the All-Fatherhood and All-Motherhood, in which grade the spark of God has come for material and spirit. Can you feel this? However awe-inspiring this is, it appears that mankind will not find that out, that your society will continue aimlessly, does not want to make a start, but 'beyond the coffin' you will be right in it. You will stand

before it, because you are it.

We walked the path straight from Gethsemane to Pilate, to Caiaphas and then we climbed Golgotha. And then we left Golgotha alone and we entered the astral world. We had to ask ourselves: “What now lives in us?”

You can shrug your shoulders and you can say: “Well, I will see and I will soon know”, but this is now that eternity, this is the astral world. Material means nothing, but the life of feeling is now everything. And that life of feeling, I talked about the core, that core lives in you. That core of God, that All-Source, that All-Mother, that All-Light, that All-Life, you are that. Yes, and now you must start to admire that All-Source one day, now you must see how that All-Source as mother reacts as a human being. Do you now know who you are? You are immense, eternal deep, now already. What do you know about it?

By means of every wrong thought ... You see, the light in you is sincere. In your deep inner self ... We speak of Divine spark, don't we? The human being is a spark. A planet is also a Divine spark, but that is then macrocosmos. We belong as human beings and the animal and the life of Mother Nature to the microcosmos. But that feeling is in us, we get a part of the moon, of that Divine inspiration. We began to live, we experienced that planet moon, didn't we? That is the first cosmic grade. We went through the space, that justice was always there, and now we live on earth. The human being has already become human. But what is the life of feeling like now? All of this originated in love, in harmony, because through the harmony, that touching and the attracting and the being reincarnated, the dissolving in the astral world of the unconscious – that is the world for the reincarnation – the human being returned, because that part there as a child, already lived in the material.

I drew it there, do you still remember? We were attracted, the new life began, nothing can come between that, that continues irrevocably, because that spark returns to the Divine All. And then you get by means of that growth – we experienced that – then you get those laws of life in you. Therefore that spark began on the moon, got the fish stage. Here on earth the human being got to experience the beginning of Mother Earth. Now the earth and her life is that far, that the human being has built up a society for himself.

What must speak to you this morning, it is the most necessary of all, that you feel that all of this world means nothing if your life of feeling speaks. You can speak and long for possession; you leave all of that behind, material remains material. That body of yours, which is still so beautiful, or old, or young, will one day enter the coffin quietly and reach rotting. Your beautiful eyes darken and rot away, it is dreadful. It all becomes really bad. Ugh, the human being must die. Kings and emperors, academics, very big personalities of the earth will soon ‘enter the coffin’. They must soon leave life behind,

world, but the life of feeling remains, that rises up. Yes indeed, you would like that.

Which justice do you now have for mankind if you felt Christ? For what purpose did Christ actually die? Because He just has to forgive you for everything? Can a God who gave you everything, still forgive you for something? We now do what we want with our life, you now speak: "I have no will?"

Do you have no will? Then give us the possession of the earth and let the conscious beings do the good for that. Then give André your ten million and we will build you a temple, why do you not do that? Do you have no will? That will has walked ahead of the Divine justice. Because by means of that will, by means of that knowing and inspiring and that accepting of fatherhood and motherhood, you got a new life.

You do not want to live, but you must live. Why do you not want that? The human being complains: "And I could, I just wanted to die." And why could you not die? Because the law of life as justice in you says: to this far, soon, in twenty year's time, then your life aura will be exhausted, then you will enter the coffin of your own accord, or you will now return to the earth, you will be father and mother again. You will no longer return to your Dutch people, but you will go straight to the border of the jungle, to France, Germany, to Russia, to America. Yes, where will you actually live?

Do you not feel then that you must experience, can experience and will experience the whole of the earth as justice, as a law of life, as harmony, as space? Do you not feel then that you mean nothing with this one life here in your The Hague, if you did not absorb into you every law of life which Mother Earth brought to condensing? That you have to spiritualize those laws of life, that is obvious. But who are you now? And what are you doing now?

Now, from this muck, this mud, this unconsciousness, this murdering and killing, this gossip, when you are faced with the Old Testament and God is a hater, from that hatred, that awe-inspiring, meaningless, back, straight to the first sphere in order to enter and absorb the living justice there and then it is called: do you love that life? Would you want to give yourself for your space? Because if you want to die, if you want to grow, if you want your space to awaken, if you want more light and possess the first sphere, what do you think that you will have to do? Sit down and go to sleep?

There, in that sphere ... we will remain for a moment in that first sphere, soon we will fall back from that sphere into society, because we still do not belong there, we still have no attunement ... but in that sphere millions of cells as humans live. And they must all possess one colour, one feeling, they must all be just, live harmonically, love life as father and mother. They are sisters and brothers, they are grades of feeling of one colour, one world, one

attunement; and you are that, alone. Millions of mothers live there, but you represent this one motherhood, because a sphere is motherhood, a sphere is fatherhood. And when you think unjustly, unconsciously, do not want to accept any harmony, any growth, then you feel, then you stand still. You then cannot enter that sphere, that space, because you have not taken part in expansion, in growth, in spiritually receiving and inspiring.

The human being who came from the earth, the minister, the theologian, he had no lights in his eyes. You do not come here with praying for the moment. You have already been afraid that I took the prayer away from you, but now just pray, now just sit down and say: "Oh, how beautiful life is and how wonderful it is."

Yes indeed, but are you life, are you light? I only hold a mirror before you, I am doing nothing to you, I am not taking the bible away from you either if you really want to possess that thing. We are not talking about Christ, we are not talking about the truth, but we are only talking about the lies. That thing, which is a big lie there, it tells that God took a rib from Adam in order to create Eve, who had to build up a creation from some clay and breath of life which is universally, Omnisciently deep. Do you not feel the triviality, that this cannot be justice, because that life did not get any space, did it? Should Adam be created at once? And why had we, you and I and millions of other cells to begin in the embryonic life? Why must the child awaken again in the mother? You can now ask millions of questions and now every question with regard to your inner, astral, spiritual life is a law of life. And that law must now possess justice – do you see? – or you will not make it, you go to pieces. But that is not possible for the All-Source. There is always a Divine thread which connects you with the next, the new life, with the left and the right, the high and with depths. And then we can keep on asking: what did we master of it?

What is life in society like now? What must you do now? What is your society like? What is the personality like of these masses? Can you already establish that?

All the thinking at hundred percent still goes from the darkness to the darkness. It goes up a bit and then suddenly it goes down again. There is no light. Christ is sullied with: "Christ forgives the human being everything, just confess." You can do that. So that is all free and is separate from the actual creation, the human being made that up himself.

Is there a Divine justice there? No, because that justice is still not experienced. The human being still does not ask for justice; that is not there. How can God damn? God does not do that. How can the All-Mother destroy the life? How can the minister, how can the bible approve that the one life kills the other? That is already wrong, that is injustice. God is just in everything,

the All-Source, the All-Mother is just in everything.

So murder and you will destroy yourself, I told you. Steal from the human being and you will steal from your Deity. Just be rebellious. Yes, now what? Can a flower be rebellious, an animal? Can the child in the mother be rebellious? Then it murders the foetus. Yes, those lives, those phenomena are there. When we as humans exceed the laws and we free ourselves from the harmony which a law possesses and as a result of which the life emerged, as a result of which the human being became material and later spirit, then this is the ripping apart of a law of life which lives in the mother. Why did miscarriages emerge? Why did a terrible insanity come, did you sense those people?

“How can it be, how is it possible, Frederik”, says Hans in ‘Masks and Men’, “if that cad above can do nothing else than send the insane and psychopaths to the earth?” It sounds terrible, now we call God a cad. But He is a cad if he sends there a human being from his Divine All ... Because for the first time this life gets – your psychologist says, your academic says, that is your university – for the first time the soul comes to earth, does not it?

And you sit here, luckily, you are grateful, you can feel, you can speak, you can study; and there a child, a spark of God, is sent leprosy. You do not understand ‘Masks and Men’? This is a mask, so awe-inspiringly unjust, that goes against sweetness, harmony, of and for the All-Mother, that no longer has any existence and no reality, if we did not know any better. We spoiled those laws ourselves. How? Do you not know? A mother who longs for a child and thanks God, thanks Mary, thanks Joseph, lays down flowers for this picture and must lose her child in bits and pieces, while there the leprosy give birth to triplets, healthy and well. That is injustice?

But we know that mother. In previous lives she beat herself from that motherhood, she sullied, deformed her motherhood; there is therefore no longer any just attracting. A law of justice: just spoil, just sully the life, just steal, just murder, then you will also attract the destruction and you cannot experience any justice anyway.

Where does the Divine justice live in you, if your hand, your right one and your left one, want to tell the truth? Never violate the life, it is perfectly and really simple: you must earn it. We saw that every law ... we got the life, but we must absorb that life, we are it ourselves.

We have food and drink, you must now make sure in your society that you make it. You must be true. If you are interested, if you feel something for this here, which has an existence ‘beyond the coffin’, which is a personality, yes, which can speak about love and happiness, which is soft, benevolent, loving, then you are carried. Because the All-Mother, the All-Source, the All-Life has always and eternally up until now, carried, inspired and driven you from one life into the other. And for this purpose you have to devote everything

and everything of yourself.

Is this life so frightening? It becomes beautiful when you can get those injustices out of yourself, for yourself out of the bible and give a feeling of justice as independence, which connects you with the spaces. Now life becomes simple, now it becomes very beautiful. You no longer have disharmony. And then especially the injustices, which depict a character; character traits which do not yet possess anything of that space, that justice must receive drive. The human being says: "And now I will bow and then I will have made it, won't I?" Yes, then you lay the first foundation. Then you lay the first foundation, even if you break your precious inner neck every day, you get up again anyway – don't you? – because you cannot destroy yourself; God is that just. Even if you shoot down thousands of people there – we know for that matter, we got to know those laws, we started ourselves with making good – you must return to the earth in order to give all those thousands of people of another people a new body. You will make good again and now this is the Divine, spatial justice.

You are now wrong on earth and you want to be right and that restrains you, that knocks you from that Divine harmony, you cannot go further, can you? You see, everywhere we find that Divine justice again. Because Divine justice is harmony, is the unity with all the life and behind this the love lives. What are you doing for that? How do you wish to possess that love? How do you wish to master that love? You are old, you are young. By means of talks, by means of gossip, by means of false, mean thoughts, only just, in order to be able to live it up and to be able to destroy the other life? Just do it, but then that darkness there is for you and then you do not need to long to possess an illuminated world; you will not get that, you will return! Because every character trait now represents a Deity and is a wonderful foundation. And those foundations can only be experienced, be climbed by bowing your head. That is that head-bowing? No, that is to accept inside and to be able to say: "You are right."

You cannot embrace Christ ... you cannot embrace Him. The Christ in us, the real Christ. Do you see? Not the false one there, whom the bible and your Catholic Church and your Protestantism possesses, that is a false one, that one is not just, because he treads on the one life and chases the other one into the darkness. You see, even Christ is unjust, but consciously sullied by the human being, there is no longer any pure shape left. Because we know: you must earn that Christ. And that will happen very simply, you can experience that every day, you can experience a core of His character ... If you do a good deed, you love life, then you have taken a core of His life to justice.

But now something else, now you climb up in society, you become an artist, you steal there, none of it matters. That hangs on the wall, and has no

meaning. But now you have to do with the life, the higher you climb up in society, the more dangerous your core, your possession, becomes. Now just become a general – I told you before, didn't I? – become a king and become an emperor, climb in the space, long for power; but has your action, your deed now reached the Divine, spatial justice? The judge, he prepares his sentence, he must administer justice and that judge violates another Deity. Yes indeed, if a human being does wrong consciously, and becomes a danger for your own sphere, then you raise your hands, but do not take away the independence from this life, or you will have to make it good again. Now you will judge, your word becomes law, you have a say and no other human being. You represent thousands and thousands, well, millions of people. Now it will begin. Do you feel that the being nothing in this society means more for the space, is more inner possession of feeling than all that material misery which people stick on your shoulders as a sign of worth, a university degree?

Now just become a judge, just become a lawyer and treat the one life, only just for the material possession in order to destroy the other, then you will be devilish. Now go and look where you are living, but with regard to – it concerns that, you live for that anyway – the Other Side, your continuing, your spiritual sphere. You want to be a mother, you want to possess love ... How can you receive the inspiring love, while you kick down and deform your mother? Your friend cheats and lies with regard to God and Christ, your inner, spatial life? Listen to the space and look at sun, moon and stars and do nothing for that? When will you bring your own grade of life to awakening? Yes, it is becoming difficult? No, it is becoming very simple, because when you really want to lay those foundations, then your inner life will speak inspiringly and then you will attract those truths of life. Then it no longer exists and then it is not possible that you accept the one God there as love and take up the other one who hates. That you make a personality of all those injustices which has nothing to do with a Deity which is love, neither for this world nor for Mother Nature, nor for the animal-like instinct in the jungle. Because this is all untruth, this has nothing to do with Divine justice.

Where do you now wish to begin?

You really want to go to the Other Side, you really want to know what the first sphere is like? But that first sphere – you now feel – it lives here. That first, that second, that third, that fourth, you have them here, you have the Divine All in you. But now you must see how that Divine All reacts. How stupid, how unconscious that whole, complete, big society still is. There you are faced with an academic, he is doctor, professor, psychologist and he says there: "The soul comes for the first time to earth." How can you, if you want to accept the psychology, the metaphysical teaching, how can you let it pass your lips that God sends a soul to the earth for the first time? The human

being keeps on getting a new soul? But that is not true, because as a soul you are the All-Source, you get and you are only one independence.

I write in Jeus II: "Yes, Crisje, the human being only gets one soul once and that is a Deity." And there he has to make do with that for millions of lives, through millions of ages. He was born on the moon from the All-Source, from the All-Mother, and is still there.

But the human being has covered millions of lives as father, as mother. Not as a child – do you feel? – because your child is old, your child possesses a universal depth, because that child can compose, that child can speak something, that child has space. You go from the jungle to the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org). You lived millions of years for that, you had to accept thousands and thousands of fatherhoods and motherhoods for that and now you are in this white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org). Now you will probably, if you have reached that height, that space, then you will murder there a black child like that, because you are higher and more expansive after all, this is not your standing. You live in the palaces there with that muddy child? That leprosy there, that unconscious being, you do not want anything to do with that, but you will have to elevate it to your space one day, because it belongs to your sphere. You have reached a spatial oneness with your grade. You originated from a source of life and left. That was on the moon. And now those children live, that own grade of yours, they live spread out here and you have to elevate them. You will take them to the truth, to the justice, to the love.

Master Alcar wants me to give you those foundations and bring forward the essential source, not only materialize it, but especially have to spiritualize it for your life, so that you will know that everything lives in you. And if the misery, if the unhappiness, if the sorrows, if the illnesses overcome you, you have to accept that you created them yourself there for those lives.

When the hereafter as the first sphere starts to speak in us, then we are afraid of saying another word.

What do we do now? We must therefore first of all, if you wish to awaken – world, mankind – if the universities wish to give something to this society, then we must first get to know the life and you are that as father and as mother. You came to earth as a mother in order to give birth: only two children. For yourself and for your husband – the creating power – in order to give birth to the life forms, so that you can experience the reincarnation. Anyone who has ten, who has twenty children now – I explained that to you – Catholic Church, now I come back to you, minister? No, you are outside ... If you now deform the creation, you can make up for that again. Then you will also be faced with the injustice one day and also the wonderful longing: you want to possess a child, but you do not get it, because for the harmonic



attraction, therefore for the space you have deformed yourself by piling up, by laying down murder after murder. That is the destroying of that harmonic law of justice for the birth. Therefore if you destroy the foetus, if you destroy the human being, then you smother your just, Divine motherhood. Just kill now and you will not get the life yourself. Because if you violate the life – that is the killing, the murdering – then you kick yourself out of the Divine just motherhood, because that is giving birth. You intervene in something that is of the space, you interfere with a life which had received an independence and which you start to deform. So the direct sources of life are: stay away from the life if you want to be born yourself and again. They are foundations, they are Divine just foundations. That God sends a psychopath to the earth, is not true, they are lies, that soul prepared that itself. That soul therefore threw itself by means of murder, by means of arson, by means of destruction, that soul threw itself out of that Divine harmonic justice.

God does not damn, God cannot damn, because the God lives on earth and in the space, God materialized himself. You are a Divine cell and all those millions of cells of the earth, all those millions of people together, that is the earthly Deity as human being. All those people must to go to the highest, the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org), must receive becoming conscious on the Other Side, because that is the spiritual God in you. All those millions of people are of one colour and one attunement, only the one life, the one grade is further than the other, but is one Divine, just independence, do you see? And whether you are king here, or you walk with rings in your ears and you serve the jungle, that all remains the same, because Divine births do not exist, do you see?

You are put on a throne by means of the mercy and by means of the love of God, you got them yourself – of course, respect for the art and for the feeling – you built yourself up in the human society and you achieved a grade in that, no more than that. 'Beyond the coffin' you are exactly like the child from the jungle, you do not sit next to Christ, you are also standing in the queue. And then you can now be a judge, lawyer, doctor, psychologist, or you were also an artist, there is only feeling. What are you like?

If the Masters brought art to the earth, then they did that, because they prepared themselves for the University of Christ. And the University of Christ only brings awakening, art, feeling, wisdom by means of justice ... towards the love.

Which sources of life are there still which have meaning for you in order to be able to receive the everyday? What did the Christ really say? And if you cling to that, if you absorb that into you, then life becomes simple. Then you can spiritualize your life, your thinking and feeling, your character traits and then you rise up. But what does the human being do?

The human being says – there are now also people: “Yes, Jozef Rulof can speak. It is him now, but otherwise it would have been me.” That is possible, that is possible, but come on, come out with it and prove to your own life, your masses, your society what you really possess. Do it anyway, because the space is crying out for conscious beings. Why do you not do it? There are millions of masters who want to inspire an instrument, a child of the earth, but are you ready for that?

The human being says: “I will heal.” Why do your patients walk away? If you give and emit the love, the spatial justice as love, do you see ...? This is why I told you before: If you wish to heal, then become spiritual justice and the whole space, all those millions of people will charge at you, because all of this society is longing to be able to experience justice. The human being does not want to be ill. And you have the power, and why do you not make people better? Why can you not experience the wonder in order to say: “Go and walk.” If there is one wrong thought in you, if your spark of life, your consciousness emits untrue thoughts, then that All-Source does not reach driving and inspiring and the wonder cannot take place.

In the first place therefore for the healers: be true and honest, be sweet and carry the space, carry those sick people, carry those characters, because they want and they must be carried, they are the weak of spirit, of material. The healer is the strong-conscious child and continues and drives and inspires. But can that happen at half power, at five percent, at ten percent? How did Christ heal? When are you just? When do you bow your head? When does your inner life, your feeling, your All-Source reach inspiration? If you are true. If you want to experience truth, if you drive yourself on to the spiritual self deep within you, give the true friendship, everything will be simple. But if you think you can receive love, while you smash down your mother in her misery and deform her, so that you do not want to bow, then you are darkness and you just have to accept that. Sooner or later that pure nakedness will manifest itself. And what does the human being say then: “Did you see that?”

If I may give you a little thing for the Omniscience in you, sisters and brothers, if you really want to know how your life will grow, then be just in everything. You can experience life in society, you can feel, you can make comparisons. Now read the bible again and then come to the truth and say to yourself, after all the books together: read these lectures, experience the universe, and begin.

After each other, one by one you can change the proverbs and throw them overboard, which the bible begins with, and is it not urgently necessary or essential now, for mankind flatly refuses to become conscious. The psychologist, the minister, the clergyman, the pope, the whole Catholic Church, they

smother the spiritual, spatial, just evolution. And now we are devilish. You are that too. Do you see? How can Christ stand next to you if you deny Him anyway?

I told you before and that is the truth, he came to Rome, precisely this holy year and knocked and asked (knock knock knock): "Is there harmony? Will Christ not return?" Christ asked so much. "Does the human being only live once on earth? If I lay the hands on His life, will I be forgiven for everything?"

"Yes indeed, you are already busy confessing", the priest says to Christ. And then that man had to make ... Then he asked about the sacred hour, whether that hour had cosmic meaning and whether a year is universal, Divine, All-source deep, "Ha ha", Christ was laughed at.

If you preach, hear confession and want to build up the world, want to give mankind consciousness, then first gauge the reality. It is much better that you possess nothing, than only clean, pure, clear founded foundations, laying down independence, so that you can take your place and rest. Become truth, become reality, be just in everything, because that gives you animation, inspiration. Because the human being says for that matter: "I do not want anything to do with lying and cheating." You must be able to convince the life a thousand times again of the justice in you.

Do not violate that life there and do not want to possess any love if you have not yet earned that. If you must receive love, that love will come to you. Do not follow that love. Do not dominate the life, do not crawl on or jump on that life like a hyena instinct, you will soon lose it again. Because love passes into each other, doesn't it? You suddenly know at first sight that that is love. But this catty jungle instinct has no more meaning for that matter, because the human being says: "Go with your possession, I do not like you." Because the fear – isn't it true? – the destruction, the sully, the deformation, the misery stands before your life and you no longer fall for that.

So what happened, what did you learn, what did mankind master? We wrote the book 'The Peoples of the Earth', between 1939 and 1945 you really received consciousness, that making frills means nothing more to you. For that time you still lived in your class and now your class is for sale for fifteen cents; or is it not true, not true either?

Only the life gets meaning, you see that, it builds itself up. That gets shape, that gets consciousness, that gets feeling; that is the life, that is the light, that is the fatherhood, that is the motherhood, for here and on the Other Side.

Did I tell you something else new this morning? Where does justice live? You work, you serve and you do not violate the possession of another. If that other life comes to you and you will have to inspire it, then you will know by means of your feeling, by means of your sense and to touch, how far ... where

does the source reach becoming conscious, where can I descend into in order to analyze those character traits? It is true, you still have nothing on earth, you must be able to look into your inner life for that purpose and that is only possible 'beyond the coffin'.

You can accept – and that is irrevocably true – this is Divine justice. Psychology still has to lay the first foundations, the spiritual ones. Yes, the doctor knows how a child is born, but he does not yet know how that life begins in there and where the life comes from.

The bible – I keep coming back to that again, because we fling this right in the face of mankind – begins with untruth, with lying and deception. The bible begins with nonsense. And you do not need to tremble or to get a fright because of that, we will give you another one, and you are that yourself. God does not damn, because God is just. God has nothing to do with illnesses, with troubles, with psychopathy nor with insanity, God wants nothing to do with murder, arson and war. If you want that, just go there, but you will have to accept a new, miserable, dark existence and then you will get to see that disharmony and you will return broken and deformed in the new life. Then you will not have the feeling to speak, because you cannot do it, your life of feeling refuses. Then you have come under the perfect, under the just and you now no longer have the feeling to say another word or it will come out like this: "Haw." That is psychopathy, that is insanity next to this. You are not possessed if there is no false possession in you. A demon cannot inspire you if you want justice, harmony. Is all of this clear?

Know, children of this society, men and women, know: the Kingdom of God is coming. And that word does not mean that much, that only means: the harmony for the peoples of the earth is approaching. Why? Because we can attack society and because we can attack the bible and because we have got to know the God who is just. Do you see? Spatial psychology now speaks. From the University of Christ every word is legally and naturally founded. We stand on laws, we live in those laws, we are harmony, father and mother. But we are just, because by that justice ... it is the absorbing of everything in us, the wanting to experience, that becomes the driving, that becomes the inspiring, that becomes the giving, the oneness with every law of life materialized and spiritualized by the All-Mother, and brought to life.

This as the last word. Do you wish for happiness in everything, in your silence, by means of your thinking, your inner feeling? Then try to justly accept, to feel, to experience and to gauge the human being with whom you are involved. Rid yourself of that darkness in you, of that snappy, that harsh, that snarly, because that is not a feeling of justice, that is not harmony, that cannot be love, you are restraining your awakening. Be sweet, be true in everything, finally begin to lay those foundations and I assure you: millions

'beyond the coffin' will come to you, in order to elevate your life, in order to inspire your life and to give you that happiness, because you serve. And when you serve, then the heavens will be open to you and then for the first time – believe it – the University of Christ speaks as a law of justice for all your thousands and thousands of character traits which are part of your human personality, which you are as father and mother.

For this morning the spatial kiss ... and that is true.

I thank you.

# The Divine truth for the human being

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. We will get ‘The Divine Truth for the human being’.

The previous lectures gave you the Divine justice. But before I brought you to the life, the life of the space for your personality, your spirit, your astral world, society. Now we are faced with the truth and then with the Divine love for the human being. Gradually we come higher and higher, and we enter the rarefied, spiritual grades of life for the Divine core in you, which reaches awakening by means of fatherhood and motherhood. We learned that.

We went through the space from the beginning stage, the hazes, when God manifested himself, the All-Mother began with the life, then we entered the Divine justice. And that now means: truth as a law, as a grade of life, as a personality, as light, as soul and as spirit. We find the Divine truth again in the universal systems, because sun, moon and stars possess that core, they originated through that. You were able to accept that the human being is capable of conquering this universe.

I explained to you that science is not yet that advanced and that the psychologist does not yet feel – those foundations still have to be laid – that the source of all of that lives in the human being. People do not yet know how the human being can master those laws. That there is an astral world, yes, that is true for millions of people, that is the truth because they received that spiritual touch. But for the core as mankind that truth does not yet exist; it is not yet there, those foundations still have to be laid. And by means of that we place ourselves before the consciousness of this mankind. Mankind, I explained that to you, is materially conscious. The spiritual consciousness in which that truth lives, still has to awaken. The masses, mankind, the individual still have to master that.

When we soon enter the first sphere and we are faced with those true laws of life, then you will understand anyway that, despite this searching, this straying, all those darknesses, that core as a metaphysical truth, as a spiritual space, as a justice and a Divine independence lives in the human being. The human being looks out from the Divine truth. He experiences his space consciously or unconsciously. That life possesses that justice because that independence has become a source of becoming conscious, came from that core, from this universe, from that light, that life, that spirit, that Divine, All-Maternal personality, which we have to accept ‘beyond the coffin’.

We went far from home, but this morning I must still return from that

space and soon, when we speak about the Divine love, back to the earth in order to place those laws, that space in your hands. You must learn to see for what purpose you actually live. By means of that justice we already came into contact with truths of life, but also with nonsense, the untruths which mankind possesses and still lives on, as a result of which the churches emerged, but for which millions of people have already devoted their lives, their self, their own self. It is always: when the truth, the Divine truth must start to speak, even if that is still human, then the human being has to devote all of himself. And then you are not given a gram of that truth. It seems harsh, that teaching seems awe-inspiring severe, but it is not. It is very simple, you can build up a very nice life for yourself if you have laid those foundations, do justice, accept that truth, because then something awakens in your inner self and then the life of feeling speaks for love. All of you are concerned with love anyway.

The universe is concerned with love. That universe originated in love. No one was handed a planet. Sun, moon and stars live there, they trace their orbit, they radiate their light, they give birth to their lives. The earth could also do that, and the human being lives on top of that and does not know itself. But we find that spatial core again, which lives far from your life – I will show you that – in essential sources which were laid by the human being; always the human being. Because Christ was also on the earth as a human being – not for His time as Christ in Jerusalem – but He came from those spaces, He walked that path from the moon, stepped from planet to planet, came to the earth, experienced the prehistoric age, was finally freed – you will read that in the books, I gave you those pictures – and could say to himself and to the others: "I believe that we possess the truth. I believe that we will live, will finally start to live. When we – we established that – remain free from those people and do not take away their possession ... We descended into the unconscious being, we experienced the influence for fatherhood and motherhood. Finally a new life was born through us, we experienced that, but we should have stayed out of it. We should not have done it. And now that we are free, we come to the Divine freedom, to His laws of justice. Because every human being – we saw that – my mother and my father and my sister and my brother, they possess that Divine core, that independence and everything lives in there. We freed ourselves from the earth, we were the first ones who got to know those laws. We returned to the beginning stage. We experienced the dissolving and the manifesting of the All-Mother, we saw those hazes, they were only hazes. The spaces were filled and that filling was true, that was animation, that was inspiration, that was the will in order to live, the will in order to serve, the will in order to multiply themselves. We now experienced thousands of laws of life as true systems and we would mas-

ter the fundamental sources of that, as wisdom of life, as light, also as spatial life, with the thoughts of that core, those foundations: the knowledge. And now, now the Divine personality speaks to us. We come to the laying down of those new foundations, the following step, the going in, the oneness with the life, with the justice, the truth. And then feeling entered us to start to love the life, that justice, that truth.”

The first people – I explained to you – who had completed the cycle of the earth, had to accept that they had an own personality outside of the material world. They were people, they could think, they had their hands, their feet, they could move forward, they could shout for the light, which did not come to them. The sun had disappeared, their fatherhood and motherhood had dissolved, but they themselves were true. They had themselves, they possessed themselves, even if there was darkness; they lived.

I had to analyze those laws for your lives here in this society, if you wish to be able to make the next step and to let the God speak to your lives as truth. But where does the source live? In that prehistoric age Divine truth was no use to the human being, the Divine justice was no use. The human being did not know any love, did not possess any God, any Christ, nothing, absolutely nothing. The human being appeared to be, as he lived in nature, completely alone and he was penniless. That appeared to be the case. It appeared that he had nothing else but the little bit of feeling as consciousness which that dark world had to represent and he came there free from the earth, free from his spaces, his self, his personality which had to experience the material laws there and now stood ‘beyond the coffin’. Then people did not have any coffin – do you see? – we are speaking again from this time. People put the human being into the ground, he was dead. He no longer had any life and the spirit got to see his universal space. Even if that space was darkness – I said a moment ago – it still got through to the human being that he had everything.

Christ was the first one, as a human being. I must keep that name Christ from this life. I must free that name Christ from the prehistoric age, because Christ would only come to the earth in a million years’ time and accept and receive the name Christ, blessed, the living consciousness.

Those people – I gave you the picture and I immediately took you back to ‘The Origin of the Universe’, the three books of Master Alcar, I brought you to ‘The Peoples of the Earth’ – they continued, they finally came to the first sphere. We saw how they had to do that. Then we entered the laws, how you have to do that for your society in which you now live. Christ, the first people who had completed their cycle of the earth, could accept that they were true as human beings because the source was present in their lives. Which source? Millions of problems charged at these people. When you finally become conscious, then that universal system starts to speak to your life. And



now you can ask questions. Of course you will have to begin to ask those questions, because it is only after this that the true knowledge comes. The asking questions builds up the longing. It gives the will inspiration, drive, the looking into that law of life, the attuning, the descending into that real core and it is only then that the human being wakens the core for himself by means of which he has received the attunement to all those Divine problems and systems.

The Divine truth, my sisters and brothers, takes us from that space, this universe, from the Other Side immediately to the earth and we enter the present stage to which you belong. The Divine truth is there. But the universities do not yet have that truth. The human being lives in unconsciousness, does not know any bible, does not know any soul, any spirit, any astral knowledge. The human being does not yet know the primal source, the beginning stage where all those Divine foundations were laid. The human being, the university, this mankind still has to master this. Millions of people – I told you a moment ago – died for that and they were continually faced with the core. And then the Divine truth spoke, the life of feeling of that space by means of their self and their will, and then they just had to prove: left or right, or straight on. God gave this space – therefore the All-Mother – life, the sight, the personality, the feeling and the thinking. I gave you to see the independence space, the personality as an independence, but also the human being, the animal and the life of Mother Nature. We had to accept that.

When I became free from that darkness, those nine centuries in which I lived after the suicide, then I had to accept as truth that I experienced the rotting process with my body. I stood there and millions along with me. First in that dungeon – you know ‘The Cycle of the Soul’ – I stood for myself as truth. I had received a life-time.

Birth means ... the cosmology for birth is a depth. The Divine justice gave me a new life and the time, the depth, the life aura thereby in order to be able to inspire this material organism. I did not explain to you before how deep the Divine justice is, how deep, how awe-inspiringly deep God is in his laws of justice. Laws, not one law for the life, for the soul, for the spirit, for fatherhood and motherhood, but millions of Divine laws of justice lie in the hands of the human being. I had to accept that, millions along with me had to accept that. Because now we are faced with the Divine truth by means of that law and that truth was like a shock for me, like a beating, it was so awe-inspiring. The truth for me: “You took away the life yourself, but I gave you fifty, sixty, seventy, seventy-five years, four months, three weeks, five days, twenty-four minutes and seven seconds in order to live, and you put an end to it. You flung your life in My face and now you will have to accept the law for the rotting, which you then built up yourself.” And I sat there under

the ground with my stinking body.

And when you now say to the human being: “Do not commit any suicide, because you are faced with a Divine law, a truth so awe-inspiringly terrible”, then people in this sober, unconscious society shrug their shoulders and think: drop dead! But that drop dead lies rotting there under the ground. The human being must be made afraid? No, it is now the time that the bible dissolves, that the untruths will disappear and the Divine truth as a universal shape will come forward.

“Do not kill, if you do not want to be killed. Do not steal, if you do not want the thief to assault you during the night. But especially: do not murder, because you do not have the right to rule out My life. I gave you My self, I gave you My love, I gave you My justice, an independence which is and will remain universal.”

Mankind must see the beaten word truth as a burning torch before him. But even worse that law of life can hit you and burn you, well, lash you, whereby the lashings of your world are nothing, as that rotting process in and under your heart multiplies itself and the true untrue life eats at your heart.

You do not need to tremble and to shake. I only want to hold up the Divine mirrors to you this morning, so that you will see for yourself in those laws and those truths the justice for soul, spirit, fatherhood and motherhood and spatial consciousness. You will probably then be calm and you will start to carry. Because the truth is and wants to say always and eternally: the entering of the first foundation, which takes you to that cordiality, benevolence and love. First of all, be true for your self, for your others, your friends, your society, your mother, your father, your sister, your brother, Christ, God. And it is only then that the feeling and the longing awakens in you; but that becomes your possession, the understanding, the growing, the inspiring, the wonderful feeling: I am now living, I start to see truth, I start to represent truth.

The Masters – I explained to you – could not do anything else than attach the masses on earth through Moses to Divine laws. I gave you those lectures, we were one with that darkness. Moses in his sphere, that poor soul, talking, asking, begging: “Give me a body, so that I can convince my parents, my sisters, my brothers and that wild gang. I am alive and no one knows it!” We saw that the Master descended to Moses and placed him before the Divine truth, because he can say: “I am God.”

“Are you God?” Moses said, this soul asks.

“I am in attunement with the Divine laws. The power lies, lives in me to give you a new body, a new organism in order to be able to continue your task there, in order to be able to do something for your sisters and your

brothers, your fathers and your mothers.”

And what happens now with the life which receives the word from the Master, which must then actually be seen as a mercy? No, that Master knows as a Divine conscious being, as a spatial life of feeling this Master knows that Moses, that the soul, the personality must begin with that construction, with that longing itself. If people had talked Moses, if people had talked this life full and that spirit, that personality had kept coming back to him and had given him beautiful stories and this life had not began with it, then Moses, then this personality would have stayed there, in that mist, in that Land of Twilight. Do you hear it? Moses lived in a mist, in a Land of Twilight, where he got to fulfil a Divine task despite his unconsciousness. From this Land of Twilight he returned to the earth and he received a wonderful task in his hands. But above that, far from his life, millions of light years for thinking and feeling and giving love, the first sphere lived there and there millions of people were ready, men and women, in order to fulfil that task. But they were not allowed to accept that task. They could not accept that task, because they lived in the truth, in the justice, in the consciousness for love. That the space, that God, that the Masters have inspired Moses, is an awe-inspiring law of life and a life space for society and will manifest itself in the future. Because here the Divine justice speaks as a wonderful personality, a God of love. Because the Master cannot elevate you, cannot give you a task, you cannot be connected to that justice and that law of life for the truth if you do not yet possess that light, that love.

When a human being lives in the darkness and he imagines that he possesses the first sphere and starts to carry the garment of his space as light, then all of that awe-inspiring world has sacred respect for the light which this life radiates because this life has something to tell us as a personality. But if that is not the case and the false appearance, the lie and the deception, the pride, the nonsense comes to us, then that rotting process ‘beyond the coffin’ creeps up on you. Here you can make or break what you want, but soon when you leave this organism, then you will be faced with your untruth, your truths, your independences as little character traits, which are nevertheless part of your deep self.

Moses had to accept that task in order to bring the human being the truth. I gave you the pictures that the Masters could not do anything else but to warn the human being: “Do not violate the life, do not violate the spirit, the personality, Mother Nature, because you damn yourself.” Yes indeed, you beat yourself. Did I not damn myself for that time? Is the rotting, the experiencing of the human, physical tissues, the dying off of those tissues, the blood circulation, the experiencing of those animal-like insects in your heart, in your eyes, in your life of feeling, is that still not bad enough? That

is no longer damnation, this becomes a being beaten so awe-inspiring and terrible, that you tremble, shake inwardly, but then universally deep, because you will become mad thousands of times from sorrow, pain, but also from fear because you do not know, because you sullied the truth.

The human being on earth lives in unconsciousness, in darkness. And you do everything for that. Christ does everything for that, but He cannot reach the human being if the human being does not have any truth. Today the people are friends, tomorrow they are kicked away, then the own self plays the leading role in that personality and then the human being can – as Jesus says that – drop dead again. Then people no longer need that life, no longer need that truth, because if people place the human being before these laws, then the personality withdraws and sits down behind an armoured screen. He can then no longer be reached. That is different ‘beyond the coffin.’

We will soon come ‘beyond the coffin’ and then we will be faced with those true laws of life of which we do not possess a foundation. I must first show you that God had beaten mankind by means of His truth. He cannot damn, or He would damn himself. He cannot create any leprosy, any cancer, any tuberculosis; then He would be sick himself. God is not sick. God did not create any misery for your society and God did not invent any canons, God did not want any deception, any lying; the human being did that himself. The human being himself is lying and deception, is unconscious. But with that unconsciousness we do not come any further, you must see those own laid foundations and then they are deception, conscious disintegration, destruction, sullyng ... and what else? Where does the love finally remain? The truth? Where does that truth come from? It has no purpose if you follow Moses and read his wisdom and you accept the beginning of the bible, if you stand before the Christ and cannot bend your heads for his law of truth. And that is then again: that love, the knowledge, the giving, the serving. God secured a growing consciousness to this universe, for the human being through His life.

And I now explained to you, you hold on to that, or we will not come any further: by means of fatherhood and motherhood you have to experience those laws and you return to those stages by means of the reincarnation. You kept on seeing a new organism ready through the Divine justice. You do not know, but this is the truth. Even if you murdered, even if you burned someone at the stake, the Divine justice is universally true and gave you a new life. How deep – I wanted to give you, I wanted to show you, we can analyze for the universal systems – how deep is God now in his justice? Outside of your laws of life of the earth of course, outside of the wisdom of your university, because that university connects you with nonsense when the psychologist starts to speak for your spirit. Therefore no astronomer, no doctor, we do

not attack any sciences which now still have to begin, but the psychology, everything which has to do with the life, that was brought straight from the University of Christ to the earth. And Moses, the apostles, the prophets served for this purpose. Served ... for what? For who? The prophets – you can now follow those lives one by one – did not know the universal Divine truth or they would have had to speak very differently, but they were not yet that far.

That the bible began and the bible writers had to begin, that God created the human being by blowing some life breath into his nose and creating by means of some clay and then creating Eve by taking a rib from Adam. Where did these words come from? They cannot be experienced on the Other Side. We had to establish there that we returned to the moon, reached consciousness in the embryonic stage, we went from planet to planet. How was this nonsense materialized? Untruth.

The Divine truth lies next to this and says: the human being was born in the waters. It began on the moon. The moon is also the All-Mother for this space. What do you know about it? Nothing, nothing, nothing. No academic, no astronomer can now accept that that moon was truly a Divine Mother. Was, because she is dying. When people say: “The moon is dying, that mother gave her life for the Divine All and for the human being, the animal and Mother Nature”, then this means nothing, but this is everything.

The bible could not experience Divine prophecies because those people, those prophets had still not reached the first sphere, do you feel? And in that time – and why now? – and in that time the human being could not experience this contact. And why now? In that time the Masters had still not laid those foundations. They were not able to lay those foundations, because the consciousness of mankind still possessed the animal-like. So it is very simple.

But that has to go now. And this is why we now speak about the Divine justice, about the life, about the truth and soon, therefore in a fortnight’s time, about the Divine love for the human being.

How do I now reach growth for love? What is feeling? Only the cosmology – you see – which brings you back to your own personality, to mankind, to the university, to the doctor who will and must experience the truth for his patients, the astronomer who must materialize the Divine truth for his science, the psychologist who must receive the truth soon for the soul and the spirit, the artist who will bloody his truth as the true, must give himself for his art if he wants to see the pure material, or the spiritual art.

The word that you give to your friend, your sister and your brother, your father and your mother, is that truth? Is that truth inspired by your feeling, by your will to live and to love? You will feel, from the cosmology we come directly from the living heart of the Messiah, the God of all life back to your

Divine human situation and personality and we begin with the analysis. Full stop. Do you see?

But ... Moses laid foundations. You get worked up about the prophets of the Old Testament, but they no longer mean anything for the consciousness of the University of Christ. I told you: the Masters could not do that. Those people received inspiration, so did ancient Egypt. And ancient Egypt told truths, because people experienced there, were able to analyze there, able to worm out of the space that the human being lives as soul beyond the material. Those foundations, as Gods, were laid down anyway. Other temples continued. In this way wisdom originated. In this way mankind took itself to – yes, where for your time? – to Jerusalem. And now we finally come after all this deception, this unconscious, from the primal stage, immediately followed then by the prehistoric age, we come to ancient Egypt, to China, Japan. And we see the world, we feel mankind, we feel that consciousness, we feel the yes and no, the being able and the being powerless for society, for those lives, for that life of feeling. And finally then we rise higher and higher and we go up in feeling and we enter the birth of Christ.

Now you can already feel where we are going. That God, that the All-Mother had driven the life forward is therefore a Divine life truth law, a life truth as a human foundation, a visible substance which can think, which can feel, which possesses justice if you experience that life exactly as that All-Source also as mother, as light, as father, as personality, but above all as the process of giving birth could do. If we had been able to leave ourselves now in that Divine harmony, if we had been able to and had to materialize that Divine harmony as protection, then nothing would have happened. Then we would still have been spatially, universally pure and conscious.

And the whole of this mankind now stumbles over this. Why – the masses wonder – did God not finish us completely at once? You see, those bible writers felt that. The Divine truth soon says ... bible writer, you did not understand that anyway, you were not able to deal with that anyway. But we know exactly, the Other Side knows exactly for what purpose you wrote those words, what went on inside you. Because we walk round every day with the bible writers on the Other Side. There are a few on earth again. The others who worked on it, now know the laws and wonder of course: “Where did I get that nonsense from? Why was I not able to record, not able to materialize the Divine truth?” And then Moses comes and then the apostles come and then even more come, the Masters come from ancient Egypt, they rise up above this life of feeling, because they have the life, they have the space, they have death, they have fatherhood, they have motherhood, they have the soul, they have the spirit; but the bible writers had nothing, nothing, nothing, nothing! Nothing of all of this, only God. Yes, they later had something of

Christ and they could lay a foundation here and they could lay a foundation there. They followed a family, experienced a history which first went straight ahead and then turned left and now the untruths begin. There is still no one in the world, it is only a few people, and they get into arguments with each other; and he leaves and he comes back with an old child, a woman. Was not little inspiration born in that life of feeling in order to feel that we have to do with untruths here? Those children – do you feel? – those children, who followed mankind, were inspired to start to see mankind, to experience what the human being does and from there to absorb and to record the higher feeling; those were the bible writers.

If you now begin, and you know nothing about anything, even if you have read the books ... Now you can already establish and materialize facts as truths, because you know a great deal, you have received the books. But now take a human being straight from society, who knows nothing about all of these things and who starts to inspire you from outside, not directly by means of the word, but from outside as feeling. A feeling enters you and that says: the Father, the Lord is here. What must these children now tell, what do these children now have to tell? And in this way the untruths started for the bible writers, because they still did not have the first sphere as attunement, the consciousness for the universe. That is all.

And soon if you and when you go for a walk on the Other Side – we will now go from the earth to the Other Side – and you come there and you still have all of that: I showed you that, I gave you various lectures by means of which I continued to hammer on that image that you must let go of everything of that nonsense, those untruths, throw them overboard, because you have to accept the Divine truth there in that life for your spirit, for your universal self. And that is now called: the human being was born in the waters; Divine truth. God does not damn; that is Divine truth, because the human being damns himself. The moon is the Mother of the space and the sun the Father. By means of this fatherhood and motherhood, by means of this Divine, All-Source divisions the life originated; that is Divine truth. By means of this the hazes condensed and this space in which we live was filled. Then the life could begin and the human being entered as a result of the divisions of the moon ... The moon originated from that Divine All, the moon received that independence and then a separation came; as a result of that haze stage – therefore a new giving birth as the All-Mother could do that and had to do in order to spiritualize and to materialize herself – at that moment she lay down all those Divine character traits in herself, in that life. So first the macrocosmos. The cosmos started to divide – I explained that to you, we made that journey together – then the moon began and the moon divided itself as the All-Mother could do that for herself. And now the stage

begins for the human being. The embryonic life absorbs so much feeling from those divisions for the moon, it gets that separation, it experiences that separation – therefore the giving birth, mothers, that is the giving birth what you do too, what you still will experience – but there as an embryonic spark the human being experiences the first independence as a spark in the waters. A Divine true law, which the universities of the earth still have to master. Full stop. The life went through the space in this way.

Fatherhood and motherhood are the essential Divine fundamental laws, through which you can evolve, can't you? By seeing fatherhood and motherhood, the grades for motherhood, to experience the new life, the descending, the being attracted – I explained that to you, I drew it here one morning – the being released from yourself, the giving of yourself, do you see? That is Divine truth in that very first embryonic stage. Because that truth still lives in you, because the mother also receives now, she releases an egg, that cell in the maternal cell multiplies and the new life begins. Science now knows that. The doctor can explain to you that the life begins in this way, but he still does not know that reincarnation, rebirth, lives behind this. And that is now the Divine truth, which you receive as mankind and as an individual from the University of Christ. So the human being finally came to earth in this way, experienced his jungle stage, the first beginning. The earth also started in the embryonic stage. But I will go to the next age.

The earth is already ready and enters the moment again where we see the first human being who has completed its cycle for the earth. There was no damnation, there was no bible – I explained to you – there was no God and no Christ, they were only there for themselves. There was nothing else. There was night, there was light; the sun sets. They did not yet know that, they had to get to know that. They returned – I told you – and now had to accept, now the Divine foundation comes, that the human being has really conquered this universe. A Divine truth, which the human being does not yet feel for this time, but the first people for the earth had to experience because they would return to the Divine All, in order to represent the God of all life. As soul? No, now as Divine personality, as father and mother. Therefore a Divine truth, which says – and then your inferiority complexes will fall away from you: the human being is universally deep and has conquered the universe, which appears infinite, through fatherhood and motherhood because the human being went from planet to planet. Which academic as astronomer, biologist ... and what does the theologian now know about this spatial life of feeling?

The Divine truth tells you that the bible therefore begins with nonsense. The human being was born in the waters.

When the bible writers began to think, they had reached the life of feel-



ing from Moses' experiencing. What Moses experienced in the astral world, those first people experienced there who wrote the story that people had lived there, who said: "A Lord exists." Those people did not have that, but they would get it. But the life of feeling – and that is also a Divine truth – adjusted to this animal-like, unconscious stage for mankind on earth and the Masters had to bow.

Gradually we now enter the Divine truth which is awe-inspiring and dreadful for society if you know and experience the Divine truth of that. The human being, those first people experienced the seven grades as darknesses ... they are the hells, but we do not know hells there, we call it hell because mankind does not know any different. Your word death should have been banished from the earth long ago, because there is no death, there is only evolution, continuance, giving birth and creating.

But those first people entered the first sphere, they built on the second, the third, the fourth, the fifth, the sixth and the seventh, the laws of which I will explain to you at the next lectures so that you will finally begin with the construction and the laying of those universal foundations. That is the gift of Christ. They become free in the seventh sphere, they come into contact with the fourth, the fifth, the sixth, the seventh cosmic grade – we made that journey together – and there the human being awakens and can say: "Where is God, where is the God of all life? Who created us?" These first All-Conscious people experience Divine truth when they come to themselves and can ask, hand-in-hand with the mother next to them: "Where is the speaking word now? Where are the things which we created? Who built up, spiritualized and materialized all of this? Because we know for that matter that we are astral personalities. The material being does not see us, does not know us. We went through worlds, we knew mill-, mill-, mill-, millions, billions of lives as father and mother and it always happened consciously. There was a power and an impulse in us which drove us forwards in order to just accept this life. But do you still have the unconscious laws of the earth under your heart? We have to do with a father and a mother, because I am father, I have become creating and you are both mother and father. I represent you and you me. We committed murder. We committed cannibalism, we murdered the people, we raped the life of God."

And despite everything – and I will connect this with your own time, or I will do it soon – by murdering ... now consider this well, they in the Divine All had to, we on the Other Side had to accept and could establish that, even if we committed and experienced thousands of murders, birth continues. It lasted a while, we beat ourselves out of that time, that Divine time, that Divine true time for which we would be born on time, by which we could receive the new life. But because we started to dominate, the birth came later,

we could wait thousands of ages, thousands of years through that one murder, because other people went before us, they were in harmony. They had nothing to do with shadows, with destruction, with sullyng, with lying or cheating, they just went before us. They walked for the birth very naturally through our lives and went before us, received motherhood, fatherhood. And we had to establish that and the first Divine being saw that in the Divine All consciously before him: all those millions of laws of life for the soul, for the spirit, for fatherhood, for motherhood, for inspiration, for thinking, for serving, for the reincarnation, for the truth, for justice, for the elemental laws of condensing and all the systems which they had experienced, by conquering the cosmos, by going from grade to grade, they knew themselves and every thought, and they understood that they had taken every law through harmony to the truth. And now they are Divine people and can wonder: "Who are we?"

I connected you before with the moment that they asked: "And where is God?" But there was no God; they were the Divine attunement for this Divine space. Father and mother, no more than that. When the highest Master, the Mentor who will soon become Christ and will return to the earth in order to bring the Divine Gospel there, the first word materialized in the Divine All – that first happened from feeling to feeling, but He wanted to materialize that – then He could say: "I am a Deity." That giving birth, that source from which we originated must be maternally inspired; there is nothing else. We will now try, and I gave you that picture ... I went with you one morning from the Divine All back to the All-Mother, they went higher and higher and higher, they entered the seven grades of consciousness again. Trembling and shaking? No, they were no longer that. They continued consciously. And then weak darkness entered this golden Divine light. Then they had come to the highest point of and for the Divine becoming conscious, and then they descended and that darkness came like a Divine truth charging into their lives and they had to accept and they could experience: from the nothingness, which is everything anyway, everything was born and we returned to the All-Stage. But what does the human being on earth feel of it? Far away from your society, far away from the spheres, from the human thinking. We experience here the Divine, human truth and we must take that back to the earth and make it suitable for society, so that the life will understand it.

What do you want from us? You can get Divine becoming conscious, but is it any use to you? And then the Christ comes to the earth, He knows that only Mother Earth possesses the highest consciousness for this space. But He also knows that it is overwhelming on earth with people, because the human being keeps himself too long on earth. The human being in your

society – this is a Divine truth – if you lie, if you cheat, if you deform the life, if you steal, murder, and especially murder and commit arson ... The murder keeps you tied to this earth; now you absorb the life of another. You absorb the life juices of millions of other people, because you remain here, because you break and sully the laws of life. The murder not only takes you to the human rotting processes, to the spatial disintegration and destruction of your spiritual systems, but you suck yourself full of life aura which belongs to another. Just take part in lies and deception; we will soon be faced with the Divine love, the Spheres of Light, the third, the fourth, the fifth, the seventh sphere. And we finally come to hammer on the Divine anvil and that will be blows which makes you tremble and shake if you can accept that truth. It becomes that. Then we smash ourselves, our personality to bits and pieces until we lie there moaning. A real moan, a real deep sorrow, a true life of feeling which wants to experience and to interpret the truth, is worth more than all the possession of your stinking, destructive society. One character trait – we will see that soon when we descend from the first sphere from that holy love to the earthly darkness in which you live, which you have to do with when you do that yourself – that law of life alone already takes us to that universal awakening or dumps us there in that stinking swamp which we want to be involved with and of which we are a part.

Do you get all of that for free from the Spheres of Light? No, we bring that to awakening by means of the Divine truth, to the universal exploration and then your word becomes law. Then your word becomes yes and true and then you no longer kick your fellow human beings, because then you serve. Then you are blessed and anointed. Then you are open to the core of your Deity, which can only shine and wants to shine.

I must hold onto this, because I am not yet entering Gethsemane, I am still not walking the life of Christ. Because now that we will soon give and experience the one, the two, the three lectures about the Divine love in the human being, then we will return again to Gethsemane and then we will be faced with Pilate and then Caiaphas, and then we will enter Golgotha for the first time in order to see whether we are true. What is there in us?

I told you before so scornfully, it flung from my life just like that: “There are some who climb Golgotha in a car”, that you will leave the following lectures and probably for your whole life, because it concerns your Divine core and you will have to earn that as a human being, as a Deity, as father and mother. A few points which the Other Side bring from the University of Christ to Earth are: God does not damn, the human being gets a new life. The human being, even if the human being murders, he stands still, but he will receive new lives. How deep is the God in justice, which then lives in you? Today you are a vagabond. I showed you thousands of scenes and

pictures, I connected them to each other, I had to go from left to right, from high to low, from soul to spirit, to fatherhood and motherhood, to society, your thinking and feeling in order to show you those foundations which we will soon catch together and then the Sphere of Light, then your fatherhood, your cosmology can say and ask: "What do you have of that for yourself, for now, for soon and later 'beyond the coffin'?" Because it concerns that, doesn't it? You live for that, don't you?

Why are you here on earth? In order to represent God, not society, nor cannons nor weapons, only Christ in the pure personality, whom the human being has to earn. Not the one whom people beat and deformed there in Gethsemane by placing words on his lips: "My God, my God, let this pass Me by." We do not know that weakling. Because He has conquered the spaces of his Deity, for his Divine shape. That, is the Christ.

When we soon enter the love, the universal awakening for the human, the spiritual, the spatial, the Divine love, then, my children, we enter Gethsemane again and we go to Pilate. And then we lay down and then I will, I will pull your heart from your body. I will speak in such a way that the God from all life, that the Masters will inspire me. I will let you feel that you are busy on a daily basis washing your hands in innocence and hit the life of God. We will kill those small character traits. We will smother the untrue in us. We will accept the truth, draw it inspiringly towards us. I told you: if you want to heal, if you want to convince the human being, then first try to be able to experience the truth.

Wherever that reality, that inspiration comes from, if you yourself are true, you will get the truth. If that life of feeling and that becoming conscious is not yet in you, then you will have to groan, because you will have to conquer those darkneses, and that is pain. That is the being beaten for society – isn't it? – because they are illnesses, it is insanity, it is psychopathy, it is leprosy, cancer and tuberculosis. That is being untrue. God did not create any sick people. God never interfered, our Deity in us never wanted destruction. But we slashed the organisms. We sullied ourselves as human beings. We beat ourselves from that Divine harmony. We kicked ourselves out of that Divine harmony as a life space and justice. That is the truth.

The Other Side from the University of Christ still says: God is the eloquent image of the human being and for the human being. God created the human being in His image. But not as an organism, but as a life space. The image of this universe and the others which will reach awakening for your life, which you will spiritualize and materialize yourself, that is the image of your Deity. Let go of the human being, imagine yourself free of yourself. Feel yourself free from your train of thoughts. We come to stand free from society, your acting and your thinking, because it is only then possible to enter the first

sphere and that love. You all want love. You want warmth and happiness, but the bible cannot give it to you because the bible speaks about damnation and about a God who hates. Do you feel the poverty, the being beaten by the Divine word? How can God beat himself? We are Gods.

We will analyze millions of problems and millions will be analyzed when we see that Divine truth before us. And then the actual life says: the human being conquers the universe by means of fatherhood and motherhood – I must keep on bringing that forward – because there is only just fatherhood and motherhood in the universe, received of course by the life. Those two laws: be mother and be father, just in harmony. Work, work, work ... and serve and do not fritter away your gifts, because you yourself are a Divine gift as a human shape.

I spoke to you but then I touch you again in your soul and your spirit: if you wish to heal the people, then become truth, justice, remain love eternally, because the sick will be carried. Do not talk any nonsense. Now learn to talk and to think. Keep on learning to say the good. Do not go away from the word until you experience the core as truth; that is then a new foundation for your new, spiritual conscious personality. Isn't it, society already teaches you that. But the laws of the space tell you that, the laws for reincarnation say that, do you see? That the sweep, that inspiration of the space ... and then you go towards a new life. The Other Side explains that to you.

Christ did not say that in Gethsemane. He did not say that to Pilate either, nor to Caiaphas, but He showed that. When people swung left and right in his face, when people beat Him, when people spat at Him, then He still did not say anything. Do you see? Why Christ said nothing – I once told you and explained to you, now listen carefully and this will then be the last word for this morning – because if He had one sharp thought towards those unconscious masses ... and that is for you as man and wife and child the same thing. If another person is malicious and wants to dominate you and wants to be right, then just say nothing, because that human being kicks himself back into that little world, that unconsciousness. Do not let your sacredness, your spatial feeling and thinking be sullied, do not go into it. If you send out one harsh word or feeling, the feeling materializes by a harsh word, then you will have lost your Divine foundation at the same moment and you will not come any further in this way. Christ gave himself – and we will soon experience that by means of the other lectures – in Gethsemane for Pilate and Caiaphas, but on Golgotha He gave everything because He experienced the process of dying at a Divine attunement. The human being who wants to live in harmony, in justice, for the truth, that human being finally becomes love and that is the orchid under your heart, in your heart, for the other life, for your being a mother and being a father, and which is then directly laid down

by both of you at the feet on Golgotha under the cross and he will accept that from his Divine All.

This morning you will not get a spatial kiss, but the kiss of the Divine conscious Child from the Divine All, because by that I became inspired and was touched ...

I thank you.

# The Divine Love for the human being - I

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. You will get the lecture 'The Divine love for the human being' this morning.

We experienced the Divine justice, the Divine harmony and finally we go to the Divine love. What is that? How can the human being master the Divine love? What did the bible, what did the university give mankind? Does the theologian, the divine, have something of the Divine love? Which people laid the foundations for universal happiness, the Divine oneness? We will go to that later and we will speak about the oneness with the spaces created by the All-Source, the All-Love, the All-Mother.

You can now speak about a God of love, but – now you must not get a fright – He does not exist. The whole world will rise in revolt when you hear: there is no God of love. And He still exists. At least not that God as the bible wants to explain that to you, as the theologian receives it and passes it on to mankind. That God of love does not exist. Isn't it true, the human being starts to pray, the human being speaks; the human being is busy attuning himself to the Divine spaces? No, to a human being, the bible created a human being. And we did not get to know a Divine human being, a father who is love, nowhere. You can experience millions of worlds, you do not see a God of love as a human being, he cannot be experienced because that Deity really and truly and honestly has to do with the life.

We were in the All-Source, in the All-Mother, in the All-Light, the All-Life, the All-Personality, soul and spirit, weren't we? We experienced those laws, we saw how the All-Mother – now it comes – began with her giving birth. And then God came, the God as father.

And now people speak: "Did God, that light, that life, that soul, that spirit really love?" Here lies the universal Divine foundation, which must be accepted one day by the universities. Everything lives here irrevocably. And then you are released from your bible, free from your dogmatic institutions, now the God of love is spiritual science, spiritual reality, the truth of life, soul and spirit. Every insect now represents a God, who began by means of his harmonic, just creations with His spiritualizing and materializing.

I had to explain to you that the people received the word God, but the Masters brought it all-embracing materialized to the earth. People did not know how people would explain to the human being who is actually God. And as you, as Moses received the foundations – we must accept that – the human being got hold of a Divine being, who is spatial – people do not know that – but especially and above all wants to be human. We did not get to

know that God of love, at least not 'beyond the coffin.'

I descended precisely into that All-Source in order to bring forward the All-Soul, the All-Life, the All-Spirit, the All-Personality so that you will see how the spaces originated. We were on the moon, we experienced the embryonic life, we went through all those millions of laws to the final fish stage. And then the human being continued, the soul, the core, which originated and received an independence from this universe because of the divisions of the All-Mother.

You will therefore get to experience a Mother 'beyond the coffin' and the word God will disappear. Yes indeed, we experience the creating powers for motherhood. We will begin with the giving birth and the growing; the condensing, and the materialization of that law becomes fatherhood.

Then the Masters gathered with the Christ, with the highest Mentor, the highest Conscious Being in the Divine All and said: "How must we include all of this? How can we receive the human being by means of one word so that the human being gets respect for this Divine All, for the millions of worlds which we experienced and were able to conquer?"

I placed you before that moment on that morning when the human being entered the Divine All. Of course, they have experienced the fourth, the fifth, the sixth, the seventh cosmic grades for themselves, one universe after the other, by means of motherhood, fatherhood. But especially motherhood connects the soul, the Divine core, the spark which has attunement to God, to that All-Source, which originated from that All-Source, now connects itself with the spaces, which can always be conquered by motherhood.

We went from planet to planet, we went through darkness and light and experienced justice, harmony. And if we were just out of that harmony, if we had no truth, no condensing, then we broke those elemental laws; we saw that, I explained that to you that morning, we saw the first disturbances, and the mother could give birth to three, four, five, ten, twelve children. And now means disharmony with regard to yourself.

But in that Divine All, when the human being entered the Divine All-Consciousness, he asked of course: "Where is the father now, the creator of all of this?" And he was not there. He was not there.

They went walking again. They explained the laws to themselves, they looked to the left and to the right, upwards and behind them and there was no God, only the light, the life, also the spirit. Because by means of the spirit – they learned that – the materialization started, visible working came. But where is God now, the God of love? Because by means of the good, by being in harmony – we experienced that on the earth, on the fourth cosmic grade we were free from those disharmonic laws – we were able to experience the oneness with those laws and then could accept them and we continued. So:



to be harmonic, to be just, takes the human being, the cell, the spark back to that life in order to experience and then to represent the Divine All-Conscious self.

There, in that Divine All, when the first human being entered the Divine conscious All, the bible originated there, the higher thinking for the earth, this mankind, originated there. The human being knew that in that space, in this universe in which you live only conscious good and evil live. And then – we will soon learn that – we will see that the human being really possesses evil, wrong thinking. But that conscious evil will soon be unconsciousness again, the human being does not yet know it. But with regard to the first sphere – I explained that to you – the human being is faced with his foundations laid down and he has to accept what his personality is like now with regard to the All-Conscious fatherhood and motherhood. Soon the masses, mankind, the university, the theologian must accept that people can no longer speak of a God who is love. No, ultimately that is only harmony, being just and experiencing the oneness with the laws that Mother Nature, the All-Mother possesses, by means of which she could begin with her materialization and spiritualization. What you are now faced with, you have to accept that and now the life, your consciousness, your personality becomes very clear, but with regard to the first sphere, because the human being lives there in his harmony, in his justice, then in the love. What is love now?

We had to accept, from the moon, that only the giving birth and creating, the human being, the spark, whatever cell, even if you live in the prehistoric age, represents a law, a law of life. The minister, the theologian speak about: “And the Father will forgive you everything ...” At that moment – I explained to you – at the beginning of the creations in an embryonic state, we received everything as a human being, everything. And back a bit – the apostles had to accept that, the Christ had to accept that, every insect has to experience that and bow to that – back a bit and we are faced with the All-Soul, the All-Life, the All-Spirit, the All-Personality, the All-Justice and the All-Harmony. All of that together is a personality, but becomes motherhood. Motherhood, the All-Mother. God whom people on earth got to know, is in conflict for the human being with the reality and that only means that the human being still does not know himself, the space and the All-Source as mother. And everything revolves around this, we experience the Spheres of Light in this, we experience society in this, university, here everything stumbles and falls which does not possess any justice, any harmony. Do you see? Now you can analyze your bible, every theologian, wisdom no longer exists, there is no God of love, there is only a Mother who built up those laws of life, an All-Source that is giving birth, after which the creating life of feeling came forward, do you see? And that became a human being, that became a man.

When the first human being entered the Divine All and started to experience his thinking and feeling, he started to see that there was only life present as light – do you see? – as light. There was silence, yes indeed. When you are in harmony and experience the justice then you go to that harmony and people call that love. That is the oneness with the life, with the source to which you belong. And the human being could ask: “Where is God now? Where is God as father?” because they had accepted the laws of life, they have mastered those laws as spaces, they have nothing else but themselves. They originated from that source. They were born from the spirit, you see, then there was still no material, from that spiritual All-Source. The divisions, born through the universe, received independence when the macrocosmos started with fatherhood and motherhood.

Difficult? Those are the foundations for the bible, for the universities, for the whole of this mankind, if those masses want to enter the royal, spatial consciousness; then the human being is the prince, the queen, a king for the space. This is why the Masters called this the Kingdom of God. By means of the spatial self. This universe has to reveal itself in the human being.

And soon when we leave that Divine All, have seen and were able to feel the first sphere, we ask: “What do we now have in ourselves with regard to the Divine love? What are we doing? What do we want?” What I am concerned with – and that is for every human being, for every animal, for every law of life as a grade – is the moment that those people had to accept the Divine All and could continue, deeper and higher; there were seven grades to be seen, higher and higher, more and more rarefied, into the Divine All, and then they returned to the darkness of before creation. And again they start to accept and to experience that journey, that universal, that Divine journey. They go through that All-Source, because behind this life the All-Mother is still present as soul, as spirit, as personality. In that nothing, in that darkness is everything. And they were all of that themselves. They felt it: it is – by means of which the wordbook emerged – harmony, justice, benevolence, cordiality. They were able to master all those higher thoughts which take you to that harmony.

Thinking for a moment outside of the law, takes them to the darkness, takes them to the unconscious, the hitting, the kicking, the leprosy, the illnesses – yes, later, cancer and tuberculosis – illnesses and misery, an awe-inspiring trouble, which they created themselves; madness, psychopathy. God hits the human being by taking the child from the mother which she wants to give birth to and to possess with love? How can a God of love approve of that? How can a God of love deform the human being by insanity, epilepsy, leprosy, and so on, all those terrible things which mankind knows and possesses? How can a God of love approve that one human being has everything and

the other nothing? We now get to know that. How can a God favour one church and destroy and beat to a pulp the other self, a sect, a sect which also wants to return to that All-Source? How can a God ...? You can now continue to ask questions for thousands of years. You can keep on building up new laws, analyzing them, and then you will only just see a God of vengeance and hatred whom we did not get to know anyway. We did not see him anywhere, because he does not exist. That God, seen as a human being by the bible, does not exist.

Now you can return from the Divine All. We also do that, we make that journey back. We go again over the moon, through the planetary system, to the earth and place ourselves in the first sphere where everything is harmony. You want to go to that first sphere. You must go there because soon you will represent your spiritual personality with regard to your All-Source, your All-Spirit, your All-Personality. Because, we said and can explain that to you and you have to accept that: the human being is a Deity. But what is the God in you like? How did the Divine love reach awakening in you with regard to your society? Which phenomena do you have for every thought, every character trait, for your social life, your fatherhood, your motherhood, your task? You see, we can already ask questions now. What remains of us? What do I have of René? What do I have of Frederik? What do I have of Erica? What do I have of Hans? Do you already feel that you must begin yourself with those masks in order to tear them off one for one for your, this universal being self? We can begin soon, because there is no God who must live as a human being. Because we will see that the human being is the God, the material God; and we have, everyone 'beyond the coffin' has to accept that. And that is something very different than the universities give you, the bible explains to you. That theology, it no longer has any meaning because every thought becomes the way of Socrates. It is the foundation which we, which you, which another in ancient Egypt were able to lay, through which we accept life and death, that is it. The happiness for the human being, in order to be able to see, to be able to experience, to be able to accept the spatial self again, the oneness with the ultimate grade, which then takes you to that universal, spatial, Divine love. It is the absorbing of that law, of you, for you, by you, to the next stage, and then the human being is faced with a new grade.

I taught you all of that, I had to explain all of that to you. But what did you make of it? What does society, what does mankind, what does the bible, what does the church have now of the Divine law of life? Nothing, nothing, nothing, nothing. Yes, when the church speaks – you must just listen – then the minister, the clergyman speak next to and along the actual positions, the foundations which were laid by the All-Mother, because people always see the God as a human being. A God who has love, yes indeed, for the human

being. You just pray, you just bow and you have nothing to do with making amends, with laying new foundations, with accepting new lives, reincarnation; you just pray and you are rid of everything. And you would like that.

We had to bow our heads. When I put an end to my life and went into the ground, I was standing next to it and was at the same time attached to my coffin. Because my corpse said: "This far and not further." No, the life said: "I gave you sixty, sixty-seven, sixty-eight years, two days and so many minutes and you have to experience that time, because that served for your fatherhood, or you will not be able to accept motherhood." That means: I murdered, I beat ... I murdered myself, I beat myself from that Divine harmony, that Divine justice and I could no longer accept or experience any harmony. I experienced and created disharmony, disintegration, destruction for myself. But there was no God who punished me. I punished myself.

I asked you: steal and you steal from yourself. Destroy and you destroy your Divine harmony, your justice, your oneness, and then your Divine love; completely abused, you completely break yourself away from those Divine foundations which we were able to see and got to know on the moon in the embryonic stage and behind that.

But what it concerns is that the human being who returned from the Divine All and could tell the Masters in the seventh sphere, for the earth ... How did you see yourself there? And now the material word passed over their lips – they had been on earth, they could express themselves, they could analyze themselves – and the word went round the human being. The word of the Divine conscious being went into the space, it received independence and materialization for the earth and then the law became like the word. And only now – I explained to you and 'The Peoples of the Earth' tell you – the Masters could begin with the building of this mankind. I gave you a lecture by means of which the Masters attached the human being to the wonder: do not hit, do not murder the human being, do good, carry, serve, or you will damn yourself. And the human being himself added fire later. But this has to go now. The Masters know that they brought mankind to the darkness, because the human being lived in that disharmony, but he will be able to receive the human being again in order to take him back to the stage which the Christ and His millions had entered.

"We are alone in this Divine All", were the first words which the Masters could materialize for the seventh sphere. Of course the human being, the Master from the seventh sphere started to ask questions about the fourth, the fifth and the sixth cosmic grade. And then the spiritual systems reached revelation. The human being started to materialize the Divine laws, they could be analyzed, because the Masters could say: "We are and we remain in harmony. And by accepting the harmony as the All-Mother created the

law, we go calmly, outside of everything further, higher, and we get a new consciousness.”

Do not forget that these people were only able to get to know and had to accept the prehistoric age – I explained to you – without God, without Christ, without a bible, without art, without music. These children had nothing to make them feel happy, they had only the life. There was no question of a God who is love. I gave you the explanation, the analysis, which time is the most difficult for the human being. That time there in the prehistoric age. The millions did not know any light, any happiness, any material happiness, were only able to walk one path and that was for themselves. They received fatherhood and motherhood and by means of fatherhood and motherhood they continued, came to the Other Side, released themselves from that unconscious world. They returned to the moon – I let you experience that journey that morning – they went from the earth, deeper, deeper, to the macrocosmos, came to the fish stage, went deeper and further away, experienced the embryonic stage and then they could say: “Look, now everything dissolves, the space will soon divide itself and when that has happened – I believe, I feel – we can go back even more deeply.” To go deeper and deeper, now meant: to think and to feel higher, straight to that All-Soul, that All-Spirit, that All-Personality as father and as mother. And they came there, and in that silence they began to ask those questions. I let you experience the law through which the highest consciousness reached the material thinking and feeling. And then the doing good, the working on the material human being on earth, the releasing from those laws, the independence for the human being, the becoming free for the space to which you belong and the entering of the spiritual, astral, still unconscious world. They had never prayed before, they did not know prayer. Do you see? There was no church, there was no wisdom, no university, no minister, no bible, there was nothing, nothing, nothing for these people. And they lived as you, they had the life, they had the thinking and the feeling. They went through fatherhood and motherhood, and there is no more either, no more, no more.

You think, you start to feel: it is becoming difficult. And yet, the life is very simple when you understand the life, when you take yourself to that justice, to that harmony, because the first people who had completed their cycle of the earth had to accept that. Gradually we take ourselves higher and higher and we enter the first sphere. Surely, further, back, higher ... The second, the third, the fourth, the fifth, the sixth – I told you – the seventh sphere as light, as space, as feeling – do you understand? – as spirit, as core of that Deity emerged. And they could go even further, there was no halt. So the seventh sphere does not possess the Divine All, the Divine consciousness. They reached the mental areas, they became embryonic again.

Meanwhile – I drew that cosmos for you that morning – meanwhile the moon, the sun, the stars and the planets had materialized their laws of growth and the fourth cosmic grade had emerged. There people started to think universally, macro-cosmically for the first time. They established for themselves that they had completed their lives there in an animal-like unconsciousness and then became material, started to think materially, in harmony with the body, with the life there on earth, and then spiritually and then spatially. And now, from the fourth cosmic grade they start to think and feel and also act Divinely spatially. Life becomes beautiful, life becomes wonderful, but life is deadly serious. Life is true and conscious if the human being experiences the harmony, the justice, the spatial oneness for fatherhood and motherhood, then nothing happens, they were able to accept that.

It is the highest Mentor, who returns from the seventh cosmic grade, the conscious Divine All to the seventh sphere and shows himself along with His people and can say: we are Gods.

That event lies bill-, bill-, millions of years back, but can be taken in harmony and to condensing, to the word, to the wisdom for the present stage to which you belong. I must make that journey, I must sound out the Divine All again, we must lay foundations, we must return to that All-Mother, that All-Father, that All-Spirit from which every cell received material working, but as the Divine, All-Source personality has to begin with the spiritualization for himself, do you feel? You will already feel what will soon happen when we start to consciously experience the earth, our task, our thinking, our feeling, our acting for mankind, for Mother Earth, for your Deity. Now we already feel the fear, now we already start to see the sorrows which we materialized for ourselves.

Christ said for this purpose: “And now back to the earth in order to lay the first foundations. We have to lay the first foundations in order to be able to receive those masses, those wild, unconscious masses and to place them before all of this.”

And then people experienced the word God. You can now say: the life. But why do people always call God, God, God? Then people see the bible, then people see the God who speaks to Moses. And ‘The Peoples of the Earth’ – you can accept that – the book written for and by Christ, say to you: Moses lived ‘beyond the coffin’. And a Master came there and said: “I am one with the Deity in you. Yes indeed. I can give you a new life.” The human being, the Master is Divinely conscious, he has conquered the spaces, he was free from church. There was still no bible, no university. The human being did not need to absorb anything – you will soon have to accept and be able to experience that – the human being does not need to absorb anything from this society into him because the life is everything now.

But the first human being in the seventh sphere, those Masters asked questions like children of the earth: “Did you not meet any visible working there as a human being like we ourselves are?”

“No.”

“But what is the All-Mother like, the All-Source? We are spirit, we were on earth, we built up and conquered those millions of laws of life, what is the All-Mother like then?”

And then the first Mentor said to the Masters from the seventh sphere: “Look, where do you live here? This sphere, this heaven, this space is harmony, is justice, is light, is spirit, because you are spirit. You are the rarefied force which influences and pushes the material forward, which has condensed the material laws, was able to build up by means of the elemental energy and finally was able to experience the space of that. That you are ... And were you always in harmony? – you experienced that, you had to accept that –, could you continue and could you receive a new life, a new birth? You now know that only motherhood is the everything by means of which you could absorb this spatial consciousness into you. This universal Divine oneness now takes you to the mental areas, to the fourth cosmic grade. And no human being could be seen there before us. When we entered that Divine conscious self, we could see for miles, miles, millions of years; there was no human being. The God whom we therefore have to materialize on the earth, that is actually only: the life. The life.”

When we soon clamber up, climb up the universities and we stand before your theologian then that life has to tell that he does not know it. The human being as an academic does not know what the life is, the human being does not know the soul, not know the spirit, the Divine, the All-Source personality. People do not yet know anything about an All-Mother who is everything.

And now, at that moment the Masters received – I explained to you – contact with the sixth, the fifth, the fourth, the third, the second, the first sphere and people began to sound out the earthly life of feeling. The God of love, the source who is only harmony and justice, they had to let go of that, because that unconscious being would not be able to understand or be able to comprehend that Omnipresence. The difficulty now to grasp the God, the space, this respect, this justice in one word would have to happen anyway. The difficulty of giving those unconscious masses a core again, so that the human being feels clamped to the spatial self, would be able to experience the oneness with the then ‘beyond the coffin’, with thousands of laws of life and other grades of life, but would be free from that All-Source, which is love.

The Masters closed themselves off and began with the spatial meditation. It was very certainly not so simple to take those wild, unconscious masses

to an All-Source feeling and thinking. How must we do that – I explained that to you and it is now the book ‘The Peoples of the Earth’ – how can we understand those fathers and those mothers? How can we reach and elevate that instinct that still has attunement to the jungle, outside the actual core? Because if we have to tell them, and they see us: “We are Gods, I am a Deity, I have attunement to the All-Mother, the All-Source, the All-Life, the All-Soul, the All-Spirit”, then we will never be accepted.

‘The Peoples of the Earth’, the book which was written for this mankind as the first book, the first life work for the new bible, is now literally and completely the Divine foundation for the Christ in the human being, for the Divine justice, the harmony and finally the love.

Then the Masters started to lay foundations for those unconscious masses in order to show themselves as a Deity. And then the first word originated, the first spatial thought received materialization, and the first foundation was laid for the house of Israel. The foundations for Jacob, Isaac, Abraham, Moses and then the prophets, who would lay the foundations for the highest, the Divine All, the Christ, for Jerusalem. And look: the human being on earth suddenly receives higher thinking and feeling. Moses was still the one who laid the first Divine spatial foundation as a character trait with regard to the hereafter, the first, the second and all those millions of other spheres. As a character trait. We lose ourselves now in millions of laws of life, and yet, a foundation can be seen in the very first grade, in this morning shine for the awakening, which was materialized anyway straight from the Divine All, and is called: you will not kill, you will not steal, you will not cheat your fellow human beings. But especially: you will not kill. Because the Masters saw that they darkened their law of life for the birth and motherhood by their killing, by their cannibalism.

When we now go higher and higher from that hereafter and want to experience directly the Divine love as justice and want to take it to the earth, then you will certainly feel, nothing more will remain of all this material, spiritual, church thinking, and yet everything again. Because when the spirit now speaks as a minister and as a theologian – you already feel, I now let go of this Divine All and I will see what we people are like and how we feel, how we experience the laws – then the minister can, the clergyman can explain anyway: “Love everything which lives.” But, why do you take the human being to death, to destruction, to torture? Why can you approve that a child of a people can and may destroy the other human being, the other life of God because you represent a fatherland? Who do you have, what is your God like? Is that a city, is that a mass, is that mankind, is this the space, is this only the planet earth? No, the Deity of all those dogmatic institutions is not deeper than the personality that now speaks. Everything now falls down



with regard to the All-Mother, who is really love, and that love emerges. That love wears a tremendous, pure, universal garment, created by planets, stars and sparks. Haze spots are part of this garment. The birth for the human being, fatherhood and motherhood possesses everything. It is a garment which ultimately represents nothing else but wisdom and radiation and absorbs you directly in the harmony for all those higher, spiritual and material creations which you have to accept after 'the coffin'.

Yes, you can now say: "The Masters write books and tell how God is in you", but you will have to send and drive yourself to that harmony, to that justice – I told you before – if you wish to be able to and want to experience the spiritual source as mother, as love. When that minister, that priest, that theologian says: "Love everything which lives", but why, why do you lay next to that, those false, destructive foundations which do not mean anything anyway? Now get the Divine authority out of the bible, but know: God never spoke as a human being and is not a human being! God, the All-Mother is represented by the material law of life motherhood and fatherhood – I had to explain to you – because we have to accept those laws.

I had to take you through that macrocosmos like that in order to only see God now as love; who is just, harmonic, and then gives the oneness to His cell, His spark.

We dwelt upon that moment for our first life, the first death, but the returning to the second stage in the cell life, so that we would be able to see the following reincarnations.

But now, which wisdom do you now have for your society with regard to Moses, with regard to the hereafter, with regard to Christ and God? I had to give you the separate lectures about and through Christ, about God, about the source which is everything, and then the bible. This is why we then wrote in the first place the book 'A View into the Hereafter', in order to take you through that darkness, which are not hells – we were able to tell you – only unconscious worlds, which were also accepted by the human being in the prehistoric age. Only life, there is only life 'beyond the coffin', conscious and unconscious thinking. The human being goes through dark, unconscious spaces to luminous shapes, which he is then himself.

And now we ask ourselves with regard to the first sphere: Moses, what did you bring to the earth? Theologian, what do you have with regard to the first sphere, that Divine justice, that harmony, with regard to the second, the third, the fourth, the fifth, the sixth and the seventh sphere? Nothing! Only when you experience the law itself, if you materialize those spiritual thoughts and those feelings and then spiritualize them and send and attune them to those spheres, then the life will explore spatially of its own accord. That means: then something is born in you, then something reaches awak-

ening as feeling and that attunes you to your royal palace, the princely life of feeling, the Kingdom of God for every thought. I explained to you that the thoughts, the feelings of the human being must expand themselves by means of that driving.

And now you can pray, and now you can beg for strength, for space, for happiness, you can beg God to free you from diseases, plague, cholera and everything, we now have to accept that when we look back for a moment, our reincarnation stands before us, and we stand on top of that destruction, that conscious destruction where we began with the darkness for our life. And that is now the jungle, and that is now the prehistoric age? No, for the present stage we possess completely different aspects. Although the human being can look back into that prehistoric age and can attach himself to those people, this human being received the bible, the church, art, music, this human being received material, social consciousness with regard to there.

But they now live in the Spheres of Light on the higher worlds, the cosmic laws and grades of which they now represent the Divine All. To see that, to experience that for the human being on earth, for the Spheres of Light, we ask the questions: how did I come here? What must I do in order to get, to possess that light, that sphere, that harmony, that justice? What is my house? For what purpose do I now actually live? What is life? The God, the Divine love for the human being now lies and lives in the human being and the human being has to bring that to awakening, the human being has to inspire that, the human being has to give that consciousness. An action, a deed must now be in harmony with that creation, with that All-Mother, that All-Source, that All-Father, that All-Soul, that All-Spirit, that elemental materialization of a deed and for a grade of feeling, as a result of which you see and can experience the new foundations.

Now look on earth, compare your society with regard to the books, those millions of laws and ask yourself: what do I have of harmony, what did I do and could I do for justice, for fatherhood and motherhood, for myself, for my spaces?

But, the hold is now standing next to you, even if the Master from those conscious spheres actually gave Moses unconscious deception. He stood there as a Deity next to this core, the soul that wondered: "What can I give to my mother? Why do my father and mother not know that I am alive? I have to experience the new birth, I have to receive a material organism ..."

The human being who came next to him and said from his space: "I hear you, I hear your calling, I hear your begging. I am capable of giving you that birth." And you read all of that.

When you read thousands of books here on earth – now it will come – and you want to experience and to receive, want to materialize the Divine love

as life, as personality, as soul, as spirit – I do not need to keep on repeating that, but otherwise you will not understand that – then you must experience harmonically and now materialize that elemental law as birth. That all happens of its own accord. But now the birth comes and now you are faced with your Divine conscious self. Now look back at the jungle. You see it, you feel it, you already hear it, millions of laws of life now charge at you, and only one can be experienced.

Millions of laws of life belong to us, but which did we bring to consciousness? Did we attune our character? Is our oneness ready with the first sphere, that first sphere where we were?

Through Gethsemane to Pilate, to Caiaphas – wasn't it, do not forget that time – straight to Golgotha, we were crucified there, said farewell to Jerusalem and finally we entered the first sphere. But millions of human children of ours had lost fathers and mothers at that time because they had not reached that attunement. They shouted: "Don't leave me alone."

I can now explain millions of laws of life to you, because you are father and mother, sister and brother. You think you are a mother, you want to experience and to possess your children eternally. Yes, of course, 'beyond the coffin' you want to enjoy that spatial oneness again as a mother, but your child kills, you yourself were destructive. Are you really driving, inspiring, giving, spiritually serving, true, just? What now remains of our human self? Because in the first sphere – this is why there were those constructive lectures – the human being who lives there is one in everything. And to be one in everything, means: to represent the life as light for those spaces, and for the All-Mother as love. I am here as spirit, my thinking and feeling is in harmony with animal, plant, light, night, darkness. When the human being speaks then I stand before the human being as the just spark, which is inspiring and is ready to give that harmony as love. We cannot think wrongly, we cannot descend into material destruction because then we destroy ourselves again. We built up that space with difficulty, we laid foundation after foundation by means of the deeds, by thinking, by serving. And now – we learned that, we saw that – one character trait is a foundation which you will stand upon soon 'beyond the coffin'. And to compare that with what Moses brought, to bring that back in harmony, even higher, to the fourth cosmic grade, to make a comparison with our Divine All in us, that breaks the human thinking and feeling for the earth as society and comes forward, as Christ was able to say that at that moment, at this awe-inspiring moment in Gethsemane to Judas: "Judas, Judas, why do you give me this kiss?" Because this was betrayal.

Christ did not want to see that as betrayal. We fought, we got to know Judas, we gave everything for that personality, because Judas possessed in him, as a final feeling in him he possessed the thought to inspire his Master;

and now it was not a betrayal. But that moment has become significant for the human being and spatially deep and Divine responsibility for your thousands of selves, your thousands and millions of tasks, your being here on the planet earth. Do you see? Why do you give each other – the Christ there says – a false, destructive, unconscious kiss?

I kissed myself when I put an end to my life and hung myself from the bars of my dungeon, because I now had the truth. I was finally also happy because I stood before the just law: stay away from your life with your fingers, with your hands, because it is Divine and I broke off my life humanly, as a man. All those sorrows there in the ground, they are indescribable, I had to experience them and then I had to accept them. And then the moment came, that the cord broke with regard to my corpse, my organism, and I could quietly explore that space, I lived in an invisible world for myself. There was no human being, no green, no light to be seen, I was alone there. I was alone in a vastness. There was no light, no word, nothing. Nothing could reach me of that Divine love – could it? – of that Divine attunement, that justice, this universal oneness. Nothing could reach me, do you see? I was faced with the reality, I lived there alone. Another suicide lay yonder and experienced his own grade. My character traits had built up an own world, I could not be seen by another suicide, because this was my light, my thinking, my feeling, my consciousness, my love ...

You cannot experience the sorrows if you read that; if you pass over into that, you must experience that yourself, it is only then that the Divine just law speaks to your personality. But I saw – and this is a new Divine foundation by means of which we got to know the All-Mother as love – there was no damnation to be seen, I was alive. I was not in a hell, there was no fire; but I was alive, and I walked and I strolled and I strolled further, I went through that space, I felt firm ground, yes, it was a soft material, and I did not see anyone. Year in, year out, because I still had years to experience and to finally – you will read that – that mist dissolved, that misery, that darkness and I came back to reality again. My eyes, my feeling ... when I saw that vibrations came around me again – do you see? – the God of life reached awakening in me again, as a human being, to the human attunement, then tears already ran down my cheeks because I could say: I am alive, nothing can be destroyed, I will continue. I made a slip. I already had to do with the bible, with the hells, I was religious, I prayed, I thought, a really wonderful feeling; but the temper, the conceited in me to be able to attack a human being – even if my love was stolen – broke me completely spiritually and physically. And yet joy, joy to finally be able to say: I am alive, there is space. There is a God of love. No, this space is love. I stepped out of the harmony, the justice for a moment into the uncertain, into the meaningless, the human self, the think-

ing feeling. But then I was released from the rotting, the plague, the cholera, and the corpse-like leprosy and I could continue. There was no damnation. I entered the hells then, the dark worlds where the human being lives who has accepted the earthly laws of life in disharmony, who has organically broken the harmonic laws of Mother Earth to pieces and the human being who steals, murders and commits arson. I met those people. I followed them. I experienced millions of them and asked: "What are you doing? What do you feel? Do you know God?"

Of course, the human being who searches for God, for the space, for the Divine spirit as All-Source, can only be reached. But when I started to see those laws of life, started to materialize them, absorbed the human being tangibly, I went through the human being and I started to experience that I could experience the oneness with the mother and the father, then this universe charged at me and I threw myself upon my knees and I could call out: "I do not see a God as a human being because this space – do you see? – this law, this power which released me from the rotting in the earth, that is the universal, All-Source love for human being, animal and the life of Mother Nature."

Years, years, for centuries I held my hands before my eyes and actually walked aimlessly, I no longer dared to look, I found and experienced life so great, so wonderful, so loving. This life which freed me from suicide; I had to make good, but despite that, I received the new 'wings', the new energy. My Divine attunement came into harmony again, to the justice and I could begin with the continuing of my life, my spirit, my personal thinking and feeling. And then I became benevolence, then I became love. I was afraid to go and do a deed. I knew Moses, I got to know Emschor and Emschor said: "Look, Moses is walking there. You see, you are no longer ready for that task."

But mankind was no different, mankind would have to be beaten. Mankind received powerful character traits through the Masters, the sparks of God, the Gods as human being for the earth, and the cosmically conscious for the kingdom on the Other Side, the universe-feeling and universe-thinking beings. Moses got to lay the first foundations for that, which were materialized from that thinking and feeling, harmonically for the earth, for the child of Mother Earth. I could say: "Yes, they did not have that." No.

But what do the academics possess then? What does the theologian possess now? What does the rabbi possess? Why did they murder Christ? Why was Judaism not able to bend? Why did (The House of) Israel not accept the Messiah? You see, we are now faced with dogmatic thinking and feeling, that means: the human being, the masses, who have formed an image of that spatial God and now explain all of this as Divine sacredness. Now the word

becomes law? No, the law will represent the word. Now you look as a human being – and I learned that – behind your own material thinking and feeling. I immediately looked behind fatherhood and motherhood. I looked behind the churches. I looked behind Rome. I saw, I felt Rome and I now knew that all that preaching and all that praying meant nothing if we deform, darken ourselves with regard to all these millions of laws of life.

The human being first has to ask himself – I had to do that, millions were able to do that: who am I? What do I want? What do I do? For what purpose do I serve? Now just go – I told and asked you before – now just go for a walk, dare to take that walk through your society and ask yourself: who am I? What am I doing? What have I achieved? What do I actually represent?

And then you must follow your thinking and feeling. One human being destroys what another builds up. Never the spatially accepting, the really wanting to experience that there is only goodness, justice. And anyone who expresses the life below that justice, experiences unconsciousness – there is not even any darkness anymore – but no love. If you now represent your task as a human being in the first place and make sure – I explained that to you – that you have food and drink, by means of the harmony, now by means of justice, or your life will have completely failed, your life will be darkness, unconscious, will be destruction. It will be difficult, but it is very simple if you – isn't it? – remain in harmony with your society with regard to the Other Side, with regard to your spirit. Now you will ask questions as: "Can I do that?"

"Can you do everything", I ask you, the laws ask, Christ asks, the All-Love asks, "can you now do everything for your society on earth if people wish to give you a task?" Now we are faced with the doubt, now we are faced with the bowing, now we are faced with the ten commandments. In the very first place Moses: you will not kill, people now have to accept that, no more. You will love everything which lives. Those were the words, or those were the thoughts of the Masters, materialized as laws of life. You therefore have a hold, you know that the All-Source is truly love. But – you do not yet know that – you will have to earn that love through harmony, justice, you will have to fundamentally materialize those laws of life and then rarefy them so that you can enter the spiritual foundation 'beyond the coffin'. Now the laws of life for love, harmony, justice, ask, all those character traits, including benevolence, and together with the beautiful words, the thoughts from your wordbook, they ask you: what did you make now of that Divine, All-Source love and harmony? Which foundations did you already lay down for thousands of character traits for yourself?

Which university – I ask you now, the spaces ask – now possesses justice and Divine truth as love? Because when you enter the justice, the harmony

as a law of life ... and that is called: for which Galilei entered the prison when the pope violated the life of this awakening, the justice, the harmony – because Galilei was born for that – and said: “Father, father, the earth revolves around the sun”, and this ‘holiness’ hit his fist on the table and said: “No.” This life closes off millions of ages for this purpose because he stopped the evolution for mankind. And that is the pope and that is the Catholic and there is the protestant and there is the bible, the human being who has now made from the holy, single word a mass suggestion, has given an explanation, has built up, has materialized, who has nothing more to do with this All-Stage as love.

Now I want – and that is the intention – that you accept the books incredibly, credibly and want to experience them incredibly deep, if you want to lay foundations again for those character traits. That is the intention.

Now you can, in order to bring the final core forward, now you can immediately say to yourself if you have experienced Catholicism: just leave that, because you will never make it by means of the church. You will by means of the word, by means of the feelings of that soul that speaks and says: “Love everything which lives.” You cannot throw everything overboard now. But the word with regard to spirituality, the hereafter, fatherhood and motherhood, now the mistakes come, now the destruction comes and nothing more remains of the Catholic church, of this Divine human foundation. Because why does the mother not give birth for the church? I told you: “Father, create, because you are standing still.” I said: “Nun, become a mother and you will experience God and Christ. Now you do not experience anything.”

And what do you do outside of that church, outside of Protestantism, the reformed church? “Luther, why did you”, I shouted at you and gave mankind, “Luther, why did you unleash all that nonsense? You now still stand on damnation.”

How many dogmas, how many sects originated and who has the truth? This is it!

Now the Masters speak, now the University of Christ speaks, the university of your life – do you see? – that university lives in you, that is the cordiality, the benevolence. Finally you will begin with that true building up. You will become truth, justice, harmony and love. You will no longer destroy. You must accept the human being once and for all for a hundred percent. Experiencing life and justifying does not help you, even if you enter your own love. When your child murders, when your child, your father, your mother has murdered, you will not see them ‘beyond the coffin’ again.

Those lives – you feel, I explained to you, the Cosmology proved that to us – those lives represent an own independence and must return to the earth in order to give a new body to those people who were murdered. Those people

receive a new life and you must do that. You will do that, because you are life, you are space, you are an All-Source as mother and as father. And that is now for your life, your society, your time. And you have to make amends to that life, you only have to give birth for that. Yes, we were able to bring that to the earth and the Masters have founded that. Those are the temples, that is the wisdom in which we live. We returned. We murdered, yes indeed, but there was no damnation to be seen in us, we received a new life as an organism. We became father and mother again, we returned to the earth in order to continue our life.

Now look and see in your bible what still remains of that? Now listen to that unconscious talk of your theologian. I wrote to you and I gave you this precious object in your hands: God does not damn; spread that thing throughout the world.

The astronomer goes to the university and is now prepared for this time, ready for this age in order to be able to receive the theologian and to say: "You begin with untruth. You must study for seven years and then you will be let loose on these masses, and I can explain to you that the human being began in the waters."

Do you still believe any longer in some clay and breath of life? Do you believe that God created Eve by taking a rib from Adam? That is nonsense. And we have got to know that nonsense. Because a Divine, spatial All-Love means: the human being was allotted the soul as direct attunement from the Divine source. That spark as life started to spiritualize and then materialize itself, therefore got to see space, continued, step after step, and in this way the personality conquered a planet. You received planet after planet.

Now read the wonderful works of Master Alcar 'The Origin of the Universe', but begin with 'A View into the Hereafter'. First get to see the hells, descend into those hells, make that journey into the seventh sphere, then continue. And look into the psychopathy. Then experience 'the coffin', I asked you, and 'The Bridge to Eternal Life'. Then go into the suicide, 'The Cycle of the Soul'. Go into 'The Origin of the Universe' and 'Between Life and Death', and you will see yourself. You know that you long to get to know the God in you as love. Go into the 'Masks and Men', into the 'Spiritual Gifts', and then understand that you have to earn everything.

I shouted to you: if you want to heal the human being, then become healing. Be true, sincere ... and then your aura will pass into the human being. But one wrong, arrogant thought flings your aura in another direction, because the conscious human being does not want that unconscious aura of yours anyway. The human being comes for help, for healing, and now only the truth heals the child. Do not become an adult human being anymore, but remain a child, really become a child of Christ. Because what did the



Christ in Gethsemane want to say by means of his gospel? The child in the space accepts everything and does not see any untruth.

Anyone here who speaks about untruth, about lies and deception, is it. Anyone who gossips and talks nonsense, not only breaks the Divine independence, but restricts himself and takes himself to the unconscious stage and that is still called 'darkness'. Those people cannot experience the first sphere, for this purpose you must be ready in all your, for all your character traits, the millions of character traits in you. They must be founded by the justice, the harmony, the benevolence, the serving, the carrying, the motherhood. Those character traits will give you light and it is only then that you can speak the word "yes". Speaking about God, thinking about God and doing nothing about it, that is destruction, that is standstill, those people experience their own corpse. Their thoughts are unconsciousness, they do not have any consciousness, they are dying. Do you see?

When can you take your radiating self upwards in an inspiring way in the direction of the philosophical systems, so that 'the Socrates and the Plato' awaken in you? When will you wish to represent the Goddess of Isis? By accepting disintegration, the destruction of another life, by accepting damnation? That is not possible, is it?

Was I difficult, was I too far from your life? You feel that the bible tells you everything, don't you? No, the life gives you everything. But now read that wonderful book and take the lies out of it and take the truth under your heart, and it is only then that you will be spiritually inspired and true. Then your mouth will, then your lips will no longer interpret any evil. God, the All-Mother – I told you once – gave you the mouth, she created the mouth so that you will be able to eat and to drink, but not in order to speak evil and gossip. You received a mouth only in order to eat and to remain to the life and not to materialize through that which can kill yourself, that is no longer building up. Then the space should have closed your lips, then you would at least be safeguarded from millions of destructions. But the All-Mother gave us everything, she gave us the living heart of the macrocosmos, the growing universe. She gave us the life of feeling, which gave birth to planets and stars, gave the light to solar systems. And all those solar systems live under and in the heart, through the blood circulation of the living being on earth, and he does not know it, he does not feel it. He says: "I am nothing, I am damned, I am sick, I am sick." God did not create any leprosy, any cholera, any cancer or tuberculosis, any destruction, any illness, any gossip for mankind. The All-Mother only created and only gave birth by means of love. And you will now have to master that life of feeling, my sisters and brothers, and for this purpose the Masters brought the books to the earth through André-Dectar. All of this comes straight from the Divine All, from the Divine University

of Christ.

So far, I hope that you will now begin with your own universal, spiritual life, and will take my orchids from the Spheres of Light to your heart.

I thank you.

## The Divine Love for the human being - II

Good morning, ladies and gentlemen, my sisters and brothers. I gave you the lecture 'The Divine love for the human being' before. And this morning we will continue in order to bring that love of God to the earth. We first experienced the cosmic laws, we experienced and followed the All-Soul, the All-Life – you know that – the All-Fatherhood and the All-Motherhood through the stars and the planets and now we then get to see God as personality.

But this morning I must continue with the Divine love for the human being. We will lay foundations for your future, your eternal continuance in material, spirit and space. Then we will get the lectures: the oneness with the Divine personality and then we will see again what the human being, what the life has mastered by means of the many lives which the soul, the core, the spark of that All-Source received, experienced, mastered.

I recently went from one problem to the other in order to let you experience that cosmos. I touched on foundations for Golgotha, Pilate, even Caiaphas, the Other Side. I suddenly flew back to the prehistoric age. And the human being who has not yet read the books, will think: "This is a great chaos." And yet, all of this can be encompassed. All of this lives in the human being and is Divine consciousness. If you have been able to follow this, then you will understand that I must lay foundations in order to finally open the actual core for the human being, for father and mother – you are man and wife – if you want to be able to experience 'beyond the coffin' the first sphere, your possession, if you finally wish to be able to say: now I am off the mark, now I am wrong, now I am too harsh, I do not understand that, I am unconscious. When you know the God of love, you will get insanity, psychopathy, ancient Egypt, the temples of British India, everything, every sect under your heart.

I said a harsh word to you, I actually took everything away from you, but the laws revealed this to us, we have to accept that. God whom you see, whom the world sees, whom the bible sees, whom the sects see, that God of love does not exist in the spaces. Is that harsh? Are you not shocked yet? Because, you see, the God whom the bible knows, cannot be prayed to, cannot be sung to. The God whom we got to know can only be experienced by means of his laws. And the world must say I am right in this. You can clash with those laws, you can say: "I do not want anything to do with them", but André-Dectar gave you the core of that space on Thursday evening and said – and now he was in contact with Master Alcar and the Masters, you received a Divine word there: "The creation is Divinely sacred. The deed of

creation, the multiplication for the human being, for man and woman is Divinely pure. Even if you arrive in the animal-like grades, even if you are faced with the jungle, even if you look down at that black race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org); children are born there. But do you understand", André could have said, and then we closed off that inspiration, "this Divine, spatial, cosmic oneness there?" Then we closed this off. He could have said next to this: "And now it appears that everything which the human being has mastered in the life – we speak about art, about writing, about talent, about gifts, sciences – mean nothing, because now this takes us to the words of Christ: "If you possess all the languages of the world and you have no love, then you have nothing and you are nothing."

We let you feel there from time to time, that despite everything – we want to arouse your joy of life for that purpose – you will still experience the Divine laws . And that you get the picture that 'beyond the coffin' the human being does not look downwards with his head, but that he has to accept the law, which is then feeling, a grade of life as far as that. What are you? Who are you? What do you want? What do you do? How do you do this?

The life deed for the space, when the All-Mother began, that was nothing else but giving birth, emitting power. That space was filled, I showed you, I explained to you, we had to accept this, this universe was filled by life aura. There was only life aura. But in that nothing – there was still nothing – but in that nothing the All-Mother lived, do you see? I connected you with that. Millions of people, the apostles, Paul, Peter, John, Andrew and all the others, millions of Masters, doctors, academics returned to the beginning of the creation and wanted to absorb that haze stage in them through which the All-Mother, the All-Source, spiritualized itself as light, life and feeling, then could begin with the material laws, grades of life, growing ages.

God as a father of love for the human being. What is that? What is love? What then flashes through the brain of André and gave him: the deed is a wonderful event. The being one, the dividing of the human being – you feel it, you cannot destroy any of it, you can only experience it, as animal, as human being, as a flower, as a plant – that is Divine respect, that is Divine, sacred, just and conscious. But next to this stands the human being and now he must begin to master that Divine love.

What I must now do this morning is to lay those foundations as a result of which you will see and experience that a character trait is now actually everything in order to take that love to awakening. You can now, and you will soon experience that, shatter and darken yourself, your personality, your light, your life, your feeling by means of a character trait. Nothing remains of that? Everything remains of that, but you will now go from the Divine harmony to the disharmony. And you will soon have to accept that, especial-

ly 'beyond the coffin', because you will now be faced with your unconscious personality. You want to become conscious. You want happiness. And now happiness is cordiality, benevolence, justice and that becomes: love.

The God of love created laws. The God of love has condensed, spiritualized and materialized laws. I do not need to return to that. And yet it is necessary that you know those things again, that the human being, the Masters, encompassed God by means of a word. You become irrevocably free from material thinking and feeling. The evenings which you receive through André, by means of that Master Alcar elevates you and frees you from material thinking and feeling, from the God whom the bible created, the God who was known by the human being. And just look when a Mohammedan lies down there and says: "Allah, Allah, what can I earn tomorrow?" then you walk past those people. Even if you take it higher up, then that Allah, that God, that Amon-Ré remains an object. You will adjust and attune yourself to a human being, to a human being who thinks. But God does not think, God works, God serves, God is only working.

Now this morning I will try to finally show you, by means of different possibilities, foundations, problems, laws and grades of life, that God, so that you already touch that God of love when a word passes your lips. You stand on top of God, you live in Him, you have everything of Him because you originated from that source.

I showed you the Spheres of Light. It is so wonderful to speak about the spheres because then we live in the peace, the quiet, the bliss and the silence. But what use is it to you? When the word, the not understanding comes out of you again, passes your lips, therefore something that is already in disharmony with the reality – you must get the reality out of everything, we teach you – then you already kick yourself out of that first sphere. You want to go to the peace? You want light? You want to live? You want happiness? You want the love? What is now love? To be in rebellion against God? To be in rebellion against the All-Mother? You beat that All-Mother in you back to the darkness by means of a deed. By means of a cordiality? No, by means of misunderstandings. When you – it goes that far – when you want to enter the first sphere then there must come from you in everything, in your millions of character traits: joy, happiness and surrender, the possession, the knowledge that the All-Source lives in you. If you darken that All-Source by means of a wrong thought then you already get darkness and that is misery and that is misunderstanding, being harsh, and then you are faced with the empty meaningless self. We no longer do that, we cannot do that any more, no one can experience that. We get surrender, we get amiability. We get to experience the seeing of the laws, we must absorb those laws, we must experience them because then – yes, now it will come – the soul, the core of God

is faced with the Divine All-Mother oneness. Now it becomes: oneness with a character trait, oneness with the bible; get the good out of it and lay the wrong next to you. One with God as sun and moon, stars and planets. To be one with your art, then art becomes sweetness and happiness if you do not succumb yourself.

I will show you soon what there is to experience in society if you miss and darken your Divinity. Is it not true that the human being says: one builds himself up, another breaks himself down precisely by means of art? This is poverty. You have beautiful, wonderful thoughts and you make nothing of them, you fragment yourself. And that fragmentation is the moth which gnaws at your breath of life. It is the rat which keeps nibbling on your spiritual garment and pulls out a piece of it; a wonderful, precious, universal tissue, coloured by the Divine pure personal shape of the mother love, originated through the mother source. Every thought, when I will soon, in a while, later, go into the spiritual garment, is a character trait. A character trait becomes the tissue for the human being who possesses and wears this garment. You ask and you experience as a human being the tidiness, the beauty of your costume; you have a fold in your trousers, but it is out on the Other Side if you do not possess any cordiality, if you do not know the love. The mother – André told you, we experience everything – dolls herself up beautifully, but in the first sphere you will never get those curls, never, because you walk there as if you were fetched from the water and were drowned for four long weeks. You created the word yourself with regard to the human being and then you called out: “Look there, we now see a drowned cat.” Those are your words, those are your thoughts. We do not see them, we do not experience them in the creation. But we can descend to what the human being has worked for himself. God does not know any drowned cats. God does not know any deformity because God is a father of love, and I will prove that to you. But not he, not him who is sung to, prayed to every day. And then you just lie down and then you just ask for protection. God is protection.

“Oh father, give me a child.” You can get a child because you are a mother.

If you do not get a child – the books teach you that – have you fled from that Divine harmony for giving birth? No, you sent yourself to the unconscious motherhood, and now there is no question of giving birth and creating.

Who are you? God lives in the human being. But the Divine love for the human being has laid foundations for universal happiness, for universal oneness, universal adjusting and going in, the oneness only in order to absorb and to accept the life harmonically. And then your peace, is peace. Then you will do anything for each other, but then one person makes sure that his task is finished for the other one. You do not sit, you do not live very close to

someone. You do not need to carry each other, because that carrying materially is wrong and then the succumbing comes irrevocably. Spiritual width, spiritual depth, that is the carrying of the macrocosmos and now there is no gravity – as André explained to you – now the space is, now the planets are only feeling. The feeling is everything. God as feeling. I must take God as light to the revelation. God as personality, God as life, no one knows it, no academic knows it: what is now actually the life? The life is: that which you feel of it, want to experience. And now the material consciousness is for your society – it does not matter what you are – irrevocably universal happiness. Whatever task you possess, everything falls away from your personality because the All-Source spiritualizes and materializes itself by means of a deed, by means of your flowers.

I told you one evening, I told you several times: now make an orchid from your character traits. When you stand before a character trait and it gets the colours of this orchid that you give me, do you not feel that the other life wants to carry you and that you come to the realm of colours of God and that it will absorb you, and that you yourself shine and the lights in your eyes will change? Is that not art? Is that not true? Do you not bow then to the human being, to the life of God, to the love which now speaks Divinely? Is that not the world? Is that not mankind? Is that not everything, everything? The smallest insect, does that child not wait, that little worm, for the oneness with that Omnipotence? They are questions which must be answered fundamentally, and then enjoy the spatial analysis; it is only then that you get to know the God of love.

I told you: the life, that is God. Allah is God. Amon-Ré is God. But the Wayti ... For that universe which lives in you under your heart, comes to the feelings in order to act and to serve, to love and to speak, those feelings have attunement to the Wayti, or they plummet themselves, they remove themselves from this Divine, harmonic, just harness and descend downwards to a world which means nothing. With full stop.

God as love for the human being is the life. The light, the soul, the spirit of God comes from that life, because that is already an action. The life remains invisible, but the spirit can be seen, because through this the Spheres of Light built themselves up and you, we received a hereafter. You continue eternally until the Divine All, because we were in the Divine All. But the life is now God. That is all. That is power. That is growth.

And what is growth? Giving birth and creating. The spiritualization of a dust particle, an element. That flowers goes into the ground and if the Earth gives food to her child it radiates after a while and the creating power emerges, and that is now the flower. You call her she, for the creation the flower is – the flower, not the stem – the flower is creating. And in there you see, and in

everything, in the animal, in the human being, the Divine love originating. What is now love? What is now Divine love?

Just go to the bible, go to the churches, sit down. The human being talks there about Moses, about Abraham, about Isaac and Noah, he talks about Paul, Jesaja.

Where do those children live? On the Other Side you can speak with those people, because they were people. And then Jesaja says: "What nonsense I brought to earth." You must hear all those prophets. You must see those prophets. They now stand separate from the bible, separate from the God who speaks in there and they say: "My father and my mother ... We also speak of my father and my mother, because we see the creating power and we see the maternal in the space and surrender and are like children, which the Christ spoke about and of."

The being a child therefore means for the God who is love: surrender in everything and let yourself be led, led, let yourself be steered, behave as if you do not know anything, anything, do not possess anything at all, but let yourself be steered, let yourself be driven, let yourself be inspired. But you have become adults, you have received the adult consciousness and it is only physical consciousness because the spirit is still dead.

Which of you is now spiritually conscious? You keep getting the example. You keep getting a new foundation because we are caring. We elevate you because soon we must begin with your life, we must receive you. And if you are then full of that bible, of Noah, of Moses, of Abraham and you follow those wonderful, beautiful, those great proverbs from the bible, which have nothing to do with the cosmos, with God, with the All-Mother, with the All-Love, then we must first drain you of words, make you naked, so that you stand naked before nature and have nothing more on and it is only then that the spiritual garment will begin to clothe you.

Well, I could continue with that for thousands of years. But they are not the laws, that is already the experiencing, that is already the being. I am only concerned with – I have little time for that – laying Divine foundations, and you hold onto those foundations, you start to think as a result of those foundations.

You read the books, you start to make comparisons. You start to experience – as we hear – that Master Alcar wrote those books 'A View into the Hereafter' for the human being in society – so that is you – for social, ecclesiastical, dogmatic thinking and feeling, and from that and by means of that Master Alcar lays the Divine love next to it. Those books were written earthly, earthly-spiritually. They are gauged and felt and analyzed according to the human being who does not yet possess any other Divine love, who does not yet know the father of this universe and the mother. These books 'A View



into the Hereafter' and 'The Bridge to Eternal Life' were written according to your thinking and feeling. The books for the new bible, 'The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof', will come soon, later, in addition to them.

And those books now begin in the All-Mother, in the All-Light, the All-Life, the All-Spirit, the All-Personality, the All-Fatherhood and the All-Motherhood. And from there we begin to analyze every law, every thought, every haze. A change of those hazes – I explained that to you – is already a transition. Now we see God as light, but also a personality of that light and we now touch that personality: if we enter harmony, we experience that light as the Divine laws could reveal themselves, then we master that working. We do not yet have love. We have the feeling that we continue. We have the feeling that we grow. We are light, we feel like light and now darkness comes and that is a change of state, of feeling, of thinking, of evolution, of fatherhood and motherhood, of light, of life. Do you see?

All those laws, those Divine character traits keep coming back in one grade, even if you experience an insect. Will you remember this? We experience those Divine character traits in the smallest insect. I must therefore give you lectures about God as light, God as father, in the first place God as mother. What are we talking about now? I have to give lectures about the Divine personality because the human being becomes a Divine personality. I have to give lectures, I need years and years and years and thousands of years for them in order to be able to analyze those condensing ages as grades of life. And we have no time for that on earth, now during the time that André-Dectar is with you. You see. But it is only then, by spiritualizing and materializing all those millions of problems, that we get to know the God of love, only then.

By means of the five hundred, the six hundred, the seven hundred and twenty four lectures which you experienced we must still actually begin with the core for the All-Mother, the All-Light, the All-Love. Do you see now? I have still not got round to analyzing a law clearly, physically, in order to look the light of that law in the eyes, in order to start to feel the heart of that law, the life of feeling, the spirit, the continuing. And I have not yet began with the reincarnation of a law, the rebirth – I have not yet had any time for it – because you are not yet that far. I am standing still. I am standing still, you are making progress, and I am standing still ... You would like that.

God therefore as love, my children, and sisters and brothers, remember this now, are laws of life. God is a law of life and there are millions of laws together through which the human being has the working of God, in the first place the Divine authority in him in order to give birth and to create. You will never be rid of God. You can never lose God. You always have God. I will have to talk about God again, of course, but you will hear now and

again that I experience the All-Mother, because the All-Mother is God. You see, if only the Masters had not created that word, then I could still speak about Wayti, but then Wayti is something new. But Wayti is also Divinely inspired. Amon-Ré is God, but he is very small in ancient Egypt.

Wayti is space ... Wayti ... Wayti ...

Give me Wayti and I will bow to your life.

Bring Wayti into your food and drink, in your acting, your thinking and your feeling, and you will receive awakening. Wayti.

Everyone on this side, in the space calls and thinks and feels the Wayti.

Wayti is wonderful. Wayti is everything.

But is it eastern? No, it is a word, which we received, which we made for ourselves and every star, every haze now takes it over. When you start to speak with Saturn then Saturn and Jupiter, Mars and the other planets immediately ask: "Do you know me as Wayti?" They do not know any God for that matter, because they themselves are God. God as a planet, as material, hard material, cold material, unconscious material. Do you see?

You spoke about the dwarf children in the universe. We laughed. We always laugh when the human being makes a dwarf out of a Divine grade of life. That is the decaying of the Divine personality for the present. The academic self of this world talks about a God of love and: "Father, you will protect us." Always just: "Father, you are in our vicinity. You will never ever leave us alone, we know: Your inexhaustible love will always protect us. We know that we still make mistakes, oh, Father", what nonsense. "We still know, father ...", and you just kneel down, and just add holy water and go and sit in the flowers and then you can pray, "...and we know, father, that we still make mistakes, but you will forgive us."

God has nothing to forgive. The love, the All-Source, the law of life, the birth is love, it is irrevocably love. Do you feel, that praying and that begging and those flowers and that beautiful garment of sir and madam mean nothing because on the Other Side you are naked anyway. Yes, it is only then that those garments mean something when you begin with the sandals. First those sandals. This week we gave André a wonderful ... Last week Jongchi made a wonderful painting and he said: "I will go into the 'Masks and Men' because I want to show the human being how very beautiful a sandal is." And now the sandal lies, with the harp behind it – he could have made it much more beautiful – because a sandal has a harp, you can play on it, he has laid down the diamonds of the spaces, no, the diamonds as a human character trait can be. A human character trait can be opal. All the diamonds which Mother Earth brought to lights, fatherhood and motherhood in that, all those fragile, those rarefied colours, they can possess viability, consciousness, inspiration, justice, feeling, harmony – oh, where are we going – with regard

to the God who is love, the God of light, the God of life, the God as father and mother, the God as personality, with the flowers of Mother Nature and the landscapes around that to which you belong, where you experienced, where you lived. Those sandals carry everything, like the human foot, because you are standing on it, you carry world parts under your heart. That is the spiritual sandal. That painting is finished. The God of love lives in it. The God of love therefore lives in the law of character, in the character trait: what are you doing to me today, why are you looking at each other like strangers? You are Divinely one. You have Divine contact, only because you have given birth to children. That is your Divine attunement. God gave you rebirth, reincarnation, that is infallibly sacred. However you experienced it, even if you are a subject of scandal. We have the most sacred respect for the mother who will experience the creation. We will now look and see how, of course. But that oneness, that deed, this universal accepting and experiencing of the reincarnation – a child comes – means, that the All-Mother now spiritualizes and materializes herself.

If you experience on the fourth cosmic grade the oneness for God, for fatherhood and motherhood then you really join your hands, and then you walk praying? No, then you meditate in Mother Nature. And then you must see how that garment radiates. When we started to make the journeys for the cosmology, when we came to the fourth cosmic grade, then André only looked at the garments on the back of the human being and said: “Look, I see in that garment that this human being will die, pass over, in a short time.” Yes, the new path, the evolution, manifests itself in the garment of the human being. You see, you can see all of that by means of the colours. Every thought manifests itself as a colour, as a tissue in the male creating and maternal garment. And now those sandals.

We saw that God is nature, Mother Nature is a part of that All-Mother, Mother Earth is a part of the All-Mother at a macrocosmic attunement. Do you feel what the world, what the universities still have to learn? How unconscious these masses, this mankind is? That we represent Divine wisdom, and the God of love who the bible created is a fairground attraction? Your Deity can reach awakening, you can already begin tomorrow with that inspiration if you search to be true, to be cordial, to be sweet, just. Did you ever reject a human being who was just? Yes, this society can do that. But then you will also immediately be faced with lying, deception, theft, destruction, horror. And you do not want anything to do with that. We do not. However, when you materialize the higher feelings and you reach the growing for the human personality, then you will immediately feel that you are accepted. And then the human being says: “Just come in, let us speak.”

Do not remain alone, the universe says, but get to know me.

Flowers and planets only represent one grade as feeling. They are all children of God with the same attunement in themselves, with soul, life and spirit. I cannot speak again of personality, because what is that personality like? I still have to begin with that. Finally we are faced with that wonderful personality and then the human being is like the child, like birth, like working, drive, inspiration; there is no disharmony because now the feeling starts to speak. You grow. And that growing, my sisters and brothers, is now the oneness with the Divine law, and the feeling of that, that is now that wonderful happiness which the human being does not know, and cannot be dissected or analyzed. This is a law of life which you carry, which radiates your life blood, which connects you with night, light, stars and planets.

“Yes”, Socrates now says, “I should have known that on earth.” Socrates took the poisoned cup in order to get to know life. You get it for nothing, for nothing. And you do not begin with it? Then you are mad and not us. Then you are poor, unconscious, then the spheres have nothing to say yet, you cannot yet be inspired. And every disharmony – do you feel? – places you out of the harmony, out of justice, out of oneness. Because when that working begins then you start to feel the Divine working, the All-Mother. The blood circulation of the All-Mother inspires you and you will speak, you will paint, you will be able to tell the human being something, because you are inspired. That is now inspiration. That is oneness with the God as working and that working is feeling, it is the oneness in order to grow, in order to multiply, in order to experience fatherhood and motherhood. And now you go of your own accord to that cosmic, spiritual, universal purity as a result of which the human being built up his temples, his wisdom. Beautiful?

God as love for the human being means: to experience the life round the bible, round nature, there is no more to it. You do not need to go to a church. You do not need to pray. Pray by means of your action. If the human being goes to the church – I will be proved right by you – and they come there and they kneel there and they pray there to Christ and they bow their head and those hands become joined, that is a wonderful foundation. Then that is a living problem in itself, but outside of the church the lips open and the life of feeling speaks and says: “Get lost and go to hell. I do not like you.” The rosary flows over the streets and has already been lying in the street gutters of the city for thousands of years because the human being does not know any rosary. If you soon listen to that last melody (After the session the hymn ‘My Rosary’ is played) and you kiss the cross and you experience every grade which takes you to a higher step, a new foundation, then think that you have gone a short way and that can then mean a birth. We had to accept that every character trait is a rosary, a lying down, an accepting of the Divine justice as harmony, as life, as light, spirit, being mother. We walk as a part of God, of

the All-Mother, because we are working. If I do wrong and I kick left and right of me, then I will already be in disharmony, because I must learn to walk nicely, I must learn to think cleanly, purely according to nature.

A flower goes into the ground, a bulb is planted in the ground and now you must learn to think over how Mother Nature takes that life to awakening. You have that, that is the Divine law for life, for growth, for multiplication, for representation of that law, but it is no more than that. And you have nothing of that ... nothing. Now you must master that life inspiration, that drive, that being born. I must be in harmony with that life. I will go to sleep, I am unconscious, I am lying under anaesthetic and still I must not enter disharmony. I remain, even when I am asleep, love and harmony; because this child, this flower bulb is asleep. And in that sleep we must still experience the oneness of God.

Now the human being says: "Oh, Father, you will protect me." Is it not there? Why must you ask God to protect if you know that it is there? You are standing on top of the Divine protection. Even if you experience the psychopathy, the insanity, a miscarriage, then you are still standing on the Divine protection, because the life goes on. Now it proves what you have made of it. A human being who is sick, a human being who suffers from insanity, the psychopath, they are the worst spiritual destructions which we can build up, which we have created, those people experience their own unconscious Deity. You do not need to say that God has done that, because God is harmonic, just and love, but the human being has now removed himself from that love.

If you now, from now on, from every moment, open your heart, give your blood, I assure you the Spheres of Light will open for your life. Even if you have karmic laws – there is no karma – but even if you have disharmony, therefore those unconscious deeds still in you, you can outshine those deeds if the deed touches the spiritual core for consciousness for that space; and you will be different immediately. Your light will enter your eyes, your lips will interpret the truths for society. If you now have the books then you can build up a wonderful, spatial conversation and take yourself to the next law by means of that conversation. And now sit down and speak to each other while enjoying your possession, your house, your children, your warmth, your furniture, now everything around you has Divine inspiration because it has to do with you, and everything which is from you, radiates light, life, love. Is life not beautiful?

If you understand it – it will soon say in Jues II – then it becomes beautiful, then it becomes wonderful. But you succumb, you fall, you fall about everything, you do not want to accept life with regard to your own personality, because you grumble, you moan, you beg God to give you love and power,

but you forget your own darkness. If you accept that darkness and you say – as André can do that: “I am just a big sod”, then you are at least open to the new. Every wrong, arrogant imagination does not take you to Gethsemane anyway, but takes you wide of the mark. I express a few words now and again which come to your heart. Then you are wide of the mark, you do not walk through Gethsemane, you must first try to get that door there open. It was sealed by the universe and the universal key hangs next to it, but you do not see that thing. Then finally try to find the God of love in you. Open with the Divine key, the golden key of life, for every character trait the universe in you, that, the All-Light, the All-Love, the All-Mother, the All-Father, the All-Spirit, and you will be living conscious. People, you are Gods. Go back to your love and kiss it, and say, and kneel down: “How must I open myself in order to be able to truly love Your life?”

You see. How were the ancient Egyptians, the Greeks able to do that? When you came to the court of the Pharaoh – then we came from the temples – then you did not need to speak in the street language. You can do that, but in that street language, the perfectly ordinary still lies the Divine core. Because pinching is stealing, do you see? And get lost is go away, get out of my sight because you are disturbing me, you sully my garment, my light in my eyes darkens because you are nothing else but darkness. What would the life be if you were able to experience that boasting, no, that poeticism? But the Egyptians, the temple priests and priestesses could do it. No, they had to do it in order to finally be rid of that rotten, unconscious, stinking, destructive society in the human being and to enter the hereafter as a material word. Do you understand this? Then the wise words came out. And then a human being stood to attention, like a general, for his Deity, the eastern yogi, but with his right hand on his heart, and says: “I am truth, I am ready, you can do what you like to me.”

Why are you moaning? Why are you shouting?, I asked you. Why do you talk nonsense? Did I not tell you, did the Spheres of Light not say ... You see, I am concerned with finally shaking you awake in order to get to know that which you are and to stop keeping on attracting darkness. You will now begin with the light. And every wrong thought, rumour, gossip ... What is gossip and rumour while you destroy the life of God with cannons? But those words are much worse than cannons and grenades, than atomic bombs – they fall locally – but a human word passes over and through society, goes to countries and ages. On the other side of the world you hear your words again and then you wonder: “Why do those people not want to receive me?” And then it is your rumours, because they have heard something from you. What did Christ say? You therefore not only make spatial misery of yourself, but your unconscious, hateful, destructive life of feeling hits the Divine

crown from the human head and now it is not a kick, but it is the flowing away of the life blood. That is frightening.

When you experience Gethsemane ... I went with you into Gethsemane, did I not, in order to just let you experience, let you feel that place, there where Christ lived with the apostles. When we entered there and saw the Christ yonder, then we did not dare to enter His silence, because we knew: we will sully Him. Now lay that in yourself. Every footstep of Christ – at Christmas we gave you the lectures about Golgotha – takes us to His awakening.

Peter, why do you hit? You destroy my foundations.

Today you are sweet, tomorrow you have the life, you have the bliss, you have growth, you have sweetness, you have silence. Then just live for yourself, and do not destroy, if you want to expand yourself, do not destroy another life of God and give that life the space. If that life does not get the space, you will never make it together. Because you belong to each other, here. We received millions of examples from Christ.

I told in Amsterdam this week ... A child comes for the first time to that lecture and says: “What must I do if my child goes to war?” I lay a foundation: “Do you believe in this: you will not kill? You will not kill.” Yes indeed, that is God, not from Moses, but that is a Divine law! You will not kill! What does your queen do? What do your people do, what do your children do? Millions of people go to war and murder and commit arson, just shoot aimlessly. “We killed four thousand of them.” Yes, and now God must speak. Now the All-Light must speak, the All-Love, the All-Spirit. And next to it there is a devil who says: “And pray for the people that they will enter the blissful battle fields on the Other Side.” That is now your minister. You do not need to hang that human being, because we do not do that, but he hangs himself. Now the minister talks from your television and radio about Moses, about Jesaja and keeps on about unconscious futilities and does not get any core.

Yes, we know, we can no longer accept everything, because the life is God, the life is love and we must be in harmony with the life, and it is only then that we come any further, but they do not begin with it. This is your society, this is your personality, this is your university and this is you yourself. Every day do your thoughts, your feelings come to the Spheres of Light again; and are they then destroyed? No, then the Master there says: “I thought ...” He does not say that, he knows exactly how far you are, what your thoughts are like, what your feelings are like. Today you are everything and tomorrow you succumb again. The Christ knows exactly how you feel. You do not need to pray to him. He says: “I could not pray in the prehistoric age either because there was no paternoster, there was still no God, there was no bible. We went

through nature to the hereafter. We entered the darkness, we had completed the cycle of the earth and we continued. We started to explore, we floated in the space and we freed ourselves of the material laws. We asked for the light, the sun. We shouted: 'Mother and father, we live and you do not know it.' And yet, we conquered this universe."

I gave you a lecture about the God who grows, a character that grows, a character trait which becomes inspiration, becomes becoming conscious, awakening. This is it. That is the only thing which we must experience and accept on the Other Side in the first, the second, the third, the fourth, the fifth, the sixth and the seventh sphere. This is everything. This is your house, your blood circulation, your spirit, your heart, your thinking, your feeling, your speaking, your talking, your art, your wisdom, your hat, your coat. This is your house, your possession. Go into your possession and pass into it completely and you will have nothing more than a coat, a cloth, a garment, a pair of beautiful shoes, do you see?

But we have the nature. A flower speaks, the flowers listen better than you do. I am not talking to you. The flowers say: "Oh, you are busy again." I elevate this consciousness into my life and we are one because we came from the same source. Yes, this life originated from me. I am a realm of colours, I am the realm of colours of God – I told you once – because I can give the word colour and spatial consciousness.

I completely destroy the god of the Old Testament before your face. I break him, I destroy him because we did not see any god of hatred in the spaces. The Old Testament is a waster. It is a cow with twenty-five heads, without milk.

Do you know what that means when Frederik van Eeden said: "He gets a crate of radishes from me in order to learn how it must be done and a dry cow to milk"? You ... – I will not say it – the human being in society is completely dry. You are not it because you are here, you are busy. You give the power to feed the life to your Divine life of feeling. Do you not do that? You are busy reading books, in order to bring the Divine laws to analysis. You will begin with your earthly task ... Those twelve hours that you are busy – and then you go to sleep, then you do not know anything anyway – then you are busy laying foundations by means of the life, because you now make love, harmony, the oneness with the human being out of every character trait. And that human being who stands next to you is a Deity, is the All-Mother, is the All-Father, is love as that life manifests itself by carrying. And now you start to think: how must I act, what must I place against it?

You see, by means of the Divine love in the human being we reach the spatial psychology. God as psychologist, a separate lecture, six to ten separate lectures. The Divine psychology in the human being, you become that.



You are already that for your material thinking and feeling, but you become that for the universe. And now, my children, you can elevate your brother, your sister, your men and women, you can elevate thousands of people by means of only one thought. You can be something for your society, for this mankind. The incredible personality for cannons and weapons who works out how we must build up a strategy in order to blow down that unfortunate child there cannot be that. What do you do in that danger? Why do you go into destruction, why do you go into disharmony? Why do you go to war? But never let there be war in you. Never let a war, never let a Stalin or a Caiaphas, or a Pilate come into you, and say: "Go behind me, Satan", because you are a child of Christ. Do you do that? Can you do that? Do you want that? Yes ...

"Yes", people say.

I am not hateful. But when the laws start to speak then the force of the universe speaks to me and also at André. You work yourself to death, because you are inspired, you would already give your blood only to be able to receive a wrong thought and then the why still stands before us. Why must you succumb again and sully the Christ in you? Why do you love Caiaphas and Pilate more? If the human being can speak evil the human being is happy. It is remarkable in your society that the human being only believes what is wrong.

And then in the Spheres of Light we are exactly the other way round. We only believe truth and that is very simple. Now you will say: "We do not yet know that psychology. The world is not yet that far." In the Spheres of Light you want – I will tell you anyway – you want to have to do with the truth. There is no untruth, no lying and cheating, people are Divine. A human being for us, a flower, for me the light, a tree, a flower, a plant, an animal, they are Divine attunements as grades of life with an own core; and we love them. We are in harmony with an insect.

Do not come to a Master from the first sphere, a human being, your father and mother. They no longer want, André told me this week, anything to do with your tapping, your knocking (knocks on the microphone) "I am here", because they stand still. They know that they stop you, you have to begin yourself. Spiritualism has been at a dead point, for twenty-five years already. Where are they?

We have Divine treasures for this mankind, but mankind is not ready for them. We know it for that matter, or we should stop, then we would have been here too soon. Then Christ would have been in Jerusalem too soon. Then He should only have come to the earth in ten, a hundred millions years' time in order to give the Divine gospel. But that is not true because you are here. The Divine core awakens in you, the awakening, the inspiration, the

surrendering, the Divine love awakens in you through Mother Nature. You are no longer a bible person.

You have nothing to do with dying and with psychopathy and with illnesses, you accept because you know: you still have to see that disharmony. Is it not becoming simple now? You must only attempt, try to come out of that and to experience, to deal with those miseries, that darkness, but not at the expense of your Divine character. And you remain yourself. “Yes, I am not yet that far.”

Well, you are not yet that far. God as love always takes care of you because you get a new life again anyway. You waken again every morning in order to begin with the daily task, because that is the sun, then the systems have restored themselves. But that is not it, no, your new continuance, your wisdom stands before you and you can begin. “I am ready.” Do you say that every morning: “I am ready”? Do you say that if a strange being is standing before you: “I am ready to love and to accept you”? The world must now say that to a Bolshevik. When the higher consciousness descends to the lower ...

What did Christ do? It is crying to the universal, you would become furious if you talk about: “Father, Father, you put me here on the throne, I love you and we have peace and happiness. You will protect us.” And now you go with your consciousness, with your universities you go and slaughter the child of the jungle. Do you need cannons for that? That is wonderful. Your parliament has a great consciousness. But we know it: so great, so. Those garments – do you see? – they mean nothing. Your title says nothing. What you are, says nothing. You are motherhood and fatherhood and that is everything. And by means of this you get to experience the God of love, because those are the laws, that is the working, that is the light, that is the night, that is your task, your food and drink.

I can give you millions of problems and bring them to analysis, you saw that from André. We have been busy the past few weeks elevating him, consciously elevating him to the cosmos and then you will see an apostle in the simplicity of mother Crisje, which then just explains the Divine authority to you, with happy cordial feeling to it, that you can put in your pocket in order to continue with that and to live on it. Art. André possesses high, spiritual, macrocosmic art, in order to see and to absorb the Divine heart, to pass it on and then you will get your social smile from him. And then you can feel blessed, because that is the possession of the universe. Millions of Masters would want to be like this, but they are not, they cannot be it, they still have to master that. And that is Egypt. That is Amon-Ré. That is the eye of the Goddess. That is the motherhood. It is the universal, spatial, Divine radiation which beats every second through the sun as father, round society. It is true.

Do not see me as sentimental, but the laws speak. That is the world somewhat. How would we wish to elevate the world? “Mankind, come to My heart”, Christ said, “and I will give you Divine happiness.”

And then people did so: pft, pft ... People spat the Divine authority right in the face. And you also do that, society also does that. Just talk about: the bible begins with untruth, God does not damn. “Yes”, the minister says, “that is true, there are mistakes, but, let that jungle child think anyway.”

Finally begin to see the God of love by means of the life, round the bible, books, wisdom, art, sciences. It is the life, your feeling is the God of love and you give that harmony, you give that justice, you give that benevolence, your sincere real kiss, your peace? Does that not walk you out of your midst? Do you really walk around a street, in order to not disturb a human being? Because God created an infinity, God closed off the planets by means of His love, so that one planet would not disturb the other one. And now you see in the beautiful wonder in the universe that the macrocosmos is completely one.

And the human being ... the human being with his millions of character traits is a macrocosmos in the spirit, not in the material. Also that, but then we come to be faced with other laws, then we experience new foundations. That means: then we are faced with illnesses, trouble and misery. And then we can say: “Why did the spirit not feed those things?” Of course, you can destroy, dominate something by serving, by working. But the spirit in you is Divine love, possesses Divine attunement and originated straight from that All-Mother. You are part of her heart. The human being is part of her life. The human being is part of her soul, that is her core, that is her thinking, that is her feeling. The human being as spark of God and all the life in nature, animal and plant, is light of her light. You grow, she grew. She created the macrocosmos. Every part – we taught you that in ‘The Origin of the Universe’ and by means of these lectures – divided itself and multiplied itself for a new stage. You see, that is your birth, that is the father and the mother.

Give the mother your possession and we will get a child, that is your new life. You must not see your child as your child, but you must now start to see your child as a new life, that is your life. If that child was not there, you would no longer have any existence. And now you are father, you are mother, but the new life, the new reincarnation, the rebirth, the growing, the new light, the new awakening, the continuing, you do not see that, you only just see a child. That is your child and you have to command over it. Yes indeed. And when that child then says: “Let me go, I want to get to know God”, then the Protestant comes between the mother and, the Catholic, the father, and says: “You are damned, get out of my house.”

You see, we will solve that in two seconds if you know the laws, if you

know the God of love. If you know the God of love, then there will be no more Protestantism, no being a Catholic, no Mohammedanism, no Buddhism. All the sects dissolve, I told you on the Other Side. When you now come on the Other Side 'beyond the coffin', you have completed the cycle of the earth, then we speak a language of feeling, and then we will be naturally one according to the laws of God, through His life of feeling. One. We will then be one, one from feeling to feeling.

We no longer need to speak because now the Master says: "Now we will return to the earth and then we will see how you died there." And then we will go further back. We will experience that life. Now we will go back to another stage and that happens of its own accord. Can you feel? We go through the attracting, you must experience this one day, then you can see how sweet, how wonderfully sweet the Divine core in you is when you experience your reincarnation.

I experienced that thousands of times. André hundreds of thousands of times because he had to experience the giving birth and creating, if he wanted to see himself with regard to the soul, the spirit, the life, the light, fatherhood and motherhood, the space, Christ, God. You do not even know yourself.

Then we returned to the earth. Master Alcar descended with him into Crisje, before the moment, until the moment that Crisje said: "Hendrik, we want to have a new child."

Father says: "Do you also want a little girl?"

"I will not have a girl", Crisje says, "I will have a boy."

One, two, three, four ...

But where do those thoughts come from? Who had the first feeling to give birth and to create, to let the life grow? Who was it, Hendrik or Crisje? And then we followed those thoughts. Jeus still lived in the world of the unconscious. We go even further. Master Alcar brought André-Dectar to the moment that he sought there just like Moses: "Give me a new body, as an astronomer I went to pieces. I do not want to be a Socrates, not a Plato, not a Galilei because they all go to pieces on earth. I must grow and awaken from the spirit in the material, because I know the God of love."

The life is love if you experience, only just experience the harmony, the justice, the benevolence, the direct, Divine, harmonic, universal oneness by means of which stars and planets condensed, closed themselves off. Do you see?

And then André returned to the world of the unconscious and then he saw himself as a spark, as a meaningless cell. As a spark which cannot be seen. We saw myriads of sparks, sparks, small sparks still as light. They already had light? Yes, Divine light, because at that moment you are one again with

the Divine eternity, with the giving birth and creating of the All-Mother. You now live in the giving birth, in the heart of the All-Mother, that is the world of the unconscious. You reach peace there, otherwise the human being would never reach peace. Then you would be walking on with your wrong, disharmonic thoughts, even with your murders, you would live in the world of the unconscious ... and no birth can take place, because you disturbed yourself. But the All-Mother takes that again from the human being, from her spark and says: "Child, you will go back, you will get a new life. If I did not release you from those worries, misery ... What did you create again, what did you do in this life again? You piled up nothing else but evil, misery and trouble on your consciousness. You laid foundations which you can only destroy again by means of thousands of lives, but I prepare you to descend into the mother, or the foetus will burst apart."

Master Alcar says to André: "You see", we now experience, we come from the space, "Crisje attracts you." André enters the life of feeling of Crisje. He fastens himself, that fastens itself to her life of feeling. He already lives here. The material oneness must still take place, but we are already in Crisje. Then the oneness comes, the wonderful giving birth and creating. Then the Tall Hendrik is ready and can say: "Yes, my dear Crisje, I will give myself, I will serve." He did not even know that, but he does it. The Divine law takes place – the holy gospel now speaks about love, bliss and happiness – the cores come together as the human being had to accept this as embryonic life on the moon and the soul releases itself from the life of feeling of Crisje and takes the place of the maternal egg, the maternal universe, and the fertilization can take place.

That wonder, my sisters and brothers – just keep a hold of those tissues – that is Divine justice, Divine love, Divine growth, fertilization, that is everything that God is, what the universe has if you keep your fingers off it. That is the Divine holiness, this is Divine oneness. This is how stars and planets condensed themselves, this is how the flower started to radiate and received her colour. This is how a dog barks, a cat meows, a tiger becomes angry, because these are grades of life for consciousness and unconsciousness. But the human being and the animal received that universal, Divine sacredness as oneness, because this is Divine. This is everything. And now you have everything in that.

Now Master Alcar says: "André, can you see that this is actually the God of love, through which He encompasses all the worlds?" That you are mother and father is Divine infinity, even if you walk in the darkness, even if you do not want to know about that God, you are it. And now – I will go to the end – it comes down to what we absorb of that harmony. Now we must bring our day-conscious thinking and feeling into harmony with this pure,

universal, macrocosmic Divine birth. Because the child awakens, the soul receives material, the heart begins to beat, the blood circulation begins, the tissues grow, the consciousness of the soul enters the eyes, as we saw that on the moon. The star twinkling will soon radiate, after your seven and nine months, the human being can crow immediately after that, the soul now materializes a material age, that means: the soul as spirit, as love, as Divine core has started a material life.

If you see that and experience that your mother gives birth to you, that you grow in the mother ... And now Crisje was a spiritual, cosmic life of feeling. That life is so awe-inspiringly large, pure and harmonic for the universe, that I would like to say: "Crisje was capable of really giving birth to sovereigns of love." She was so boundless in her life of feeling for her personality in order to always see in everything and by everything, even if she was beaten, the good, the beautiful, the true, the harmony, the justice and above all finally the Divine core as love in the human being.

If you soon get hold of the second part of Jeus, then you will get a spiritual, cosmic Christian gift, only because of Crisje. For Crisje I will devote my life as master. And Master Alcar bows, he kneels at the feet of this personality and says: "Accept my flowers, my orchids as thanks. Because of the will, because of the thinking and feeling which you gave to my instrument, on which and by means of which I strum, can take the world to a new higher thinking and feeling." That then becomes the thanks, that becomes the happiness. By means of that giving birth they become the spatial 'wings' in everything.

You people are human beings. You people are human beings. You people will be: children of God? No, you people will be childlike Gods, with a happiness in you that the sun shines and that you can walk and that you can breathe, that you can speak, that you see each other, that you can sit down next to each other. Because it is possible that you will not see each other again in thousands of centuries 'beyond the coffin', only already because of a word, because of a harsh word and that connects you with the darkness. Then one is there in the light, in the harmony, in the love of space and the other is standing before it and kicks and hammers and does not find the key, and is standing on top of it. And then the Master comes and says: "There is the key. Just open the door." And the key turns, but the door does not open; the keys goes through it. And there is no hold, no contact, because the character traits take you with your walk, your walking, your being, your garment, your thinking, your feeling, your light, because that is the Divine personality as a human being in the Spheres of Light.

God as love for the human being means: experience the life in harmony and become harmonic, just, it is only then that your life of feeling gets the

power, the amiability, that wonderful feeling on the lips, and then the human being is capable of giving the spiritual kiss to the life. And this is now kissing. This is the oneness of the human being as material, as spirit, as father and mother. This is the slap on your hand. This is the fingerprint. This is the seeing, the going, the absorbing and accepting. It is the colour of your orchid, it is red, blue, yellow, green. All the auras of the universe get a character trait. Place them under your heart, experience that wonderful growth every second.

When you want to rest, then rest and become rest. When you are working and want to serve, then work and become working, but never let yourself crush and pull down by the Pilates and the Caiaphas' in you, the destruction of the world and your terrible wordbook. Continue to know despite everything in your society: the God of love lives under my heart, and I bring that to growth and awakening, for the whole of this mankind and next to this and finally for the Christ in me.

I thank you.

## The Divine Love for the human being - III

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. You will get the third lecture about 'The Divine Love for the Human Being.'

This morning I will go into the philosophical systems a bit, that means: to show the law of love by means of society, by means of life and death, by means of your thinking, feeling and your deeds.

We experienced the macrocosmos, we followed the planets and gradually we returned to the earth in order to complete the cycle for this world and then to enter the Spheres of Light. You will experience this morning that every wrong deed immediately restrains you, builds up a shadow, a misty sphere. And when you accept the rough violence, lies, hatred and especially destruction – that is the murder – then you are faced of course with the destruction, the disharmony; not for your social consciousness, but your spatial self, your Divine personality.

The following lecture – I told you – it is about the personal things that we give to a deed, an action, a situation, after which the personality shows itself for all the millions of laws and grades of life. And you have that – you will have to accept that, you will get to see that – you have that in your own hands and you can built it up by means of the life. Because that is the intention.

I kept going from the first sphere to the earth in order to show you the pictures how the spiritual personality will actually be and will be with regard to the earth. We experienced the Divine All, but here, the Divine consciousness lives in the human being on earth, but is now still unconscious. The human being does not know – I explained to you – how he can accept, can experience the God of all life, the Father of love. He thinks that by means of praying, by means of the bible and going to church and thinking good he can enter and can then take possession of that sphere 'beyond the coffin'; but it is not like that. What is needed for this, is awe-inspiring, a battle of life and death, you already felt that by means of the books.

Gerhard the coachman comes on the Other Side, is a good person, but he has not yet experienced the spiritual grade for the deed, the action. And in the first sphere everything is consciousness in love. We got the feeling for fatherhood and motherhood, by means of love. What is love? I explained to you and you can accept that, you have to accept that the deed, the oneness, the Divine giving birth and creating lies outside the human being. As it were: you experience it, but you actually do not have that cosmos, that creation, in your hands, even if it is your possession. Because – we had to accept that –



that Divine core does not bring you a footstep forward, even if you give birth and create. It does not bring you to awakening, it only takes you to a higher physical grade, which the earth possesses. And that is the planet. That is the maternal possession with regard to the macrocosmos – sense this properly – which the earth received by being part of sun and moon, we all experienced that. But now the systems of the earth which the human being has to conquer, which the human being has to give shape to, must give consciousness to, if the human being wishes to expand his Divine personality by means of the love. And that is now the whole problem.

I touched upon the bible, I went to Egypt, I went to the temples. And you can now do what you want, you can live so sacredly if you are interested in that; if the deed, the action is only adjusted to the religion you will also stand still. If the human being ... you see those people, we have received and accepted the pastors, the bishops, the academics and had to convince them. What did you do there? For which thought do you devote your life? What did you achieve there? You experienced your religion, experienced your God, but you never knew the true God. You prayed, you celebrated your mass, you really had a wonderful life, but you are still in the Land of Twilight. Why? You should hear those children weeping. They are looking for Christ, they are looking for God, they ask for Christ, they ask for the God of love and he is not there because they are it themselves. How can the human being accept this? How can you experience this? The Master says: the God of love lives in you, and the one whom you wanted to experience on earth, does not exist. I told you that, I explained that to you. But this becomes the universal God for all the life in the macrocosmos. Every sect will soon have to accept this God, because this is the life. You can call it Wayti – I told you – you can call it the life, the Amon-Ré of Egypt. The God of Love will have to awaken in the human being because every spark represents the All-Source, the All-Father as giving birth and creating. Those are the first, those are the wonderful foundations by means of which I had to build up these lectures. With regard to the sphere in which we live, the social thinking and feeling, the chaos in which you live, that is very simple, but too far away from your thinking and feeling.

The human being who has not yet read any books thinks: I am connected to nonsense. But accept – and the laws can prove this to you, the macrocosmos says that irrevocably – the God of love lives in the human being. And now that human being becomes just like the Father who created this life by means of his thinking and feeling. In the time in which you live, even if we go back – you experienced that – to the prehistoric age, even if we experience the hells and the heavens, those people must take their Divinity, their attunement, to the conscious grade and that is now only possible by means

of thinking and by acting. Now I can already ask, you are that far: How much love do you give to the perfectly ordinary friendship? Is it like it says in 'Masks and Men': today you call: "I cannot live without you", and tomorrow you leave? With one word you now shatter that first sphere, that temple, that Deity. One wrong thought of the life with regard to God and the All-Mother already chases you from that first sphere.

We are now faced with philosophical systems by means of which Socrates was born, Plato, Aristotle and the others who started from the University of Christ with those teachings, with that thinking and feeling, outside of the church. Why did Socrates live, Plato, Rudolf Steiner and others, Buddha? In order to give the human being, next to art, thinking and feeling, to unveil the grades of life with regard to the Divinity in the human being. But what did Socrates know, what did Plato know, what did Buddha know, what did Pythagoras know about the Divine core in the human being? They searched, they asked, they could not find, could not experience the God who lived in them after all. They saw it in space, they saw a human being; a human being, a power in any case which thought, which created and gave birth. But they always saw a thinking, conscious inspiration, which did not experience any change with regard to the Catholic Church, Protestantism and the bible. And the whole of mankind still lives there.

What we experienced in the East, ancient Egypt revealed with regard to the God of love, already goes through Mother Nature. That already goes through society. And in addition we then see the bible again, the Catholic faith, Protestantism, the millions of people who know the Lord. The Lord. But what is the Lord? And where does the Lord live? And what is His love like? You must hear the human being about the Old Testament. Can you accept that that will soon really be forgotten?

You live at this moment, you are in touch and you have attunement to the house of Israel, to cosmic consciousness. You are really the first ones who lay the foundations for cosmic thinking and feeling and by means of this you get to know the God of love. You will experience him, you will sense him, you will go further both step by step and in peace, because you know.

The world which we will later experience in five thousand years' time, just believe it, will be like a paradise. And that paradise can only be given to you by means of wisdom, because the laws were explained.

At the Other Side in the first sphere, when you are there, then you have to bow for everything. There are – I explained that to you, I connected you with those lives – no longer any wrong thoughts in the human being. One wrong thought kicks you out of the first sphere. No, that sphere already dissolves for you. And what do you do now? Can you bow? Do you bring harmony with your inner life? Do you come to friends and acquaintances and do you

bring the wisdom of life there and the true joy for the philosophical system, which you are therefore yourself, which takes you to the love? When do you experience the true love? Does it go in your left hand today and does it pass into your right hand tomorrow and then just go? You are faced there for the first time with the first foundations, and that is – now we come to the word-book – and that is: are you really true? Are you truth in everything? Are you harmonic for millions of laws of life? Are you just for every thought? Can you accept a mistake? Or do you already lay another vision there in order to obscure, to shroud the mistake? Can you really say openly and honestly: “Yes, I was wrong”? Because then you can continue.

We had to hit the boneheads with the wisdom of life.

“I am not like that.” “God forbid. I cannot do that.”

But why are you in this situation then?

“I did good. I took the people to God.”

Yes, from dry land into the ditch.

The minister says: “And I spoke, I did it so well, I did it so good ...”

Yes, trembling, shivering. You chose beautiful words, but the law of love, harmony, justice with regard to the natural systems, you did not see or feel any of that, your Deity remained deaf, dumb.

Harsh? No.

The man gets a fright.

You should have seen the nature.

You must think back – I explained to you – we experienced those times, we followed the bible. We gave the lectures about Moses, the hells which originated, how the heavens were earned and were built up by the human being. We got to know those laws. We then saw the first sphere for the first time: the human being who can no longer accept that task.

“I do not want to see my mother again.”

You will have to accept your mother one day.

“I do not want anything more to do with that human being.”

You will have to love that life one day. You will with regard to ... What did Christ say? “You will forgive and accept again the human being seventy-seven thousand times because it is your own life.” Well ...

You will lie down in Gethsemane, you will think, you will meditate. But just meditate on the day and do not close yourself off. Always do that in thoughts. Always think, feel harmonically, justly with regard to your self, because this life here means nothing. ‘Beyond the coffin’ you will stand with lame ‘wings’, you cannot move, you have no walk, no footstep, no bottom to stand on, nothing, nothing, nothing because you have not yet started with that fundamental building up.

Yes, there are some.

You can say: “What use is it to me?”

But this life is only a millionth of a second with regard to your eternal continuance. That is space – I explained to you – those are the planets and stars, yes, planets and stars, that is the fourth, the fifth, the sixth, the seventh cosmic grade. But now remain in the present. Accept the present, think over the present, experience the present, ‘beyond the coffin’ you will continue. And there you will be an independence who wants to experience the life, and that is only possible if your own life stands before you, do you see? The God of yours who began with life on the moon by you, whom we call the twin soul for space, that life which must conquer the universe with you, yes, if that can experience that being one, then the macrocosmos is talking for both of you. But if one does not have the feeling and the other one does and must wait in order to absorb that mildness, that softness, that spiritual growing, then does one life steal from the other one and force the one life to go into darkness while it is light there? That is not possible. The God of yours, in you, does not want that. The human being does not understand for that matter what a philosophical system can mean with regard to God.

I will not continue to float in the All-Source either this morning, but I will finally dot the I’s. You must know that if you do not long here as a human being, do not yearn to bring your life to that rarefication, that spiritualization, I must wait. Then I will stand, if I am from you, then I will stand and I will remain in darkness.

I will die. The human being says: “Yes, that is all very well, but I will soon see.”

We had to accept by means of suicide – I explained that to you – how the rotting process eats your heart to pieces, how the soul groans and begs for becoming conscious in order to make that end, but the God does nothing, he lets you groan, he lets you shout. No one can help you and that proves, that proved to me at least, that I was a Divine instrument, that I belonged to the life and that the Deity for myself, I as a personality, had materialized the deed and put an end to my life ... and there I was. If something has convinced me that I am a Deity, that I carry all the powers and forces of the universe in me, that my inner life has attunement to that All-Mother, that All-Source, that All-Light, then I received it there, precisely by means of the suicide, because there was no damnation behind there. And that became my happiness, that became my knowledge, that became my growth, that became my conscious, but my feeling for the love. And then I placed – I became careful – on every character trait a delicate orchid, a loving thought in order to be able to experience the enacting of the law, in other words, in order to be able to absorb the oneness which I spoke about recently. And you cannot do that and do not know that yet.

There are people who always place the loving powers on a deed again and they are busy taking themselves to that expansion, that spiritual awakening. And now it is not so simple, and yet, it is in your hands. You can experience in society what you want, one wrong character trait obstructs you for the first sphere, for your soul. Your twin soul? No, your Divine core, your oneness, because that is your blood, your soul, your spirit, your power of thought. If that life is not there, then you cannot go a step further, then the first sphere will remain pathetic. Because one day you will be together again and it is only then that that is the full inspiration with regard to God and Christ.

The philosophical system – which I am now concerned with – by means of which the spheres are built up, by means of which you get to know your social life, that is now in your own hands.

What are you like? I ask you: what is your friendship like, what is your love like? Must we accept that you are stubborn, cheeky, awkward, thoughtless, forgetful with regard to these laws, nonchalant? Does it not matter to you whether sweet things fall over your lips or coarse things or harsh things? Now you must know that the All-Mother has created all of this in harmony, in love and by means of this – I told you that – spiritualized and then materialized herself. So every thought, every law which you now experience, must possess the core of that All-Source, that harmony, that justice, that revelation, this awakening, this accepting, this surrendering, this wanting to serve, this wanting being one. If you are not that, if you cannot do that, if you go against that, then you will never ever experience spatial spiritual oneness during your earthly life. Because by means of this the life starts to speak and by means of this the core awakens in you, which is then the Divine spark.

What do you have to do now – by means of all those lectures and the books – in order to achieve that core? I can only just explain the way, and say: “Go this way, through this maze. You must begin with it yourself.”

I asked you and begged as it were: “Now stop”, but the human being does not stop. The human being experiences these things and says to the other life: “I will go away, I will kill myself.” Children still say that who follow and have accepted me. They are not proved right. They do not have understood their task, they do not understand their life. They know that they have to finish their task. One life bullies the other. And do you wish to do that in the first sphere?

In the very first place people ask on the Other Side, the first sphere asks you: “What did you do on earth? What was your life like? Did you really bring love, happiness, harmony, understanding everywhere? Were you one in everything and with everything, with your wordbook and did you get the good out of that and give it to your Divine spark?” Because it is only by means of this that you release something of that All-Source in you and that

now becomes a part of the personality. And those millions of character traits now represent the personality.

The human being now, who is attached to karma, cause and effect, the human being now – we know that for that matter, Christ knows that, God knows that – who received the life here on earth and says: “Yes, that human being, this life which does not understand me”, was born on earth because this life brought disharmony in previous lives, or you would have the same feeling, the same grade of consciousness next to you. It would live next to you with the same inspiration, the same love, the longing also for art, understanding, the full surrender, the wanting to give everything for that spiritual spatial awakening. But that precisely is not there now. And now we get a chaos.

Now I am concerned with just supporting the sensitive being. The other human being must begin with it. The human being does not know how to act. He is standing on himself and makes nothing of it. The powers, the delicate, rarefied, spiritual powers wander around him and slip from his hands. The will is conscious, and yet: “I do not understand why I must be beaten and kicked like that. I do not understand that my evolution must be held back by means of this personality.” But we know it: this is a law, the law of life that says: you will experience those people on earth whom you did something to before.

You see, they are all still foundations. They are all ways to the actual source where everything lies open, is open, because we will now get to know the gauging, the experiencing of that source, and that is now for all of you, for society the philosophical system. Now a character trait is a system, philosophical growing. That means: to take one character trait by means of nature, by means of the action according to the spiritual power, the attunement, the spatial Divine oneness, because that character trait is a foundation for the hereafter upon which you stand. Now you just wonder for yourself: how many spiritual character traits do I already have? You lie completely open for the other life if you want to and can accept the Other Side, the macrocosmos, the God of love, in this situation, at a cosmic Divine attunement. But I tell you: you will have to – if you cannot yet do this – begin with it. You do not understand and you do not wish to understand this yet that you are still material and do not see the spiritual life, your inner Divinity, because then you would do it very very differently. And that is not more difficult, on the contrary. Is it so difficult to be true, to be kind, to be benevolent? You do not need to accept the thief of the earth. You do not need to accept the beating of your wife, your husband, who then goes against these laws. On the Other Side, if you both would suddenly come ‘beyond the coffin’, then you will dissolve anyway for each other and then you will not see each other again.

That is good, good ...

Here you are rejecting the rarity, the fighting and serving of and for a character trait, the becoming conscious for mankind. "Just begin first with yourself", people say and that is also necessary. But 'beyond the coffin', in that first sphere, the human being yearns in an awe-inspiring way for feeling, for cordiality, for becoming conscious. That whole personality is adjusted to that and attuned to the spatial life, father and mother and child live only for that.

I never wanted to frighten you, but I see you. And if you want to know this now, soon 'beyond the coffin' if you want to see each other there again, then there must now be nothing more in you which takes you to conflicts with each other. Then there must be nothing more in you of misunderstanding, then your train of thought is infallibly certain and spiritual, because you have faith in everything; it is you after all who serves, who lives and takes your Divinity to that revelation, not the other. But the human being in society looks at the other.

You will feel, millions of problems now charge at me because you live in a chaos after all. We now have nothing more to do with planets and stars. Yes indeed, they live in us, they live under your heart. You are – I was able to explain that to you by means of the laws – you are a part of this universe? No, you have almost already conquered this universe, because when you have completed the cycle of the earth then you say farewell to this material universe. Even if you enter a darkness, a hell, a dark sphere, the cycle of the earth has been completed. But in which situation are you now? The philosophical systems for every thought take you, if you now possess truth, justice, harmony, to the spiritual footstep, the new foundation. And then you cannot say: I don't have to do with these and these things. You always demand the true, you are not capable of starting to experience the laws in a disintegrating, destructive way, you do that in a spiritually conscious way.

And you get that certainty from yourself, you cannot get it or receive it anywhere else. Space cannot inspire you if the lie is in you. If the laziness is in you, there will be no question of inspiration, of consciousness. Are you unkempt? Are you lazy? You are already in disharmony with your little family. What do you hope to achieve in the cosmos then? If you do business here and you cheat, you lie – I explained that to you, I took you along to the general, the highest for your world – that is all devastation now, conscious destruction. Christ did not want that and the God of all life, the Father of love, did not bring himself to the manifestation for that purpose. What now remains of society, but what remains of that wonderful, social, earthly personality if we make the life mirror for space visible, if we start to see that vision?

"Yes", the human being says, "I have been beaten." But by what? On the Other Side we get the very first wrong thought out of the personality and say:

“You are the blame, you started.” Of course, the human being does not have the power to be silent, to protect his inner life, the human being on earth goes into it and says: “What about me then, and you there”, and he loses everything again, do you see? On the Other Side, therefore the philosophical system as first sphere does not say anything, that carries, that deals with ...

For example: people ask André for help, for wisdom of life. André says: “Do not do that.” He takes something from the human being – because he asks us – and then the human being thinks: “What a brute that André is.” Thank you ... If only that human being had not said those words to André, because for André you have lost his complete openness for ninety-seven percent. We have now been warned. If the snake in the jungle has bitten me, then I have already taken my measures for the second time. That means: God knows that the human being will stumble. And now you can say: “I told you honestly”, but for God and for space you have beaten and sullied yourself and the other life. You withdraw, you leave. You must build a wall. You surrender completely. We do that, we surrender completely, we had to accept that by means of the life of Christ, and if you beat us then and if you cannot accept us then while we want to serve you and bring you to the awakening by means of Christ, by means of Golgotha, Gethsemane and space, then we withdraw and you have to prove how you wish to begin with those new, those other foundations. This takes a long time. Now a deed must come, an action by means of which you prove: now I have put my wrong thought right again. And then you will be accepted again by space.

The human being asks André : “For how many percent have you accepted me?” And when the human being on earth asked this, I could connect André, Master Alcar could connect André directly with the Messiah, because all the apostles asked him: “What do you think of me, Master?” Christ told the most beautiful cosmic truths during the walk with the apostles and then he gave them the philosophical system of their words, for their deeds. Christ gave the metaphor. Did you not feel that Christ always drew forward the spatial Divine core from everything in order to illuminate that for mankind? And that was not understood.

Could a Christ say on the cross and in Gethsemane: “Father, Father, let this pass”, while he was Divinely consciously ready in order to be able to receive every wrong blow? But, He said, didn't He: “You say it yourself.”

We do not speak about Divine consciousness, we do not speak about the powers and the forces which the Christ possessed, but they live in the human being. The human being says: “I want this, that, and the other.” And if he gets truth from the human being who wants to protect him from ruin, from misery, then he becomes angry, inside, because he is losing something.

And then André received a beating ... To feel love for the human being,



to want to give everything for the human being, to warn the human being: "Do not do that and do not go that far. But be careful, it does not belong to you. You finish this first on earth and in this life." Then they become angry and you get a beating because you want to deny them those things which they want to possess.

Now just come, now just ask the Messiah in Gethsemane: "What do you think of me?" Go for a walk with the Messiah over the earth, talk every second, you want to experience and to see him after all. In your society you can admire Him every moment if you want to accept and can represent His life. Even if you are nothing more in society than a perfectly ordinary character, you do not have a task which draws up and places you in the light, every thought of yours, it does not matter for what purpose you now serve, has Divine attunement, because it comes from your life to the awakening, to the spiritualization; first the materialization and then to the rarefication, and then you do the things differently.

A friend comes to a friend, and the friend looks and talks, and does, and tells about the eternal life but does not bring any construction, any harmony, no, he brings disharmony, so that finally the source breaks and everything collapses. And the one person says: "I am in a madhouse. Instead of that I get happiness, instead of that we experience peace, warmth, sweetness, harmony and justice, I now live in a mental institution." Only because the human being did not bring his truth. This lives amongst you.

The human being says: "I have been beaten ..."

If you are beaten and if you attune every word straight to the darkness, what do you also wish to long for from the heavens? Is that a philosophical, is that a spiritual foundation? Is a character trait serving, growing? Does it give the spiritual, true, peaceful visions so that you can know how to act?

Why do you not accept, why do you not bow for yourself; not for other people, but for yourself? Why do you not feel that you break, deform, sully, darken your Divinity by means of those wrong, harsh, inhuman, disharmonic, lying thoughts which first pass your lips and are then flung into space with a momentum, come straight to the Christ and ask there: "What do you think of me?"

When Peter ... We followed that path – if Master Alcar finds that necessary we can give you those lectures one day – how often the apostles asked the Christ for that - and one evening Peter asked: "What do You think of me?"

"Must you know that from Me, Peter?", Christ says.

John came: "Am I doing it right?"

"Do you not know it then? Must you know from Me if you are doing it right? Do you not feel the happiness in you, John, Peter, do you not feel the warmth if the joy shines towards you from the other and through the other

life? Is this not the real being one for the good?"

When you have to receive the snarl, the snap, the destruction, the brutal, the rough, the snipping violence of the human being, can that not clearly be felt and experienced by you if it comes in you and to you? Why do you bow? Why is the human being so happy for something warm, something understanding? I will receive the human being who is busy enriching himself for the Other Side, because it is this one, who wants to send himself to eternity at the cost of everything, who wants to give himself the 'great wings', I now receive those people and they get my support. And those who break, snarl and snap and destroy and do not wish to accept the life in themselves, I must let them go after all the lectures and all the books and all those years and say: "Just go to pieces." It is not the end of the cosmic patience, but it is the necessary, true law: they do not want. They do not want. They do not want to experience love.

Did you really think by throwing the one life aside and accepting the other that you could experience Divine, spatial love? If you know yourself, have experienced the material oneness, the spirit lies there screaming and cursing from misery. Why? Because she therefore as soul and as spirit does not possess any construction, any harmony, any cordiality. It is all social bareness. It is the emptiness which Christ fought against when He said: "And if you dare, then cast the first stone."

You are as black inside as only the hells can possess, as the lowest spheres are, your thinking and feeling is that black and your deed obviously becomes that black.

How gloomy we are this morning. How harsh it is to hear all of this. No, I only want to warn you. Every moment, every minute you can make the journey and then you are faced with the philosophical system after all, that is: from there and from here I want to give the spiritual rarity to my thinking and feeling. And now, of course, comes the oneness with the life of God. Now we are standing in the first sphere, we see the light. There are people who have been following me for five and six years and still curse now. They curse the other life and say: "I will put an end to it all." If the human being feels this, then ask whether a thick rope is needed, or will you drown yourself? Then just drown. Harsh? They will not do it.

That tyrannizing of yours with regard to the life which you possess, which now belongs to you, is the deforming of the little thing which you already have, that means the little bit of light which you must take through to the Christ, to the first sphere; and you destroy that again completely by means of three, four words. And now you can begin again: "Why do you not do that like that?" And: "I want the good anyway." And: "I will carry you to space." "I do not want anything to do with that."

You see, first the longing must come to want to be good. First you must be able to understand: what are you actually doing, how are you occupied, what do you actually live for?

I tell you: you already have fatherhood and motherhood, and that is spatial Divine possession, you have that. But by means of the deeds, the thinking and feeling you build upon your spiritual, spatial Divine personality. You must do that by means of your thoughts, your deeds. It is your speaking and that speaking must find attunement to the laws which the ten commandments will explain: thou shalt not kill, thou shalt not steal. Why do you beat another life; because it is yours.

Must I connect you with the reincarnation and now already say to you – you cannot deal with that anyway: “You will not come back.” “You will not see each other there because you have to return to the earth anyway.” “You will see each other again in hundreds of thousands of years, but then you will no longer know that human being who is now called Gerhard and Anton because you are then faced with the actual Divine grade of life.”

The books ‘A View into the Hereafter’ tell you, by means of Master Alcar, that you must love all life, because you now get universal love. And what do you now have here on earth? Only just paternal, maternal self-love. You love your child. And that sort which belongs to you, the sort, it is not even the growth, but the human being who pulls and touches your character a bit, you draw them up into your life. You do not see, you do not like the rest.

I have to explain to you that you do not need to support the life in society, because you understand of course: these laws are for every human being. We are strict and the philosophical systems are strict and harsh with regard to God, because we have to earn that space ourselves by means of the deeds. If the human being now possesses everything on earth and you have nothing, do not look at that.

“If you are lazy and you do not want any inspiration, then you have dry bread”, Christ said.

If you want to earn the other for your organism that can only be achieved by thinking and feeling, but being in harmony, or ‘beyond the coffin’ you will be faced with the meaningless self which you were on earth.

“I cannot understand this. I cannot follow this.”

But the laws say anyway, those little character traits: you should not have done that, you should have done it like that. Why like that?

Why not that sweetness, that supporting, that serving in it, with it ... and the awakening will come. I asked you, André also asked you, and these are the inspiring sayings of the Masters: “Why do we always do wrong? Why does the human being accept the wrong so gladly and is the human being, society, mankind not open to the good?” To be good is difficult. To be good,

that costs the full hundred percent from the personality with regard to your Divine attunement in you, and it is only then that something awakens in that soul, that Divine core. Then that soul reaches expansion and you are now that. This is why I have of course to begin soon with the human personality with regard to God, if you want to be able to understand this again.

“I can do this. And I can do that too. And if God had only given me that, I would have been it.”

No, you are not that and you were not it either, or, you are it already. You must not look at the possession of another. The macrocosmic, Divine possession is in the human being, that lives under your heart, that is your heart, you are that yourself. What can match this? Can you master something which is wonderful here on earth with regard to this inner, Divine, pure happiness? You want happiness after all, you ask for happiness. You want to experience the oneness for those systems, for space, then you have to accept that Divinity in you and bring it to inspiration. Do you see? Only listening does not help you at all.

I told you recently, I was grateful that I saw how I was attached to my body and experienced that rotting. Then I knew that the God of life was love and wants to be love, because I was it myself. I was walking – I told you – in an invisible world which was nothing, because I had murdered life and death, I no longer had any natural consciousness. The inner life on the Other Side is true like that, the Spheres of Light are true like that and your human attunement for here and for there is true like that.

You must understand that you darken your Deity by means of your thinking and feeling, or that you take it to the light. And you can radiate it in society, you can radiate that courtesy and manners as harmony. Why is that not possible? You still do not do it, do you see? And yet, you must first experience every deed, which it now concerns, every action, every word inwardly and then take them to that spiritual Christ in you and only then let them grow. Then speak. You must learn to speak only on the Other Side. We tell you immediately: “Be silent, do not talk, listen first for a change.” And then you will immediately get to experience a spatial touch.

We tell you how nature originated. You will soon no longer need that, you will know all of that, fortunately you can say: “I know that, Master, now take me to myself.” And we will also do that, then we will break you and we will break down this personality, if we wish to bring forward that pure core, because we must begin in there. And why do you not do this yourself now? Why do you not begin with it now, because this is your eternity. You fall asleep for a moment, you sleep every day and that is for the organism, but this sleep immediately places you next to ‘the coffin’, and you continue, and you awaken. There is no other feeling in you, you are now exactly the

same both here and there. You still hate, you still speak wrongly, you still think wrongly, you still wish to hang yourself, you still wish to do yourself in, you snap, you snarl, you are harsh, you are unconscious, you think that you know it yourself. You have no feeling for the apostles, for the Christ, for Gethsemane, for Caiaphas, Pilate and Golgotha, you are and will remain standing on your pedestal; there is no question of bowing, you cannot, you do not wish to bow. And what do we do now? And you also do that, you are already conscious in that. When you discuss the laws for the earth, your daily life with each other and you are not right, what do you do then? Then you withdraw and you are right about that. Do not go into it if that life is not yet ready, but always try to bring that stirring forward. Awaken and admit that you are wrong, because this little being wrong, this trivial little self as a character trait places you in a twilight, in a twilight world and means nothing else but: the Land of Twilight, the being unconscious, the not wanting, being too lazy to accept that awakening, the flatly refusing to absorb this becoming conscious, the pride, the insanity, the thickness of the human being who feels himself social and material ... well.

We must receive millions of professors, doctors, bishops, priests, chaplains and ministers. Why? Because they have not experienced any reality. I explained to you, yes indeed, if they are good people, they really have the apostleship in them and they were like that in words and in deeds, even if they were off the mark, then still – you see – they took the light in them to that awakening. And those were the foundations, that is the Sphere of Light. The minister discards his damnation, he throws the Old Testament away from him, he knows that he can no longer sing about God. We take that trembling away from him. Just speak ordinarily and just think ordinarily and do not add any anointment because Christ has plugged his ears. He no longer wants to hear your singing here. Because the law of life brings you to the universal timbre and it is only then that your sound as word can be accepted and absorbed and we are one of soul and spirit.

You see, that is a string from the harp of André. One such thought which you send to the Other Side, which takes you to the spiritual awakening, is a string from your spiritual harp; you will get all of them for that matter – now just look in 'Jeus of Mother Crisje I', and you will know how you can earn a string like that – but not by means of your cattiness, not by means of your misunderstanding nor by means of your devastating and destroying.

We say: honour your fathers and mothers, even if your father is in prison as a thief and even if your mother has broken the laws for motherhood and she is slovenly and a slut, it remains your own life. Because you have to do with and you have attunement to millions of sparks on earth, and in this space. What you now do to the life, every cent which you spend, the life will also

have to give it one day in order to serve, because those are laws. And every character trait is now a cosmic law of life as a foundation, the oneness for fatherhood and motherhood – isn't it? – the love, the harmony, being a man, being a woman, the child.

And where does the most wonderful happiness live now? That can still always be experienced and seen with man and wife.

“Yes, I do not have that attunement.”

I tell you, we have people here – I know those feelings and I know that they come to André – there are people who have read the books, five hundred lectures and now still say: “I will do myself in.”

Why? In order to complete your disharmony, to construct the devastation and not to spiritualize yourself with regard to the Other Side, your marriage, your task, your children, your being a mother, your being a father, your friendship? What do you actually hope to achieve with the hereafter if you do not begin here? Do you see? Would a Protestant, a Catholic child, fully conscious for the Catholic church, want to listen to these Divine laws?

I tell you: this will become and this is the wisdom of the world. This is the spiritual science for all the sects and peoples on earth, because this wisdom comes straight from the University of Christ. And now Socrates is and Plato and Aristotle, now Moses, Rudolf Steiner, Buddha are, now the Egyptians and the British-Indian temples and every human being in the West are cores of God, as soul, as spirit, as light, as life, as father and mother. They are growing. They materialize themselves in order to then spiritualize the inner core, the inner feeling. And that is only possible by experiencing and accepting the Christ in all his holy Divine love.

Yes, you know that. You know it, and you should hear that snapping, that snarling, that obstructing and that harshness in the human being. What do you actually want? Which insanity do you wish to experience? To only experience the harmony, the daily hour, takes you to the human being one anyway. You demand too much, you want to be everything, you only just see your husband and you only just see your wife, not the grade. Do you have that feeling of being one, the clear accepting? The human being does not want: “I do not want this, I do not want that.” But if you have this together, then I can explain to you, if you can speak for one half hour during the week, during the month, during the year about these Divine laws, then you will already be a gifted human child. Do you see?

Because if the true yearning enters you, then you will devote all of your body, your spirit and your personality. Even if you are burnt at the stake a thousand times after each other, it no longer means anything because the Deity in you has reached consciousness. And that is now only love, that is the feeling of being one with the laws, that is the feeling that there is no death,

it is the knowledge. But that is the speaking with an old being, with a child, with a flower, with a plant, with a horse, your dog and your cat. That is the sacred, pure accepting of the word. Even if the human being wants to lie, you have nothing to do with that, for you the human being is naked, pure and immaculate. And then there is no longer any difference. You see, the first word already proves to you whether the human being, that soul, that personality is not immaculate and pure and spiritual, and then you will get the material beating of course. Then you can wait again, you cannot get rid of anything of this space.

And yet the human being longs, the human being wants to experience, does not go from that darkness to the light, does not want to see Gethsemane. Because this is why I brought you before Pilate. To stand down there next to Pilate. Yes, the Pilate – I told you at the end of that lecture, the fourth one back – let the Pilates, let the Caiaphas' awaken in you, let them die in you, if you want to be able to accept Golgotha.

And then you say to yourself: "How deep all of that is." And it is not deep, because it is not true that the softness, the love, the really looking in the eyes, immaculate, pure as a child, about which Christ and of which the Christ spoke, is this now not the human, immaculate, pure, cordial, natural oneness for each other? Do you want that? What do you hope to achieve in this life? What do you hope to still experience in this life?

"My life is no good to me, I could make demands ..."

Which, tell that to Christ. Which demands do you have? Do you want to experience society? Do you wish to make journeys? Do you wish to possess beautiful things? You leave all of that behind you, it is all ballast. If you wish to experience and possess that – André spoke after all about your pungels (bag or cloth for provisions) – then you will have a mass of things with you when you come 'beyond the coffin' and then the Master says: "What good is this to you now? What do you hope to achieve here with those things?" You should have experienced those things, you should have understood those things: little possession, but calmly obtained consciousness, the understanding of your earthly, material self is worth more than millions of tons of gold on earth, because now you are yourself.

And we saw that the ordinary being, the perfectly ordinary workman entered the Spheres of Light. Because it is not true, the highness in society can only experience the sweetness, the blessed consciousness and the awakening, the oneness with the Christ, if we descend from out and from the highest rung in society to the true serving, to the simplicity, the bowing, and there is no longer any question of position and nobility and art and everything.

Whoever you are, if you come 'beyond the coffin', for every insect there, and that is a human being, can be a human being, for every flower, for all

the light in space you are only a grade of life. You go to the Other Side, you continue, or you return to the earth. Now understand that it will soon be possible. You now have each other, but you will soon lose each other again. Why? Because this life is not yours, you have to make good here. You are one. You can now achieve everything in society for your Other Side by means of fatherhood and motherhood, because now you get the true oneness with one spark of God, a Deity. And now you can do that by means of a conversation, by means of talking, by means of thinking about this wisdom, and by reading the books.

The prehistoric human being and the human being of Moses, the child of (The House of) Israel did not even know this mercy. They lived it up and they did not know and arrived in their situation. We had to begin with those first foundations, and you already have them, you already received all those thousands of foundations. Is this so difficult to give you that becoming conscious? You only have to want and the Divine mercy – it is not there, but you are earning it now – lies in your hands. You can speak every moment to the pure Christ in Gethsemane. In Gethsemane – do you see? – because Christ attuned himself there to the pure meditation, the pure thinking, and He asked himself: “For this chaos, for this miserable mankind I come to the earth, I am beaten and kicked. They kill Me, they destroy me, they nail Me to the cross, but My thinking and feeling will remain on earth and that is My spiritual possession for mankind.”

And is that not the case? Your own best, very best feelings, they do not go from here to there, but they fly out of your house and they conquer the world, conquer this macrocosmos. In the Spheres of Light people know how you think and how you feel and people there know your own attunement. People know exactly – by means of your thoughts – to which sphere you possess attunement and where you will soon live ‘beyond the coffin’. We will find you again infallibly. And then it will be: “And, mother, father, why did you not start with it?”

“Yes, the church forbade me to do it.”

Yes, we know. The Masters – I explained that to you – had to begin in order to make the human being a bit afraid and to attach them to the law of God: there is a God who has created everything. Do not do any wrong things – you see, that was true again – because you enter into disharmony with the God of all life, with the Father of love. And Moses got hold of only that. He experienced his miracles, but the human being made damnation out of it, by means of ignorance, didn't he?

Everything which the human being gets hold of and does not understand, he throws that over the earth, it is multiplied by ten, condensed a million times for the evil, for the wrong, but never ever for the good. Is it so difficult



to be good? Is it so merciless to have to begin with yourself, in order to assure yourself of the first sphere? When do you give the true, spiritual orchid to your love? By means of a pudding? When ... You do not need to buy flowers – I told you once – even if the human being in space is grateful for them again. But now lay in your human character trait the colours of space and give an orchid by means of a word, because the orchid dissolves and your word continues to exist eternally.

Now I have not yet made it. Now I also actually have to begin with millions of laws – they are, of course, the systems by means of which Socrates, Plato and your universities were built up, they began – if I want to treat and spiritually analyze all those character traits with regard to Schopenhauer, your Kant and the very greatest thinkers on earth, because they never ever saw the spiritual foundation of them. I must now begin with that.

Now my lecture has already gone, I brought you to oneness in that hour and a half. First for the personality – I will most definitely come back to that – because all these foundations will soon adorn the personality, be part of the personality. And then we will be faced again with the Divine love, not for the human being, but in the human being.

We will go together on a journey for millions of years. For millions of years we will, I will be your Master, because you will never ever catch up with me with regard to God. Because I am yearning, I am serving, I want to know, and I no longer do that for your earth, I do that for myself. You will no longer catch up with me.

But if there is one wrong thought in you which hits the life destructively, then I cannot reach you and you cannot see me, or Master Alcar, or the millions of adepts whom we possess. Accept and believe it, I am the speaking organ of the University of Christ and it was placed in my hands by the Christ, or I would never have been able to speak a word, I would never have been able to explain these laws to you. Because: “I am a part, a spark, I am the new thought, the Messiah said, for your Kingdom of God on earth.”

And we all have that little rope, that little thread in our hands, because we started with that. And you? And you?

I had wanted to experience Gethsemane again, Caiaphas again, Pilate along with you in order to see: Caiaphas, Pilate, what should you have done with regard to the life? You did not have to do with any Christ, you have to accept and to experience a human being here and you will not treat that human being unjustly. You will have to devote your life, your personality for the grade of life which stands before you. It does not concern the Christ here, the Deity from the Divine All, but it concerns bringing to awakening, leading to love and accepting the grade of life of the human being, the core which is present in this life. The human being lives for this purpose and

Pilate had to prove that. And now Caiaphas, who says: “Kill Him, He is deforming the Lord.”

Oh, oh, oh ... Because the human being does not understand the Lord, the human being has to be nailed to a cross, the human being has to be whipped? Do you wish – I tell you – to cast out the human being, whom you do not understand? You may not do that, of course. But you do not need to accept any forms of harshness. You do not need to experience those cutting words of Pilate again. You do not need to stand before Caiaphas every day, because you do that in words and by means of your deeds. You go straight to Golgotha and you lie down there with the moment, the attunement when the Christ meditated there in Gethsemane and He surrendered to His Deity, His accepting and experiencing. You can attune yourself to that and then you will be sure for yourself and of yourself, because now a state of spiritual purity enters you. This is the human head bowing, the wondering: “Am I doing good or was I wrong again?”

But the human being just speaks indiscriminately, the human being just thinks indiscriminately. He does not wonder: “Is there a hereafter in me?” I am not talking to that unconscious world, I am now speaking to conscious beings, I am talking to your Divine spark, your Divine attunement, your Divine fatherhood and motherhood of which we will soon together and with regard to the Other Side, the macrocosmos, God and Christ will undergo and experience the growing universe.

At the end of this winter, of these lectures, you can then enjoy the light, the summer, and then you will make a radiating consciousness out of every character trait. Those are the flowers of your spirit, the orchids of your life blood. You are strong in many things; why don't you lay those powers on your character traits to want to experience your growth towards the macrocosmos and not back to the earth? Take yourself to the light and never again, never again, by means of anything and anything to the darkness, to the disharmony, the devastation, to the Pilate, the Caiaphas' in this world, by means of your thinking and feeling. But go straight over Golgotha, conscious and sure with your love, your task, your acting for your father, your mother, your brother, your sister, your children towards the first sphere, that harmony, that justice on the Other Side.

Enter a temple there from now on. Begin with every character trait, in order to found that with regard to Christ. Also build from your life a temple of wisdom here in your society, because finally and in the end you are that. You are a Divine temple because the primal source, the All-Light, the All-Life, the All-Soul, the All-Spirit lives in you. But you will have to master the personality of that, so will have to earn it by means of love, and it is only then that the God of love will awaken under your human, paternal and maternal

heart.

I thank you.

# The Divine Personality for the human being – I

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. This morning you will get the lecture “The Divine Personality for the Human Being.”

But we have, Master Jongchi and Wolff have depicted the human personality in art. André has brought along that painting for you, so that you can admire for yourself after the lecture what your personality will be like for the first sphere. You will therefore not leave immediately after the lecture, you will wait a moment and then you will get to see that wonder.

Especially, because we will enter the Divine personality this morning, Master Jongchi gave his inspiration and feeling in order to show you what the Other Side was capable of building up, of depicting when it concerns soul, life and spirit; to record something for the human being, society, mankind and the God of all life. You will soon be able to call this work God. All the life is present there. The precious stones which you will see, are character traits of the human being who has conquered and has then been able to master the truth, the justice, the harmony with regard to Mother Nature and space.

We went by means of these lectures to the macrocosmos, but finally we are now faced with the Divine personality because of all those wonders and laws, grades of life, worlds of light and darkness and you can wonder as a human being: what do I possess of that Divine personality and how must I earn that Divine personality?

The constructive lectures as foundations for the cosmology will soon be ‘beyond the coffin’ the universal macrocosmic possession for the spiritual personality. That is now the human being in his beauty, in his truth, in his love, because everything now becomes love. We went, by getting to know God, from the All-Mother to the universe. The first hazes – I explained to you – were already an image of the Divine personality which soon, then would become visible.

You can now immediately take the bible in your hands again, it tells nothing about it and know nothing about it either. Therefore, the bible begins with untruth – I told you, and the macrocosmos and the laws of the universe can explain it and will prove it to you – and will be of no significance for this age, the Kingdom of God on earth. Because the first foundations were already laid.

Those hazes – we experienced that, we were in that silence – grew, do you see? Darkness came and light came again, those were the grades of evolution

for motherhood and fatherhood. Darkness was motherhood, and that which became visible represented the Divine, creating personality for space. We experienced that, we saw that. And finally light came. The macrocosmos was lit by means of Divine radiance, a life plasma, built up by the inner life of an All-Source as All-Spirit, All-Soul, All-Life; felt, seen and experienced as All-Mother. And that mother grew, that mother filled that wonderful body, that macrocosmos, that is a body, and now we see that light ripping apart and that is already for this moment the Divine personality as light. Do you see?

The bible now, the temples now, the sciences, they do not know how all of this originated. We cannot yet begin with the bible, we cannot yet enter the philosophical systems, the science, so the spiritual construction for this Divine personality, because that is not yet there. And yet the Divine laws live in here. The truth lives in here. If you do not know this, life will have no meaning. You will never get truth, never harmony, never grip, because you will remain floating, floating in an invisible rarity, which has no grip, where no foundation has been laid yet. Why? Because these laws have never been visible for the human being, because the human being would originate from that. We experienced that together by means of these lectures. That is the cosmology. Thus, we now get to know God as light, the personality of God as light.

I also explained to you that God is only a word, a name. We call God Way-ti. But call God irrevocably and only, you will then be assured for everything, if you take yourself to that life and place yourself before the laws and say: "Now I will begin to master that God, that life."

Condensings came, growths and divisions originated. The macrocosmos ripped apart and the life, that power, that All-Source, that thinking and feeling let itself be seen by means of myriad sparks to a macrocosmic attunement. We saw that. We can therefore now continue from planet to planet. The moon began, the cell life awakened, the embryonic life originated: the moon as mother started to divide herself and got hold of the same character traits of God, in order to give birth and to create in harmony, by means of justice, by means of the real, natural being one, the giving of yourself for a hundred percent with regard to fatherhood and motherhood, growth, reincarnation. Then the soul as human being, as spark had already 'life', 'death', 'reincarnation', in his hands and could master the space of that. You see, by means of every birth, growth came, thinking came – no, that was not yet there – feeling came. Feeling in that material or spiritual cell, felt as an embryo and yet an independence. The Divine character traits reach growth, they will spiritualize and materialize themselves. The senses – I explained to you – originated; the Divine character traits in order to feel, to think and to

absorb the life into them and by means of this to master the laws and powers, so that the personality can finally speak.

The moon began. We experienced the final stage, the fish moment. The human being crawled out of the waters. A new universe originated. No. During her development the moon, you see, still sent out those powers in an animal-like grade. And I will stick to that soon, because you as a human being also build in the present and for this stage the growing consciousness. You will soon experience that and then you can see and admire that from the symbol, the life bowl of the human being, from the diamonds and precious stones and you will then have to accept: by means of his good, immaculate, pure and natural harmony, the human being builds the radiating consciousness to the Spheres of Light! You see. I will continue with that and then you will admire and experience that you can give space to each character trait, it is only then that the Divine personality will speak for the human being. Then it will be clear how the human being can master the Divine personality. That God, that space, you will earn that as a human being, but in harmony, in justice. And then the personality comes up, then we are faced with the threshold of the first sphere. There is no gate now and yet a key is needed – I told you – the golden key of life, to open those spheres. You insert it somewhere, there is no grip if that illuminated, pure, natural, just foundation, the being one with the life of love is not there. And you will have to master that. We went from the moon to the planets. We came through the cosmos, the macrocosmos, to Mars. And finally by means of the secondary planets, we entered the earth, and began in the primal stage, as first grade of life for the human being, to accept, to experience the life; there was progress, growth by means of the organisms.

And now, if this is clear to you – I told you – you do not have that in your hands, even if you are father and mother, you are part of that Divine personality and his creations. I continue to represent the word God and God of course, because that All-Source is not yet known. The human being does not yet know, the masses, society, mankind, how that beginning stage was actually put together.

“But if this is clear to you”, Master Alcar said to André, “do you not feel then that you are father and mother, directly from the All-Source? That All-Mother gave you a part of her giving birth and creating. That is the essential everything. What now comes around it, that becomes personality, that is this light. But the working of that, the constructing, the experiencing, the being one, the changing, the giving birth and creating, that is God. But what you see here as light, what you perceive in this universe – then we made the journey from one planet to the other – that is part of the Divine personality. A planet represents a part of His personality as grade, as law, as fatherhood,

as motherhood; but as light, as life, as spirit. The core now, the representation now, the growing now, the light too, the grade of consciousness for that Divine, universal, macrocosmic fatherhood and motherhood represent a consciousness, and that consciousness will shine by acting, by feeling, by thinking, by giving birth, by creating. And now look there”, Master Alcar says, “that I can lie down at the feet of Mother Moon and that I can kiss her life. Did you really think that I could enter her uncertainly and unconsciously and she would embrace me and want to say: ‘Look here my child, my life is open to you, accept me and give birth to me now’? Would you think that I can fly with a rocket to her life and that she will speak to me, that she will open her life to her deepest knowing and feeling, to her soul, her spirit, her Divine attunement, so that we experience and can master the being one for the God of all life? What is the intention now in order to experience this being one with the macrocosmos, with the moon as mother, that All-Source, that All-Life, that All-Spirit, that All-Soul and finally that All-Love? Then we will have to adjust our inner powers, in the first place, André and Master Zelanus, in order to experience and to be able to undergo the thinking, the feeling, the powers for growth, consciousness, working. But when there is no purity, no harmony, no justice and that love is not in us, how will the life as All-Soul and All-Source be able to absorb us and be able to and want to speak to our inner self?”

André thinks: how do I reach unity with the moon? How do I reach unity with the life? When will that Divine personality speak to me? When will I grow and when will I be light? When will I be truth, just? When will I be love?

Yes, we float on hand in hand and think and make ourselves one and ready in order to be able to experience that moon, that mother, so that the laws will speak. While travelling and flying onwards, we think: give me the power and the wisdom. I will fight, I will serve, I want to absorb the state of purity of your inner life into me and pass it onto everything which was given birth to and was created by you.

And we still hear nothing.

André weeps: “But when will I get the feeling then? When will that truth, that power, that consciousness come to me and in me, Master? When will I be ready then in order to be able to receive that Mother?”

“Not yet.”

The torture on a journey is like that. Then you float through space, as the human being soon flaps about through society and hits and kicks left and right, deforms, sullies, gossips, talks about the life. How does that human being wish to experience the unity with the Divine personality when the All-Source must be experienced from everything? The only All-Core will speak

then and release, draw up something of your inner, Divine attunement, so that that is part of – you will soon see that, because I will come to those laws, those foundations will be laid – is part of your day-consciousness as personality, and then you must prove and hear one day what then – I told you before – passes your human lips ...

Do not get a fright, because I will not do anything to you.

When those laws, when that life charges at the human being, when the inner, final, just, Divine awakens and sends up a thousandth gram of a gram of feeling to awakening, to exploding, then the human being sobs and throws himself down and kisses the earth. We were able to do that and we must and want to do that, because it is only then that the truth will enter the human being. It is only then that the human being begins to think and to feel. It is only then that a word passes your lips which saves and assures you for this all-embracing truth, this being one with the All-Mother, the All-Source, the All-Soul, the All-Spirit, the personality.

What do you know about that?

And then we returned, we had experienced laws, laws were explained, we had experienced spaces, flashing onwards, and yet dwelling upon an insect, because that insect said: “Why are you walking past me? I belong to the Divine attunements, even if I will soon possess my great and wonderful wings, but analyze me because I am life and I belong to that Divine personality, because look at my colour.”

A stone says: “Look at my light. I originated by means of the Divine character traits. I built myself up by means of these emerald-green, brilliant light emitting cores. I represent the spaces as light. I possess a part of His infinite character trait which wants to be and to mean nothing else but truth, harmony, justice. And finally my beauty, my life, my organism is love.” A stone!

A tree says, the space says, on a journey, to the Masters and to the human being who has experienced ‘the coffin’ and who has the consciousness to experience those universal systems: “What do you see in me? I am the body, but how is my body built up?” And then Jupiter comes, then Venus comes: “And come to me, human being.” “Finally the people reach consciousness in order to get to know us. There has never yet been a moment, a second for all those millions of creations that the highest consciousness, which is the human being, descended to the lower, to us, and we could experience our Divine, universal All-Unity.”

And now the wisdom of Jupiter, Venus, Saturn speaks. Now the hazes speak, the sun and the moon and the stars. And now the human being comes to the Divine personality, now the garment, the organism speaks. The life grows, traces an orbit, yes indeed. And now André can, we could say and the millions along with us: “I have been absorbed into the body of God. The per-



sonality of God, as stars, planets, fatherhood and motherhood, soul, spirit, life, personality, speaks to me.”

And now Jupiter says: “You look great!” Wayti says – the star in space – and it speaks to André: “I am Wayti, André, now we can be one, now I can explain all of our family to you. But how does the human being on earth live? And what does the human being want who does not yet know us in this grade of consciousness? Did you really think, André, that you could speak by means of murder and arson, lies and deception to my life, my consciousness, my personality? Come into my hands, sit down next to me and I will give you the orchid from my heart.”

Hand in hand with a star, because that is a personality, that is life, that is soul, that is spirit, that is love. That is fatherhood and motherhood, conscious or unconscious, but it belongs to the Divine personality, it represents God as a grade of love. Conscious or unconscious, but it is part of this wonderful macrocosmic organism. And then you are not doting, then you are not mentally dim, but you now become the universal pure child about whom and of whom the Christ spoke: “Become like a child.”

And what do the philosophers say today? “That rotten child must disappear in us, because as a child we do nothing else but nonsense. We destroy, we do not realize what we are doing, but as a human being you are a personality.” Your philosophers say that, yes indeed!

Dear sir, you would like that. Your philosophical systems take you from dry land into the ditch. They do not bring you any life wisdom, any unity with the Divine personality, because that child in you means: the true surrendering, the bowing. The consciousness is not yet there, but it is the will of this life that surrenders, that asks and that lets itself be lead

Who lets himself be lead? Who takes the word immediately for space – I will come to you soon – in order to explain the laws, to depict the life? Who? Who is capable of keeping on undergoing the truth? And which they know nothing about! And yet that word is spoken, it falls and flies over the human lips and they not only break themselves, but they break and sully, deform the Divine personality as a core in themselves. Yes, we are already coming to you.

A flower does not have that. Just go into nature, just go through nature. Look at a horse, a cat, a dog, a tiger, a lion, a giraffe, look at a crocodile and see how perfect that life is, how perfect the God of all life, that All-Mother gave all the character traits of God to her life, to her sparks. But the human being is above everything and represents the Divine thinking and feeling, the Divine fatherhood and motherhood. Because one day we as human beings will be Divinely represented and conscious. Is this not going too far?

A tree, a flower, an animal, Mother Nature, all of space, that continues infinitely. That does not trouble itself, that has everything. Yes indeed, the

animals eat each other. But, also the core in that, in all that life, possesses colour, possesses the personality of God and it is life, but by means of fatherhood and motherhood. Do you see?

The planets possess fatherhood and motherhood, or they are not it. But the moon and the sun – I told you – are father and mother for this whole universe. The stars and the planets which are half-conscious, multiply space, represent the powers in order to be able to let this body grow and bring it to working. Now Venus is an unconscious planet; you learned and you read that in ‘The Origin of the Universe’. Jupiter, Saturn and all those millions of laws as bodies, even the hazes, the crumbs of and for the universe, have the Divine personality in their hands and represent a grade for it. A grade of feeling as working, as task. And there is no disturbance in that.

The All-Source created all of this for the human being. These were the laws by means of which the human being could give himself growth. And now there is one core, one All-Power in the human being, by means of which the human being – and now you must listen carefully – by means of which the human being possesses everything, everything in order to represent and to conquer and also to master that Deity, that Divine growth, that power, that life, that Divine soul, that spirit as fatherhood and motherhood. That is only possible by means of fatherhood and motherhood! The being a mother is the being one with God, it is giving birth and then creating. And this is now the core by means of which the prehistoric age reached the Divine All! Everything on earth and in that space had no meaning, because that is own possession. So the life takes the human being unarguably anyway ... By living, by giving birth and by creating, by returning to the earth, because a new foundation, a new organism is always ready, the spirit as personality, and the soul, the Divine core, get the possibility of growing. The Egyptians, the temples on earth have not yet understood that. Fatherhood and motherhood – I depicted it, I hammered upon it – are everything. You will soon experience how that was sullied.

I will give you three, four lectures about this and I will go into the systems in order to complete this season. I will then go into the character traits which you experience every day in society. You will feel, I am still in contact with that space, with the descending on earth. But immediately we will be faced with the destruction, with the construction, for yourself. And then we can ask: what do you have of that? What do the spheres have of that, what does the animal, a flower have of that? There have been people, who said: “If only I was a flower, then I could not commit any sins, do any wrong things.” But a flower remains a flower, and you can speak. That little flower also speaks, but differently. You do not know that world, you do not hear it, because you must descend into that being one, into that flower, you must be able to ab-

sorb that life. I will also let you experience those laws so that you will finally see who you actually are. So that you will see who lives in you as God, how your attunement, how your consciousness for this moment, for this society, for this age is. And then you will have nothing more to say to each other. You will get that grace, that honour. Then you will no longer need to tell each other: you do that like this, you do that like that. Then you will be afraid to rap the fingers of another life, because then that life would, then that life can say: "Just look at yourself for a half million years for the time being." Do you see? The human being will soon know everything for the other human being, but nothing for himself. "You must do it like this, you must do it like that." You see. "And I would have done that like that and why are you doing that?"

Why do you want to experience the other life if it is good, if it is meant well? Why that fuss, that running down, that breaking of your Divine personality? The first wrong thought already takes you from dry land into the ditch, to the darkness. That was all given birth to and born, materialized, in space, in harmony, in justice, in love. Then you will soon no longer violate one thought, let alone that you place yourself before the Divine, universal gifts. Then you will not talk about God, whom you do not know, just like that. Then you will not dare to place yourself in a position of which you already wish to possess the assurance that He, space, inspires you. Then you will have to earn all of that first. You will give birth and create and that is then the bleeding dry for a study, for a task, for your world of thoughts with regard to fatherhood and motherhood.

Yes, when are you mother? When are you truly father?

The life in space was therefore created in order to be able to let the God of all life admire himself as a personality, to show himself. All those sparks, those stars and planets are parts of His personality, as harmony, as working, as everything. And in all of that your dictionary can be found again, experienced, because now we are kind, loving.

There were no disturbances in the macrocosmos. Only Mother Nature built them up for you, but the human being in society deformed them. You will soon experience how awe-inspiring – you know that, but then we will go even deeper – how awe-inspiring it is by means of which that Divine personality in the human being was sullied and broken. You will become afraid and say: "There is nothing more left in me, I am still nothing." And we will prove that to you, the Masters want to, the Divine personality of space wants to prove that to you. We place you before those laws, before that foundation and it is only then that you will be able to say: "Yes, now I know it", outside of the bible! There is no divine or theologian needed for that; you have only giving birth and creating. But what you made of that yourself ... the human being in society, in whatever form, in whatever task, he is a Divine attune-

ment. In the human being the Divine All-Core lives with everything. But how does that life speak now?

In the cosmos everything was created, given birth to, spiritualized and materialized in harmony and the human being has to master that as working, as continuance of the life and the growing of the life. But how does the human being reach the oneness with the Divine personality?

I brought you now to the Spheres of Light. We came through Gethsemane, we went to Pilate and stood there and Pilate could say: "I wash my hands in innocence." Already a wonderful, awe-inspiring weakness, a fault which crushes him if it comes to space. Pilate had to prove: I do not want, if I have established the justice, the Divine love, the harmony, I do not want there to be a murder in my proximity!

And now you should see how Jerusalem murdered during that time, just by thoughts, only in order to protect itself.

And yes, Peter. "I never knew that Human Being." Then you have not only denied yourself, but you have denied the macrocosmos, the All-Source, the All-Love! You can fall, you can succumb. And the Christ looked at him and the cock crowed again and Peter said: "I did not know that Human Being." Peter rushes through Jerusalem like a terrible despair, was broken like a drunken being, drunk in soul and spirit. He no longer knows it: "I have lost everything." Yes, that far, it comes that far. The inner struggle for the human being will be like that if his personality must speak with regard to ethics.

"When you know, when you feel that I am truth, you will become truth and then you will", the Christ said, "represent Me as truth. For which I give My life, for which I grow, for which I live, for which I received love."

But that can never ever again, Peter, John, be denied. You will have to devote your own self for that purpose. That is the giving of your personality, the free inspiring, the receiving of the Divine, spatial becoming conscious. And then it happens of its own accord, because now the life speaks through you: the spark of God in the waters, the spark on the land, a tree, a flower, a life, a sun, a moon, a star, a planet. That all happens of its own accord. Because you are now truth. You are inspiration? No, you are busy in everything representing the pure harmony of God, the All-Mother. You have torn those square things from your heart. You are ready to represent the final Christ in you. There are no longer any lies for you, any denying. The human being in the spirit stands for nothing, because he has everything. Everything! Even if you are broken, even if you are nailed to a cross like the Christ, even if you are sullied, deformed and gossiped about, the spiritual, true, open human being possesses everything because he has taken, brought, made that state of purity in him to becoming conscious, was able to master it.

Christ, in His time in Jerusalem – I will remain this morning with the

Christ and with God and the universe, and soon with the second and third and the last lecture in society – Christ said to John: “If you can accept Me, John, then become acceptance.”

If you want to heal the human being, then become healing, healing power, I told you, and that is very simple, because the people charge at you, and the pure core of the human being sends itself through space, it goes to the people. You can sit down and you do not need to say anymore; the rarefied, pure power from your personality, built up by means of fatherhood and motherhood and the love, blesses you and blesses the life which comes to you. That is being one for healing, for purity and clarity with regard to your Divine self and the personality in you.

The macrocosmos, my sisters and brothers, is the image of yourself. You do not need to have any inferiority complexes, you are universally deep, because we find that moon, that sun, those stars and planets again in your organism, in your soul, in your spirit. Yes, this means something after all. But the human being is attached to the word of the bible. The human being talks, the human being shouts, the human being studies a story which has nothing to do with the state of purity, the truth, the reality.

The theologian can say: “We have nothing to do yet with spiritual science. Even if the academics explain to us, my children”, people speak like this on your radio and from the university also, “even if the doctor can explain to me: ‘Creation began like that, that tree, that is nonsense; and Adam and Eve originated in the waters. That apple means nothing, because we buy cases full for little money’, even then my faith is placed and attuned above everything. I have nothing to do with science, we must believe!” You see.

Hit that human being away – I once gave you an example – away from that untruth, that gossip. But he is now properly attached to that. And this is the wonderful image for the Christ, because He came to the earth for this purpose. In order to make them afraid, to make them anxious so that they would not do any harm themselves, so that they would not sully the Divine personality in them. And after so many thousands and thousands of centuries the minister, and the professor too, is attached to that beating, to that big stick, and walks with his paradise under his arm and sells his little apples. No one wants to eat and to drink those apples from this professor.

Do not kiss each other if you are here, or go out. You will be able to kiss when you are alone and not under my eyes. Do you understand that? I do not tolerate that, because I am bringing you to God and space and then you will think, think and experience. And that other which emerges from this and you will enter, you do that in and for Mother Nature, but not for me. Then I will walk away. I grant you that, I do not touch your personalities.

You see, we should try that one day on the Other Side! We should have

tried that one day; Peter, John should have tried that for the Christ. He would have said: "Did you forget Me, can you not think, feel with Me for a moment? Do you now already wish to absorb that in you, Peter? Just wait until you have earned it all." And then the Christ walked across the earth and then He saw the final, a new age, the future.

And then we are faced again with that professor, that minister with his paradise, where the tree is and the snake. The apples for Our Lord are not for sale, you will have to earn them. And now the great miracle comes, that destruction and for the twentieth century: Adam ate from the tree of life. Adam and Eve were not allowed to experience any giving birth, any creation and stood still for the growing of their personality. That is now the fall, when you give birth to children, when the mother absorbs the representation, the multiplication for the Divine All, the All-Source, the All-Mother, the All-Life, God into her and asks her creator: "Will you give me a child?" Is that still a sin for your university of the twentieth century, for your professor, your doctor? No, they evade the question. The Catholic Church says: you must give birth.

But what does the pope do, what does the priest do, what does the cardinal do? They walk next to it, you know that. In the very first place I brought you to the actual foundations for the human personality. You must first try to enter into harmony with Mother Nature, with God as creation and as giving birth. So in the very first place we place for you, from the Spheres of Light, the foundations for pure, spatial giving birth and creating. Nothing else.

Nice, isn't it, that drawing of stars and planets on that board? But did you not think now that the moon said: "Chase them out the door"? Did you not think that the Divine light of life said: "Look at those children there, how they enjoy themselves this morning because Master Zelanus is depicting it?"

I wanted to pull you by your coat. I wanted to take you along, hand in hand to the nature. I plunged you under water, I almost let you drown, and then I would ask you: "Do you feel now that water is mother?" Just drown nicely. Do you dare to accept the death? No: "I am dying, I am dying!"

Death is evolution, death flies with you through space. It gives you the Great Wings, it gives you a new life, the reincarnation and only then, child of God, the pure kiss, the oneness for man and wife, for the soul, for the spirit, seen as a character trait. How? And it is only then that the state of purity shows itself, which then gives the personality the light of life, therefore the light of life by means of giving birth and creating, in order to radiate.

Why does the human being now fight – we will soon be faced with that – so awe-inspiringly for another human being? Why does the human being search on earth for the light of life in the human being? In order to experience that harmony, that Divine, spatial oneness, free from lust and sullyng.

You see, now the personality already speaks by means of giving birth and creating. There is no more for sale yet for you and for the human being in space. First preparing you for motherhood and fatherhood and that begins: when am I a friend for my life? When am I true and honest? When do you remain away from the vicinity of that personality? Why ... When does that power, that thinking, that feeling get your whole surrender in its hands, so that the life can grow?

You see, I keep placing you before society, we will soon hammer upon that and then we will be faced with each other and we will be close to each other. Because then you will get to know yourself as mother, as father, as a human being, in the first place for your pure, human love, for being a man, being a woman, the universal marriage! Yes ...

The academic also says: "In the paradise we experienced our first sin." My dears, give birth as much as you want and you will be in harmony with God. You will certainly not attract more children, be able to give life, than can be attracted by you from that space.

We are not talking yet this morning, or later, about cause and effect. André will explain those laws to you if you have to ask those questions. But you still ask nonsense, as reached the spheres this week. And Master Alcar must say: "Must I lend and give my Divine, spatial instrument for that purpose?" Because you will get wisdom from us, from the Master, from Christ, the more you adjust and reveal yourself. You see. Pearls before swine were not built up in the heavens and Jongchi could not depict them. The real core must reach visibility, materialization, it is only then that a part of that personality as Divine attunement and foundation in your life speaks, for fatherhood and motherhood.

First I let you see the Divine personality with regard to Mother Nature, with regard to the Spheres of Light and the All-Source, and it is only then that you are ready to be able to receive and to want to accept the beatings and chastisements. Because we must first show you God, let you experience Christ and ourselves, if you finally wish to begin with the building up of those first foundations for your personality. But free from the bible, free from the church, because you will be sullied there again and sent to the darkness. Free from your prayer. For the Masters, for Christ you do not need to pray if you soon experience that the deed is a part of the Divine personality in you and that by means of the deeds, the actions, the materializing of your society, your inner self, your will, directly constructing, founding, you provide your universal, spiritual temple with those emeralds and diamonds as life orchids. Provide, do you see?

When a human being can say: "That is a fine soul, that is a good life", what kind of possession is that not already? Or that the human being, society has

to keep coming back to the character and saying: "There she goes again!" But then it is also a she or a he.

We now no longer speak against destruction and underworld character traits. We want to go to the first sphere at a speed, we are constructively busy and this is why I shout at you: do not neglect your mother, your father, your friend, nor your brother, nor your sister if that life wants to give love; or get everything out of that and want to know where the core lives. Never take on board again, never accept and never ever for your radiating personality, that you have laid the foundations for the destruction. Because then you will stand still and then hundreds of thousands of ages will also pass. You will stand and remain standing before this destruction, because it will have to dissolve one day. And that destruction is unconsciousness, is darkness, which keeps you captive in a sphere which mistily – therefore darkness – shines on and closes off your personality. And then there is no longer any question of a new awakening, a new, constructive wing-consciousness.

These are not nice words, but therein lies the power of the Christ, therein lies Gethsemane. I kick Pilate out of my vicinity and call to him: "Leave, hypocrite." "Disappear from space, you Caiaphas. Who gave you the right to nail to the cross the life wisdom, the acceleration of the inner life, the attunement to this Divine rarity and truth?" If I know more and take you to the rarity for the inner life, the will of the human being, which is then the attunement to that Divine source with all those character traits, then you have to accept that as a human being, as an insect. And society, mankind is not yet capable of that.

We know, it is still unconsciousness. But for the human being, light comes, for the human being, a growing comes. You are one with nature, there is no longer any disturbance. You no longer snarl. You cannot take a seat for the Masters and sit and absorb everything in you and weep tears, and then beat up the life again by means of words, by means of cutting thoughts; you cannot do that anyway. And if that is true then you enter a false consciousness again. Then you throw your visiting card before God and Christ and then you should stand in the vicinity of Pilate. Then you will be heard by the Caiaphas' in your own vicinity and your society, who are part of mankind. You do not have the right to lie down in Gethsemane, because Gethsemane banishes you from that rarefied clarity, because you do not have that peace, the lying down. Because you will soon learn for the first time to rest and to lie, to lie down. Because now you begin to think and prepare yourself for the Divine disembodiment. Now the Great Wings reach consciousness and for that purpose you build on all the millions of character traits which are part of your human personality. Full stop.

The Spheres of Light do not imagine that they possess consciousness. And



when you get to accept the Divine, spatial, natural beating, that is not a beating, but it is pointing in the right direction!

When the following lectures begin, when we stand before the next laws in order to lay foundations for yourself, for your soul and your spirit, your life, your personality, the first sphere, your wisdom, your serving, your love, then the first sphere will ask you – as the moon, Jupiter, Venus, Saturn, the hazes can do that and André was able to experience and undergo by means of his Wayti: “If there is no state of purity in you, how could I give you my orchid as feeling, as the kiss, André?”

“Wayti, how happy you make me. Why do you want to speak to me? I am bursting, I can weep from happiness, from this being one.”

Yes indeed. The human being does not know that a tree is inspiration, that a flower is a personality, that Mother Water created the lives, gave space, soul, spirit, personality for every insect. The human being still does not know that. The human being clashes with all God’s things and you can walk through it by your inner, Divine expansion and attunement if you become material, if you want to be a flower. If you want to experience a tree, you feel the inspiration and the power and then the tree says: “Did you not see me on other planets?” “Did you not see me, André”, a daisy says, a lily of the valley, a rose, a tulip, an orchid, “André, did you not see me being given birth to in the jungle, at the beginning of all the creations? And how did I make my life grow? Did I not receive really beautiful colours? Am I not loving, do I not carry the womb of space?” Because if you look at an orchid, then the mother sees her womb, interpreted as a flower. Do you know those flowers like that?

An insect comes, a snake comes, a crocodile, a lion, a tiger and they ask: “Look at me.” “Look at my stripes”, the tiger says, “and why do my brother lion and my sister lioness not have them? I represent both the darkness and the light directly. My final organism possesses shadow and light and that is giving birth and creating after all, my skin.” And the lion says: “And I am fortunately out of that, because I have entered a grade which is higher than yours.” You see. Then do you get fragments? No, the growth for nature, but they also live in the human being. The character trait experiences those grades, a character trait possesses shadow and light.

And soon you will see that Jongchi has only given light for the human being. The life bowl for the human being, attuned to the Divine self with the final long-sighted eye, space, the moon, of course, as luminous power for fatherhood and motherhood, with the life sea under you.

These are, my sisters and brothers, only a few foundations from the billions, which come before me, which charge at my life. Yes, moon, yes, sun, yes, Jupiter, yes, tree, yes, snake, yes, buffalo, yes, cat, yes, dog, yes, dove, yes, bird, yes, insect, all of you get the possibility of being able to speak, because

we got to know your life because we were allowed and able to attune ourselves to the birth of God, to the giving births and the creations for our soul, for our life, for our spirit, for our personality, for our fatherhood and motherhood. We prepared ourselves to experience the final being one and now we know that the flower here is a Divine foundation. That all life in nature is a part of the Divine personality, but must represent a grade of consciousness and feeling. That the lives in the waters possess an own independence and that we are one with that independence, but that we can finally establish and undergo, that all life originated from our heart, by means of the first law of life, which would be the human being. Those are Divine foundations as law.

And if we still do not have enough of that, then I will return again to the first sphere. I will go with you again to the Divine All, to the moment that the Christ comes to the earth, is born, pure and naturally by means of Mary and Joseph, with which we want nothing to do with immaculate conception. Straight from the birth, the crawling of the Christ over the ground. Yes, even the moment that He got His first nappies, saw His sisters and brothers before Him. Church, pope, Rome, which you do not speak about and which you sully, as if those brothers, those sisters of Christ, Jesus from Jerusalem, had no meaning. Those are not Divine people, they do not have any power, any attunement. It is only Jesus Christ, the sanctifying soul, and that personality speaks only for us. Mary and Joseph is just imitation, does not belong there. As if Crisje will never see her Jeus.

But that is fighting for fatherhood and motherhood, that is the giving of the human being for constructive consciousness.

What a fuss I am making this morning.

But when the Divine law comes and when that law says: "Look at me, what am I like?" and you stand there as a human personality for the light of life, for a Divine shape, your own life bowl as an insect, a fly, a dog, a cat – just go through nature and through the cosmos again – and you do not know that life, you do not understand it, then it is not capable either of lighting up your personality. Because this light, received from, received through a small insect, already points you back to the All-Source, the All-Mother, the All-Light, the All-Life. And then comes the awakening!

But what I am concerned with is in order to now already lay the first foundations for the new lecture. Then we release ourselves, yes indeed, from the Divine All-Source, where Christ lived and then we descend to the first sphere on the Other Side, because there we must prove what we want. And in order to lay those foundations for later, I will now place you before the first sphere again.

Even if we took those walks, even if you got and read and experienced 'A View into the Hereafter', if I see you act, if I hear you talking, when we see

you thinking –because that source, that light, that rises from you and leaves you – when we see that light then we shout out: “My God, my sphere, my space, when will this space awaken in the human being after all those touches? When will the human being begin with the construction of his Divine personality?” He is lazy, “I will not take part in that.” We shuffle like that through life. “Oh, I will see later.”

Money ... Possession ... In society we now meet people who do not know what to do with their millions; and Christ asks for a slice of bread ...

The Christ does not stand alone at the gates of Rome and says: “Has Mary immaculately conceived? Did she not give birth to me, not really?” Then they saw a beggar. The man was taken away, was seen as a spiritual madman, and Christ asked at the doors of Rome, straight in the face of the holy, powerful, Catholic Vatican: “Did Mary really give birth to me?” A madman ...? But it was He.

“Then it is time”, the apostles said, the Masters said, “that that powerful Catholic foundation is blown up by the spiritual atomic bomb so that the people can no longer let themselves be darkened.” Because this is darkening, because this goes wide of creation. This does not go through the mother’s body, for which the All-Source gave birth and created. This goes around the actual natural, just, harmonic creation, because “Mary gave the Christ birth immaculately.” And we were not able to establish those laws anywhere, those justices in the macrocosmos, or in the waters, on the hills and wherever you are. That is the same power which washed the hands in innocence. That is the Caiaphas in the human being, which tortures the truth and nails it to the cross. That is the lie of your professor and your theologian, who still love a damnation.

But, my sisters and brothers, that is the universal halt for all of you, for this society and this mankind. This is the halt for the first sphere, because you will have to experience and have to accept the pure giving birth as the All-Source as mother gave you the body, the soul and the spirit and the life, the thinking and feeling, because it is only by means of that, that you experience the following birth; and that is for you a new body, new being a mother, new being a father. You become a child again, you grow, you reach joy of life and will then represent the grade – listen to it carefully and remember this for later, for the new lectures – you will then represent the grade as your feeling possesses for state of purity or for darkness, for weight, for demolishing, sullying, snapping, snarling, being unkind, being unjust, domination, deformation. The whole dictionary for the destruction now lives in the human being!

And that mother wants to experience love? And that man wants to enter the first sphere and be a creator? Bow your head as a man and as a creator. Never ever say again: it must come from the mother, so that she can inspire

us as creator. No, the creating power goes ahead, I taught you.

When you are on the Other Side and you want to experience the moon, you want to experience the universe and you are as twin souls of one colour there, then you take each other by the hand and then I go ahead as creator. And I pass on the receiving and the growing to my heart – that is my heart, that is my soul, my spirit. But if the mother would not react in me, while I have the good – because we will soon be faced with that – and I give her my full love, my full surrender, my thinking for my task, to experience and to undergo my society constructively and she now says: “What does that matter to me? I have nothing to do with those things, I have my house here.”, then one is too small and the other one too big. Then these are two worlds, of which the one interprets and has to accept the insect-consciousness, but the other already undergoes the moon-consciousness as soul, life and spirit. And this life can say: “Then I will just go, then I will just fly onwards. We will see ‘beyond the coffin’ who is missing something.” Missing, missing ...

Millions of Masters who awakened by means of the Christ, by means of the true laws, built on their personality, only by means of love. The finishing of evil, of cause and effect, takes you to the new power. Because you feel, meanwhile you are busy – you will learn that soon – releasing yourself from that effect. But the new will come.

You must look at, I will teach you that by means of the next lectures, our oneness with the human character traits and then we will enter the will. Then I will show you how much will in consciousness is in you. Because what is will? You listen to André and you say: “Oh, what a nice evening he gave us”, but do you experience his will, his serving, his core? Do you not feel that he is bleeding, that he wants to give his blood in order to bring you to the happiness of space, so that your personality will shine? Do you not feel that that is holy, cosmic, macrocosmic seriousness and he thereby also gives you the joy, the child in him, the true being a child in him, of which and by means of which the diamonds and pearls roll towards you? Are you not longing to master a character trait in this colour, in this attunement, in this position? If you are hung, can you really smile because you know: that man only takes you to the Great Wings? Because you are not capable of hanging, of demolishing, sullyng someone anyway?

Are you afraid when the wisdom, when the life, the soul, the spirit, the Divine personality as spark, when that spark starts to speak? When that personality beats you, are you then capable when the Divine summer lightning comes to you, even if it is night or light, when that law speaks under your heart, are you then capable of saying again: “You are love. You will not do anything to me”?

First you will – we will experience that together, because we take ourselves

back to the highest Masters on the Other Side, to Christ, to the Divine All – we will first have to ask in ourselves: “Which stones as character traits have no light? What am I like as a mother? What am I like as a friend? What am I like as a sister and a brother? Do I still snap, do I still snarl?” Do you keep on wanting to be right when you are not right? Good heavens, no tiger, no lion, no darkness endures that, even the Christ succumbed under that. This is tyrannizing, as a result of which your society, as a result of which the image of mankind took shape. But do you not see that falseness? Do you not see that emptiness, that deformation, that sullyng, that rottenness? Which life do you wish to long for and possess as a woman, as a man? Haw haw haw. Haw haw haw haw haw! When you hear the animal barking, a happy feeling lies in that. But the human being does it like this: hawn hawn hawn! And then the human being bites out a piece of your heart by means of words. Then the human being bites like a poisonous reptile – you will soon hear me say, but I will first warn you or you will walk away – then the human being consciously bites a piece of the light of life from the eye of the other life. He pulls at the soul, at the spirit and drags that Divine, inspiring life to the abyss and hauls it nicely through the mud. And then the human being speaks about clean washing, a pure colour, a pure garment. And walks over it and also experiences that corpse and says good day to it and behaves as if nothing has happened. Enjoy your food today.

I assume that you understand and want to accept the deadly seriousness of this word, this feeling and thinking. In the Land of Twilight – believe it, children – they still run away from us. They have the time there, then they want to listen for a moment, but tomorrow they come inside again and say: “I ... this is too difficult for me. Johân, bring me the tea.” And then the shouting begins again: “Johân ...” “Bernârd ...” The nobility is sitting there, the human being with his society, his millions, is sitting there in the ground; beautiful castle!

“You no longer have any millions!”

“Yes indeed, eh ... I am rich, I have built up my oil company. I have a company. Here, I will pay you with millions”, and then that human being gets out the millions, in thoughts, because he is materially mad. “Here ... one million ... two million. You will get all that money from me, do you want any more? Here you have all the millions.” That is the human being on the Other Side.

But here on earth he is sitting in his grip. Here he builds, but he does not know what he is building on. And now we make it clear to you – that is this age, that is the Kingdom of God, that is the University of Christ – how you must build up and can begin with your inner self. We make personalities out of you. We experienced this morning, I connected you with the Divine

personality for the human being, I took you to Gethsemane, to Pilate, to Caiaphas. It is only soon that we will enter Golgotha and then we will see whether we are capable of being able to surrender everything, for both man and woman. Because that was Christ.

We went back, we started with the moon, we went from planet to planet. We reached the cycle of the earth, we said goodbye to the earth with ourselves, our inner self, as the character traits are. We have to accept the attunement as our life feels, the personality as a human being, as a grade of life with regard to the Divine personality, for eternal continuing, for macrocosmic growing for the representation of God in everything – we will soon experience that for the next lectures – as light, as material, of course, originated from the primal source by means of the All-Mother, as part of her being, for giving birth and creating. But now: we go further and deeper, because the human being possesses more. He possesses arts and science, he possesses a religion, he has a faith. But the spiritual science which is given to you from the University of Christ, which you now hear, which now explains the laws to you, that will take your light of life to the growing for the first sphere, the second sphere, the third sphere on the Other Side ‘beyond the coffin’. That light no longer becomes a faith and it will never be a faith again, but it is after this and already in this life on earth the spiritual, ultimate knowledge.

And now we are ready to enter the human being in his spiritual personality and to analyse and to get to know for his infinity. And it is only then that the feeling will emanate from us by means of which the All-Source materialized her life, whether we are in harmony in love, experience the oneness with the spark of God, my spirit, my organism, that life that belongs to my life as father and mother. It is only then that you will be able to say: “Who am I? Who am I becoming?” But in the very first place you will then say: “I will begin with my spiritual personality from this moment. I will begin to speak little. I will first think. And if I then know and feel and I am not sure of myself, then I will ask space for the wisdom, the power and the love to draw me up and to inspire me, in order to prepare me for the human kiss, my child. And it is only then that you kiss as father, as man, and as woman.”

(Kiss ...) Here you have my orchid!

You will wait, you will now get to see my life bowl, as you yourself will be. But you are not like that yet. Unfortunately.

Just say if you are already like that.

I thank you, my sisters and brothers.

Experience from now on for always and eternally the spring under your heart, because spiritual consciousness, you see it again, is giving birth and creating. Become a mother and be a creating father in the pure meaning for all the laws of life and for all the grades of life, lit and lit up by means of your

inner life as will and growing. Go on, the first footstep from now on will already tell you whether you have placed them spiritually.

I thank you!

## The divine personality for the human being – II

Good morning, my ladies and gentlemen, my sisters and brothers. We will begin this morning with the second part: ‘The Divine Personality for the Human Being’.

We experienced the cosmos, we got to know sun, moon and stars, and now we return to the earth, from the first sphere in order to see how that human personality has become.

You learned through the books and the last lectures that you are Gods. Society, the academic, the minister, the Catholic Church says that the human being has attunement to God, but people still do not know whether that is true and where that Deity in the human being lives. It is the searching, the feeling around, the asking, the begging, the praying to be able to experience that other God, the actual Deity which received shape by means of the bible and about whom the human being wants to know everything and he has to master the light, the life, His spirit, His spaces, His fatherhood and motherhood. You can accept irrevocably: you are still human Gods. The Divine core lives in you. No, you are core. Like you are, this whole human shape is this Deity. Now you do not see any other father in the Divine All, any shape like you are. God has let himself be represented by all the life created by Him.

On the Other Side – we had to make those journeys – the apostles saw, and everyone who has experienced the awakening for space ‘behind the coffin’ saw that no Divine human being existed as the creator of all life. The human being – I explained to you – who entered the Divine All asked: “Who is now the father?” They started to search for the Deity who created all of this; but he was not there. They are those Gods themselves. In the Divine All the human being understands and understood that he had conquered all those spaces and had spiritualized and materialized his Divine attunement, by means of which he got to know himself.

We talked about the cycle of the earth, we talked about the cycle of these spaces, but the human being in the Divine All had experienced and conquered millions of spaces. I showed you the foundations and from that space, we established them together, from that source, in order to give you clearly that you are Gods. There is no God with a beard, a God which the bible built up does not exist. So everything which began from the All-Mother to the visible life, that was soul, was spirit, received light, especially by means of giving birth and creating. Only those two foundations gave the spark expansion, reincarnation. There was no death, there is still no death, there will



never be a death. Reincarnation came by means of fatherhood and motherhood. That core, that cell of God experienced both bodies: fatherhood, motherhood. And now we have to accept and we learned that every spark is a Divine core, a Divine representation of His everything.

On earth, during this time people still do not understand that, the twentieth century still has to awaken. And what can be said about ancient Egypt, a piece of stone became a Deity, it is also that. You will feel that those Egyptians were close by. The night was a Deity, the God of the wind, the God of the rain; they were all character traits of that universal Deity.

We now have first of all by means of these lectures ... This is the cosmology for your life. The God with that beautiful garment which you can pray to, that God who protects you and who is always with you and who sways and floats around you, and who will take you to the good, that almighty God does not exist. Because the God of love that is space, those are the flowers, that is life, wherever you are, those are the waters, it is the light, it is the darkness – you know all of that, I must keep on repeating it to you in order to take you to yourself so that you will not forget – by means of this we get to see and to experience a God of spirit, a God of life of which the human being, the spark has to master the spaces, and that is only love.

And what is now love? What is love? Love – I explained that to you and then I let that go again – is now fatherhood and motherhood, seen from the Divine source. What is added – for the moment only giving birth and creating – is the multiplication for yourself, the reincarnation. I showed you and had to explain, those are the foundations; by means of giving birth you create your new evolution.

We followed the Catholic Church, Protestantism and the nuns, every being who now walks wide of creation, now disengages himself for that Divine expansion, evolution. Be pleased that you are not a priest. And be pleased, mother, that you do not walk around with a black wimple like that on your head, with a long rosary down to your feet, and just look like that, and are blind to space, because you no longer dare to look at the creating power, because that is unchaste. On the Other Side nature says: “Back you, back to the earth and quickly become a mother, or you will lose all of this.”

And then you hear nothing but: “Yes, Master, I will make sure of that.” Tears, trembling, inwardly. This life has been messed up. Wasted? No, they have learned something.

Soon I will place you before the professor, before the minister, before yourself and then the beating will come of course, no, you will see the mirror of the life, the Deity which possesses everything, but which lives in you. You have reached this, you could do that, but what do you have here?

I have, or another has taken care of millions of people – taught, illiterate,

the smallest and the greatest on the earth – in order to bring them into, to send them to, to connect them with the Divine harness. We made a journey with millions of people next to me, around and in me, through the spaces, in order to connect them with the God of all life. Silence around us. The stars and planets smile on us. The Jupiters, Venus, Saturn said to me: “Do you have a few again, Master Zelanus?”

I say: “Yes, I have something of the earth around me again.”

Wayti from the space says: “Look, they will follow you anyway, they go with you into the moon night. Just come, children, finally you are back to mother. You were mistaken! You should also have learned to think, because this universe, every planet, every star, every spark can tell you how the own birth originated.”

And then the moon starts to speak: “Just come, Jetje, Anneke, they gave you a beautiful name on earth and did you materialize and spiritualize yourself by means of that? And now, you must accept that it is I. Just bow and kneel down next to me, let us experience and undergo the Divine, spatial, maternal and birth giving oneness so that the life can speak to you. Give me a kiss ...” And then you feel the kiss of Mother Moon.

Yes, priest, it will come that far. Yes, cardinal, pope, academic, theologian, you have to throw all of that overboard because you are the actual Deity. And there is no other God in these spaces who will conquer all of this. This life was created for your Deity and will never tumble down. Yes. The laughter, the joy, the sarcasm which comes to us and which we sent out again with regard to those learned people of the earth is ridiculous, but also cuttngly true, it hurts.

The human being who stood before ‘the coffin’ and who already experienced his own decay, he walked with the Grim Reaper under his arm and says: “Yes, I do not feel well.”

And the other who knows, says: “Yes, you are already burying yourself.”

“They told me that”, this human being says in the spheres, “and then I got a fright too, because I found it harsh and rough.”

The Grim Reaper smiles and says: “I will get that one too.”

From the whispering next to the coffin, the moaning from under the bed when the nerves start to speak and the blood circulation cools, that is already the first nail which goes straight through your brains to the solar plexus and deforms and kills every human, Divine, false reaction. Just hold on to that. We saw that in those spaces, the God of all life who gives birth to himself by means of his spirit, by means of his light, by means of the stars and the planets, by means of animal, human being, the life of Mother Nature, said that. The Deity in the human being – millions who experience and populate the Spheres of Light, who conquer the fourth, the fifth, the sixth, the seventh

grade could accept this – the Deity who created everything, I am that.”

“Gods”, they sent back to the earth, “what passes today, at this moment over your lips? ‘Haw, haw, haw’, snapping, snarling?”

“Gods, do you understand that the bible is only a story about the beginning, and is the origin, the covering of the first spatial, Divine foundations for mankind and that you are the God who speaks to the masses between the lines?”

“No.”

“Gods, we have reached the Divine All and there is no God whom you can pray to, can speak to and beg when you are sick and ask for recovery. But you can connect with those spatial powers, with those energies of light, tact and understanding, the receiving of the human personality, you can make yourself one with light and night, with the powers which the moon still possesses in order to strengthen you for body and spirit, but I had to deny you a God whom you can pray to, he does not exist.”

The Lord's Prayer has been raped. The Our Father has lost the Divine meaning for the human being, for Golgotha and Gethsemane, the Spheres of Light, because it says again: “And lead us not into temptation.” What kind of a mentally dimmed Deity is that who must beg another Deity: “Do not lead me into temptation”? And does a father do that for the child? Does a mother bring her own child to the bad path when you have the feeling to be able to experience and to accept the Christ, space, a God?

And yet there is a God for the Catholic Church and the bible, the minister, Protestantism, which tempts the human being and is always lying in wait in order to tear out an eye from the child, take away the light, to knock down like an old rag. That brute is always busy deforming and taking to the darkness the human being, his life, himself. That God still lives in the twentieth century. The universities where the child goes in order to get to know those laws, brings the human being after seven years to mankind, releases the child and then the Divine self stands on top of eternal damnation. That is beautiful. Beautiful world. Wonderful. And then he speaks: “Oh, Father, and you are so wonderful.”

Yes, you would like that, minister.

“And we know, of course, You are always there and You always surround us. We have your state of purity.”

Yes indeed, that will soon come if you send out that state of purity.

“We know that You are always eternal light, Father, Father, Father.”

In Jeus II it says the ‘doodles’! In Jeus II it says: ‘When you come before the Deity and want to experience him ...’ Ho, wait a minute, the ‘doodles’, what is that? That is nothing, but that says everything. That is that damnation of the Catholic Church and Protestantism. That means for us in the

Spheres of Light: “What do you want?”

‘The ‘doodles’. Hm”, Master Cesarino says, “that is surely from Jeus, but it is wonderful.”

Our Lord said in the Divine All: “Is that from Jeus of mother Crisje? Then that word the ‘doodles’ will remain.

And then the Spheres of Light have to accept that because it is built up, it has grown from sacred, pure, natural crystal. And the word shines. Because no one knows it, the ‘doodles.’

If you send greetings to your loved ones, put under that ... “for the Spheres of Light, for Our Lord: And from Jeus the ‘doodles’”, because then you experience your Deity. The human being clings to something anyway and begins to think: “What would that man, what would that space, what would that God mean by that? What is the ‘doodles?’”

That is sun, moon and stars.

Wayti said: “Jeus, you said ‘the doodles’ and I said ‘I am life and I am light’, we are actually one.”

Is it not nice when you understand everything? Is it not wonderful when there is never anything in your life which is ready to think the wrong of it? If you are ready and are only love from your personality, want to experience the birth of every word and can always accept: there is a Deity before me, even if that Deity possesses the animal-like attunement, that is a God for himself, that is an independence which expands, which grows and later walks next to you in the Divine All and has to represent those spaces along with you.

Oh, now it comes. Those millions whom we took to the moon had to accept the Wayti of space, the origin of the human cell in the embryonic life. Those millions had to accept: if only I had materialized and spiritualized myself in the other inner self. That means: if only I just let my solar plexus, had let my core speak. But I learned something and that something, that was never ever in attunement with the matters, the laws, the spaces of him and her which created me, and which I have to represent for and by means of everything. But when I came to earth, I began to think and when I was in space, then I thought even more, but free from the earth. We – I tell you that – are happy now and at present and eternally because we were able to conquer ourselves.

And you must unfortunately still begin with that? We will soon see. Then space asks, then the moon asks, then the Deity asks as true inspiration, which is then love, in you and to your personality: who are you up until now? Pride? Is there arrogance? Is there true friendship? You talked about friendship, didn’t you? Do you know that you can experience friendship with these flowers and that they smile at you every morning and say: “Good day, are you there again, will you take care of us today?”

Soon we will come that far. In that next lecture too, because then we will go to the love of the human being who makes, plants, grows this. Do you see? When those flowers were picked I stood next to the personality and I accepted that pure love. They are Gods. They radiate the Divine light. Also those darlings. Just look, they start to live, they speak, they think, they sing. Feel the silence of their personality. Feel the pure giving birth and creating, you are now walking in paradise. And the whole of space is like that, the human being possesses millions of character traits which have to get colour with regard to the Divine Kingdom as light, and which experience nothing else for the human being but dryness, deformation, sullyng, gossiping, talk, destruction.

I no longer need to take you this morning to Jan and Hendrik the general, I am not talking to those unconscious beings. I do not need to take you to a minister this morning, now that we experience God in us, the personality speaks and awakens. I will come, later, soon to the artist in you, because the life now speaks to the human being, the spark, the Divine core in you, and then you will see: the less you are, the less you have, the more you are for your Divine space. It is better to ask for alms, a sandwich from the rich, because then you have nothing to lose either, than being rich and sharing, because that sharing brings you to the deformation. Because it is awe-inspiringly dangerous to now be able to know whether you serve your Deity, that Deity, or support in laziness, destruction and own sullyng, theft.

André gave you the foundations with regard to your space, the Other Side and he said: "And what do we have now? What are we now? You do not begin with it? Once you will have to begin with it." And he does not do that for himself. He knows – he has experienced those spaces – he knows what he will get 'behind the coffin' and what he could give you, mankind, all of this world, if the world would just listen, at least mankind. We know how the masses still think and feel, we know the Stalins, we know the communists who represent the animal-like communism, who can only just create trouble and misery. If you say the word and just think then you will run away from that grade of life. But then you will also run from the bible, because the word of the minister which damns, is just as dark as the 'dark being' who still has to accept the jungle.

But we will soon climb up. I am still, anyhow, despite that I have to take all those laws in my hands, in the God of space. The moon does not release me, neither does the sun, the stars and the planets. With regard to the Other Side they want me to swing you again at the speed of a fast train – no, they no longer exist – as fast as lightning through space, so that you will feel the fear: can I stand my ground there?

"We assume", space says, "that you have finally started with yourself and

that you start to understand the life, that you learn to see the light and that that personality in you, in attunement to the first sphere, will now speak.”

The Deity in the human being sits here and listens. You are Gods, because you, as mother and father, represent God as cell, as human being; before as fish being, in the prehistoric age as a wild animal. And now we come anyway – but I do not need to analyse those questions – to the few foundations and then the human being says: “Why did God create that darkness and those prehistoric ages anyway? Why did He not finish the life, the human being and everything immediately?”

And now it comes and shut this into your world of thoughts: God therefore began to spiritualize himself by means of moon, sun and stars and that became the human being, you are that now. You lived then in the cell, in that cell life, in the waters; we crawled out of that. There was another planet ready – I drew that for you, you read the books ‘The Origin of the Universe’ – we went through space, planet after planet, and finally we conquered that space and we came to the planet earth, the third cosmic grade of life as consciousness in us, also embryonic again. We came from the first stage, the second; and there were seven of them. And that condensed itself, that expanded. We went to the prehistoric ages and finally we had, those people had completed the cycle of the earth, you know that. That is all God himself. So God had to begin as cell life.

Now you no longer need to read the bible – you will certainly already feel that – you do not need to pray, because you go through fatherhood and motherhood back to the earth. But when we now enter the present stage as a personality from that prehistoric age, then we see that we still did not have any personality in that jungle. Yes, we were a personality, but that was the jungle instinct. It is still not a matter of personality, you will read that again in the books. From the jungle the Deity therefore came on its own. So we say: that God ...

You see, now the Catholic Church, Protestantism, the bible clings to a God who speaks, because this confusion originated because Moses came and God spoke to Moses; you will read that again in ‘The Origin of the Universe’, ‘The Peoples of the Earth’. They cannot accept, the masses cannot, the universities cannot – I explained to you in the beginning of these lectures of this season – that the Masters influenced Moses and that Christ had laid those foundations from the Divine All; and later Moses did – Abraham, Isaac and Jacob first, of course – for the house of Israel. So a beginning was made as a family, as father and mother. It would happen with those two people. Those two people would grow. That means – I also explained that to you again later: at the moment you represent the house of Israel to a cosmic attunement. You, who are sitting here and have followed those lectures all those years, are

so awe-inspiringly blessed because you are connected to the house of Israel, which continues to exist eternally. People will speak about your life. A time will come that people here will say: "The prophet walked here." Then they will sit down there in order to pull the aura away from that stage, to absorb it, and they will certainly go to the Grintweg, to 's-Heerenberg.

But Jeus says: "No triumphal arches, Crisje, we will kick them away from here."

But then the questions come, then the problems come. No, no more; they are analysed, they have already been analysed by the Masters, by the books. But you experience what Moses, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob experienced and the others who hung around that. Those are the foundations of (the House of) Israel for that and that time, and now at a cosmic attunement, the Kingdom of God on earth, for the University of Christ. You are that. You are the adepts for the new age, there is no higher adept on earth to be seen and to be found than you are, if you do what I ask you soon and later, if you have that.

But the bible, the Catholic Church still holds onto now – I explained those laws to you and you read that in 'The Peoples of the Earth' – that God returned to earth and walked next to Moses and said: "I will give you proof"; in the burning bush and all those other things. He had an argument with Noah about three barrels of cognac and God hit His fist on the table and said: "No, Noah, two is enough for you or you will sail over the sea drunk. I want to prevent that." Then there was thunder and lightning in space and then Noah thought: "Yes, that is really God."

You can also do that with a tin drum. We experience so simply and so naively with a happy heart, with a character which is open to this naivety. And then we put our cosmic knowledge next to that and then the bible with all that learned nonsense blows away from us and drowns itself in the human sea of life.

God came from the prehistoric age, was animal; but you are that. He had to experience those organs, His consciousness was also there, that was still only an instinct. So you are – I taught you and you now have to accept – not people, you are not people, for the All-Source you are grades of life. And now we already come there slowly. What do you have of His light, now at a Divine attunement? Of His fatherhood, motherhood, of His spirit, of His personality? What do you have of that, you, now in this time?

That the human being, that God himself as a human being, as father and mother, that He divided himself, gave the life to the animal, from Him again; and that the ape in that looked like the human being and that you could say: "We have, the Divine human being has originated from the ape", that is the wonder being with twenty-five eyes in his head, which do not exist. That is fantastically unfortunately felt, gauged and seen, Darwin, but we

will speak to each other later.

And then Darwin came to this side. Darwin stands before us, because we had to have him. The happiness, that such a great one came from the earth, in order to experience him. And we went there: “Good morning, my friend, are you awake?”

Master Alcar, Master Cesarino, Damascus, the Half Moon, Christ was also there. “So”, He says. There was a young person standing next to us and we looked into his eyes and we saw the Divine attunement, and then this Child of twenty-five years said: “Do you also recognize me?”

“I do not know you.”

“Thank you, then I will come back again in a thousand years. But we are not apes. The human being with his Divine attunement created this realm of colours, for fatherhood and motherhood, by means of his divisions, Darwin, the animal kingdom and Mother Nature. I am the God who speaks by means of all of this.”

And then Darwin blinked with his eyes and he fell asleep for two years. He was cosmically-spiritually shocked. And Christ and the Masters left, they let him sleep. We let him sleep and each time when he began to think again then the ape appeared, and then the ape instinct stood next to him. And then the sister said, a beauty of colour and of light: “Can you compare me to an ape? I am mother!”

And then Darwin’s eyes closed again. A torture of the worst kind, which you cannot experience on earth, because this is a spiritual dying. He had to let go of his material Darwin. By means of the Masters, by means of Christ, by means of the Divinity of our spheres he now was humanly, but spatially buried in a conscious way. And there were no flowers on the coffin, no one sung and there was no one who said a word, he was completely alone. You will read that in ‘Jeus II’. Darwin sits there completely alone. And Christ said, and the Masters said: ‘Do you have any more of those resounding words so that he can get a good fright?’ Yes, Jeus has enough of them.

And then the theologian came.

And then Plato came, and Socrates.

“Just come, my dear child.”

We surrounded Socrates. Socrates wakened, we strummed on the harp of space, we inspired every string by means of life wisdom, every sound, Socrates felt the life wisdom of that which spoke in him.

“Oh”, this child says, “how beautiful this is. I thought right after all. Only, I was never able to taste the spirit.”

And that tasting and that spiritualizing, Socrates, we will now materialize that in wisdom of life. You see that from our garments, just look at our sandals, at the light in our eyes, at the colours of our hair, at our teeth, the



hands, the feet, the legs, at the inner, material, spiritual system, at heart, kidneys, blood circulation, which we still possess.

And Socrates also fell asleep. Not from shock, but the joy, the power that he was alive. He knew: I have entered the infinite and it is as I felt it, but I could not materialize it by words. I wanted to give it to those people there, those poor things, those poor souls, those wretches – they think they know everything – but then they placed the poisoned cup before me. But they will come later too. For only a few seconds Socrates opened his eyes and said: “Masters, may I lie at your feet?”

“No”, says the highest, Cesarino.

The beings, the Masters from the fourth, the fifth sphere, the cosmic grade – because they know what these children did for space – they come to him again, in order to be able to receive this life. And an hour later Socrates walks with the mother from the first sphere, the second, the third, the fourth, the fifth and the seventh sphere and the mother from the fourth cosmic grade in her golden luminous garment, with the light from the spaces, for her consciousness in her eyes, as a luminous beauty of truth, loving and kind, through the Spheres of Light, and this goat child feels supported.

Then Socrates says: “And where is my goat?” Because Socrates got to know God and space when he stood before his goat and he got a lick from that animal and he said: “How must I understand this, it is so warm, so good, so loving.” Because this sheep child began to learn to think when he saw that the animal absorbed the blades from the field. And he said: “How is all of that sorted, that precisely that grass is ready for my animal?”

And there we see Socrates now, walking through the Spheres of Light, in and out of temples. He is in the temple of wisdom, of mysticism, the sciences. How do you learn to think and to love? And Socrates walks in the wonderful palace which was elevated for you, at least for the human being, who got to know himself by thinking, who was able to accept, has spiritualized and materialized his Deity, and now possesses the attunement to the first sphere, and is free from hatred, from lies and deception, gossip, sully, thieving. That human being works, inspires and can never say again: “What does it matter to me.” Because then you are standing still, then you muddy yourself, then you steal the light from your twin soul. They now know that in this building, the temple of wisdom, every thought must be experienced in a birth giving and creating way, because one thought is a space, is love, is light, possessed fatherhood and motherhood, friendship, the being one with all the grades of life for God, created by him from the All-Mother, of which we have to master the sweetness and space as a Deity.

And in that temple Socrates says: “Masters, mothers, let me return to the earth in order to do it once more, they will probably have learned in that

time.”

Then the Master says: “No, another will do that for you, because that child is also already prepared. And he will possess the ‘wings’ for these spaces, he will give the word ‘wings’ and he will say to the human being, mankind: ‘I am the greatest after Him. If you bring that greatness in you to the awakening, it is only then that you will feel and understand me. But when you continue to walk, to visit and love the darkness, how can you then see and admire the light in the other life? Then you are darkness and when you have that grade of life, then you go to pride, then you cling to the possession of another, then you place the ‘cup of life’ before the human being as poison. Yes, then you enter the war and you act the general, then you are king and emperor, then you command and you put your name under the death sentence and you no longer pay attention to anything, because you are king and emperor and no one else.”

That is even worse. “Then just give me twenty poisoned cups,” Socrates said, “that is the violating of a Divine core, even if that core is prehistoric. Now the bible become hazy, now Rome becomes hazy. The bible means nothing more, because my goat predicted it to me. From those eyes light came, giving birth came and from the maternal heart of this life the true real mother’s milk, which was given to this life by the All-Mother, and I satisfied myself and it was good. And I said nothing, and it was fine.”

However, the human being on earth learned ... Socrates and the followers, Plato, Aristotle, Pythagoras, the ancient Egyptians ... They all learned in the temple of wisdom in order to say nothing, to first experience the word, so that our heart, our spatial heart cannot start gossiping. So that our heart does not run riot. So that we do not take part in gossip and nonsense, devastation, destruction, manslaughter, murder. So that we will be mother and will be father in the pure feeling. Because if you – Socrates learned that – are part of that which belongs to the darkness, then for your character and personality at a Divine attunement that is always a beating, the deformation of your Divine precious neck. The poison always places you before your Divine personality and that is your cursed hatred, the devastation, the destruction, your laziness.

“You have no inspiration”, Socrates said before he looked at the earth again from the Spheres of Light, “you dark beings dared to deform me, to be able to give providence to mankind, the new arising, the awakening, the inspiration, to express the word, God, Christ, the All-Mother. But you gave me poison. I will avenge myself with the lash of space. I will hit you with words and with wisdom, so that you become afraid and you will say: “That man knows everything.” Yes, I will now go to Omniscience. The Deity as sphere happiness now speaks through my heart, through my inner life and I feel

small and pathetic now that I start to feel and to see the other in me which I must still take to the evolution by means of giving birth, by means of creation, by means of the word.

Socrates is standing there and there are the others who can give witness, who will shout, but you do not hear their voices. They are your fathers and your mothers, your sisters and brothers who say: "Then finally become awake and conscious one day and begin to speak normally humanly, but now by means of the laws of Mother Nature."

Yes. Then the theologian came. I will go back from the spheres to the earth and there a theologian awakens.

"Good, are you awake, my child? Who are you?"

"I am ..."

"You are nothing here."

"I am a professor."

"Yes indeed, you were a very great academic. André also saw you a while ago."

"Who is that? Who is that?"

"That is a child of the earth, who departs from the body for the Masters in order to visit you, to see how far, how deep you would be in misery, because he wanted to know what your learning had delivered, had given to you."

"Who is that?"

"That is Jeus of mother Crisje. You learned, you made it known to the world – didn't you? – but your wife and your children shake with fear because the academic came in: "Silence, if I am sitting here!"

He went to the East in order to get to know Buddha, he locked himself up in the dungeons in order to find out how those religions reacted with regard to the human heart and he returned to the West, wrote wonderful books, but stood penniless in the life on the Other Side 'behind the coffin' and still feels the nails of his own wretched consciousness.

"You were a theologian, professor, doctor. What else? Do you see now, sir, life, that that professorship, that doctorship and your engineer qualification, your technical wonders mean nothing if you still do not honour, cannot love the smallest of all this life, because you have no love. You made a murderers' den out of pure, spatial, Divine friendship by snapping, snarling, boasting, pride; and that must now go. Do you still not bow now?"

With his slit-eyes, because he lived a lot in the East, he discarded his Western consciousness, with his slit-eyes he already started to tremble and shake. He did not dare to look at me, but still behaved like a mouse. He thinks: then at least I see something. Is it a devil?

"Where is God, where is Christ, I gave myself for Christ and God, I brought people to the awakening in order to show them all the things that

live in the world, I have my students ...”

“Yes, you had students, but you took them from dry land into the ditch, because your philosophical teaching had no meaning. Your philosophical inner life is darkly attuned. Yes, you are not in the Land of Hatred because you do not hate. You did not kill anyone either in this life, but you are sitting nicely in a sludgy mist – good – because you were boasting, so great, so well-known on the earth, as a child of sun and moon. People talked about you, you were received, but the Christ stood outside the door and called: ‘Why do you not let Me in?’ Just weep.”

And then the tears came, but those tears were no good. God and the spaces, a Master does not go into such tears because they know: they are false.

When you read ‘Jeus II’ soon, then Jeus wonders: “What is weeping actually? What does it mean when the human being cries until his tears run dry? Is that bad? Is crying until your tears run dry bad?” And then I also tell you something. I say to Jeus and Crisje, if the human being has true sorrow, really wants to think, has feeling and wants to materialize that feeling by means of the beating, by means of suffering and sorrow, then weep calmly and consciously your flesh from the bones. And when you are like a skeleton then we say on the Other Side: “This life has wept.” But when you are still in good health and when you dare to open your eyes again afterwards and dare to look at the human being, that is not sorrow, because the deep, real sorrow, that becomes the oneness with love, friendship, kindness. Because now the human being is supported by means of the spatial laws of life under the heart, which then received shape and consciousness on the solar plexus. But then the human being is no longer afraid of the Grim Reaper and then there is no more death, then there is only life rising, life expansion.

There were people who came and lay down there and wept and crawled over the earth when Master Jongchi manifested himself to a child on earth. And then I was next to him, I had to speak for Jongchi and then I said: “Do not trust that brute.”

Harsh? We do not mean anything by that anyway when we say brute, you discovered that. If I wish to interpret your own life then I must use the word that you know. That is called brute. Because the brute, that life, that God there, he would take us for a ride after years, and he has taken us for a ride.

Jongchi was swept away, Master Alcar was swept away, God and Christ were swept away, torn from the life, the human being is for sale for twelve hundred guilders, and he squandered his Divine personality again and then we, with the spaces, were at our last gasp. Yes?

And then, afterwards – seen earthly, seen materially, seen spiritually ... You cannot experience it here on earth after all because you do not look through people, but ‘behind the coffin’ there is no longer any question of hiding and

then the human being lies there naked before us. And then we pricked the professor under his human intellect – we came like that – and he got a fright, he got such a fright that he thought that a Divine bee had poisoned and stung him. But we tickled him consciously – really sweetly – we were busy stirring him a little bit. We were busy giving him the stimulant for good, clear thinking, so that there was no more question of feeling like a professor and academic. “Human being, you have forgotten yourself. What you mastered, Mr Professor, is professorship. That book, those letters ... you learned to write the language beautifully, wonderfully, you have understanding of the religions of the earth, but you consciously smothered the Divine religion as truth and kindness, which is love.”

Which of you would like to be learned, in order to then destroy and deform the life? If you are worker of your boss, then be grateful that you have light and you have nothing more in your hands than your food and your drink. Because if you have more – isn't it true? – then you will just do wrong with it, because you will throw it away, or you will kick another being with it, and that is your Deity.

I can continue like that, I will soon let you experience a few other personalities who came to the Other Side ‘behind the coffin’, who could walk into the first sphere just like that. But those who had to search for themselves between the Land of Hatred and the Land of Twilight, you will experience them so that you will get to know yourself, so that you will learn to understand yourself.

You will start to feel that you do everything and everything for your boxership; you fight. Of course, art, we have respect for that. If a human being defends himself and hits, exerts that enormous will in order to not let himself be given any beating by another ... But what is that? Why do you start to deform this beautiful Divine being in the first place?

You do everything for your piano playing – don't you? – you tinkle away every day. The wife, the children may not disturb you because papa is busy! At nine o'clock in the morning he begins until ten o'clock in the evening because he must do his finger exercises. But where do the character exercises remain, inside? Why do you not give a little polish – André said – to your characters? The mothers polish and mop and clean. When will you begin with the inner personality and will it get a good iron? Mend the holes for once in your human character traits. When friendship starts to speak, then you walk naked over the streets and then you are not wearing any stockings, any coat, any dress, any hat. There are holes in your spiritual cardigan, skirt, dress. Do you get a fright? Have you seen the holes, the pot-holes, the ladders – aren't they, ladies, mothers – the ladders in your spiritual stockings? The Divine spatial nylons – aren't they, I learned that from André in America,

we learned it there – they are not very whole, they are not ready, they are not finished, you cannot even mend them because the life juice has gone, they have no expansion; you wander round on the Other Side. Yes, you do not even have those nylons there, listen, because you are walking naked there. But you wander round there and you walk next to your shoes. There is no hat, there are no dresses; yes, frills. Did you experience the Land of Hatred? True Divine drowned cats live there. Also the human being, the man, he went under creating.

But we do not have any sympathy with them, because we know: they come up because there is no damnation. So true, so real we start to experience the spatial laws with regard to the earth and then we must honestly say: “I am a drowned cat.”

“Human being, give me a kiss.”

If you experience the screaming, the being one on the edge of the Land of Hatred and just descend there and millions charge at you just like that and can say: “You will not get me, I walk through you, you see, I dissolve” ...

“Where was that man a moment ago, there was someone here a moment ago, there was someone here just now, I saw him. Do ghosts exist?”

Yes, we haunt every second for the lower grade. We show ourselves, we dissolve again, we place a new footstep. They look for us there and we are sitting here. They look there: “The rogue was here.”

We are sitting here, before them. Just walk through us. But our character traits are wearing nylons. Our character traits are spiritually, immaculately, purely, cosmically fed. There is no wrong thought in me, and if there was one, then the Land of Hatred would have, then that animal-like instinct would have the opportunity of sully, raping me.

You do art – don't you? – you plod away day in day out in order to make your grease, but your wife and children suffer poverty because you want to experience pride. Why do you not go and act the mine worker? Why do you not sell those flowers, because you will never learn to paint, you still have to master that inner life. There was a Rembrandt, Van Dyck, but do you know what that cost them before they could be Rembrandt and Van Dyck? You do sport, you want to be world famous, you run that the pieces fly off, like a greyhound, like a flash through life, you get medals, because you are the fastest. And at home and for your space, for your Divine personality, do you also run as hard for that? Did God give you medals? Oh, oh ...

“Mothers, why do you no longer give birth?”

“I am not giving birth, but I run hard, so.”

You cycle. You can achieve everything in society, you take your material life to the top, you rise above church towers, but your inner life lies next to it and asks for spiritual alms. We see that. Yes ... (Someone coughs) Just have

a lovely cough!

The Spheres of Light ask you: “Mother, mother, do not work yourself upside down, do it neatly and carefully. Your space is immaculate – yes indeed – but when do those wrong character traits get your iron and polish?” Because ‘Jeus II’ speaks about polishes, about threads, spiritual threads and footballs. You play football day and night with your character, you box, you fence, you run, but you run away from yourself. No, you drag that other behind you and it is stone-dead, deformed, a leper.

I do not chase you away.

What do you have now of Socrates, what do you have of the first sphere? Now we are faced with the character traits of the human being, for the human being, for his spatial, inner personality. What do you have of kindness, of immaculate pure friendship? Fatherhood and motherhood, the oneness with every spiritual thought? Because now you can possess it. Are you not grasping too high? Do you always remain simple, and do you wonder: “Can I not do that?” I would not touch it. Do you find the work of another which is played and experienced with love sentimental? Then we do not need to give you the next part. Then God does not need to bring the Deity in you to awakening, because then you are a sentimental abyss. But that does not exist, it is not there on the Other Side, it is not there in space.

The flowers are simple and appeal to you. They do not imagine anything, but the creator does who has created that life.

“Arrogance, speak to me”, the flower said to the farmer, the human being who grows them. “Arrogance, why do you not kiss me every morning? We send you our kisses.”

Is that not true, Arie? Is my Arie here? Thank you.

“Is it not true”, I gave him an image, “that nature weeps and that you sit there and lie down and thank God”, the child says to André. “And I thanked God that I lay in the ditch, because I was so happy that God had blessed the life like that?”

You see, now you are a natural farmer. You call that a farmer? That is interpreting a Deity! That is bringing the Deity to growth and blossom by means of the life of God, the loving. That is what the Spheres of Light, where fatherhood and motherhood, what the Masters bow to and love. That is everything, everything, everything, because that originated from the soul of the All-Mother. That became spirit, that became light, that became father and mother materially. That received a character trait of which the personality now speaks, here on earth, for your twentieth century, for your bible, for your universities. And then, when you continue to accept and to love the life, when you are pure and never go too high – or the life cannot inspire you – then you are faced with that universal awakening and the moon says to

you: “Just come, I have already been expecting you for a long time, my child. Come back. What is it like for you on earth?”

“Mother, it is so wonderful on earth. I bring you the flowers of my heart, mother.”

“I know that, my child. How are my children there? How do the queens and emperors feel? How wrong they are, aren't they, my child. Ha ha, did you also have to experience the bible? I cannot reach them of course, because they still do not understand me. But we speak every day. We say: ‘Do not begin any longer interpreting that nonsense, do not throw it through the spaces, but repent, get to know me, because I am the mother who gave you life.’ Were you also a minister?”

“No, mother.”

“Then be glad. This is why you are so fast here, back to me. Sit down, I will send you my children, my life. Now rest softly. Are you already sleeping?”

“Yes, mother.”

“Can you still hear me?”

“Yes, mother.”

“Then, my kiss ... and now sleep. And during this sleep I am one with you, then we return to the very first moment where I began to give the cell life growth and then back to my mother, the All-Mother, the All-Soul, the All-Spirit, the All-Light, the All-Life, the All-Fatherhood and All-Motherhood, the All-Personality, the spatial laws of which you now experienced, my child, and you mastered the earth as my child. Where do you live now? Oh, I see it. In the first true, real, essential sphere in my life, where you are real and true, and no longer lie nor cheat. Where you kiss the life, where you placed footstep after footstep. Where your garment radiates light, where the light from your eyes draws up and satisfies the spaces. Where we get to know ourselves, learn to love, by means of which we give ourselves, by means of which we attune ourselves to the better times which will come, the Kingdom of God, the University of Christ. You experienced, like millions of children of mine, a life space, you gave yourself.”

You no longer take part in destruction and sully, you serve, you serve, you serve mother and children. But the mother will learn to follow him, to honour him, to live for him, because he earns the bread for her, yes indeed.

“You do your best”, Mother Moon says. “You do your best, you take care of everything, but then go by means of the thinking power which keeps filling your supply coffers, go with him, the creator, and grow. And if he is harsh, is wrong, then just give him his spiritual beating for free.”

You see, my sisters and brothers, we were still too much in space, but I gave you a Divine image, a cosmic image, a macrocosmic accepting. We went to the Spheres of Light. We experienced Socrates, your professorship. We went



through the minister and soon through hundreds of thousands of people of the earth, because then I ask you again, then the first sphere says: "What do you actually hope to achieve on earth?"

You devote everything for your art, for your task, for your writing, that is honour and fame. You write passionate novels in order to spoil the human being. You dance for some money and you give everything to that.

"Did you not hear and see that lady?"

"Awe-inspiring, oh, what an artist!"

Try looking inside. Is her love, her friendship, her kindness skilfully attuned to the Divine self in her? Is she so skilful, that motherhood speaks through her life? Did you see all those drowned cats? Did you see the gentlemen as creating power in their ring, wrestling and hitting themselves taking to the growth, conquering the other life? Did you see him looking round with twenty-four blond eyes, with twenty-four decays inside, because he cursed, he destroyed this life. He said: "You broken or I" and he also does art.

We are no longer talking about boxers, about runners, riders. We are no longer talking about the professors and the academics. We are talking about the pure, naked, universal, macrocosmic being, seen, experienced and accepted as a Deity, as a personality. And I am that, you are that and you are that with regard to your children, you are that for society, by means of your word, by means of your acting, your task. You are that as a milkman and as a grocer. But, do not deceive me for two cents. Do not add water to the milk if I pay you for real milk, mother milk, because then you are a material and spiritual thief. Who does not steal from the milk? Who gives me a third ounce if I must have two ounces, which I paid for? Who steals from his boss and makes nonsense while that child must pay and must make sure that wife and children have food? Are you lazy, are you indifferent, did you think that you could go through life playing? By making a fuss? Did you think that you could heal while you cannot heal yourself, while you do not know what to do with yourself? And did you think that space will receive you, will inspire you, will embrace you; space does like this and says: pffttt ... You roam there, you go straight back to an ocean, or you go to pieces against a mill which you built up yourself, fed, turning, and then it is still the Divine wind which inspires this child living. You have nothing.

"Silence, because I am writing."

"Do not disturb me, because I have to doodle."

That is praying? Ha ha ...

If you had only said: "Play the radio and make jazz music, let the pans and the things rattle, if I am thinking, I cannot be disturbed, mama, mother, father. And then what – do you see those pieces of trash which I make – do you not feel my love then, that I am love and that I receive everything?"

And then the human being lays himself at the feet of such a being and says: "That is an artist", because she gives her character traits colour and shape. Beautiful lips, beautiful garment; blond, brown, black has no longer any meaning for your colour of hair as style, but the laws of space for your Divine personality do, they put the spatial curling tongs in your hair and you have curly hair when you enter the first sphere. And if you look back to the first sphere, no, to the Land of Twilight, to the Land of Hatred, then you will see those drowned cats. You cannot make them curly. They do not have any nylons, they do not have any blouses, their wonderful, beautiful material organism has become brutalized in an animal-like way. The Divine source as food hangs as far as the bottom and they are standing on it. The shape has gone from this life because no character trait still possesses universal shape. The shape has been deformed because by means of your wrong, unharmonic thinking, you deform your Divine character, as a feature, as love, willingness, acceptance, bowing, being nice around you.

Did Master Alcar not write by means of 'A View into the Hereafter' and 'The Cycle of the Soul', 'Between Life and Death', that you will stand naked on the Other Side? But then we see your curls, we see your dresses and your hats, they are not there, because you are wearing something, because you feel pushed; you are heavy, you think that thousands of cartloads of feelings press on your life and your character, and there is nothing, because that is your unconscious self. Who are you?

Say again that I am sentimental. Say again to André: "What he gets is sentimentality." But from this source we possess the Omniscience for your unfortunate little self, the poor pathetic wretches whom we see going round as Gods; because we still have to accept them, with regard to your dictionary, your society. They are unconscious human selves, they still long for animal-like instinct.

Enjoy your food today. Today we are eating chicken soup. I really hope that I gave you a little piece of that bone which the Tall Hendrik had to bring and which I asked him for, yes, Tall One ...

If you now have 'Jeus of Mother Crisje' in your hands – do you all have 'Jeus II'? All 'Jeus II'? – then I say there and I ask the Tall One: "Tall One ..." Jeus is one with Master Alcar, with Casje. And then Casje says: "Greetings to mother." And Jeus says when Crisje is in sorrow, no longer has a crust of bread for the six boys and Miets: "Yes, Tall One, you play violins until they break – don't you? – you have already sawn thirty of them to pieces. When I used to speak to you and talked to you then you laughed at me. It was you. You were good, yes indeed, but what could you have made of it now? Bring a bone, a piece of bone with meat on it so that Crisje can make soup again. Where do you now find those spiritual-material bones?" The Tall Hendrik

stands there and cannot do anything.

If you only know the way, if you only have consciousness, then there will also be spiritual bones. Then there will be chicken soup every day because then that soup comes straight from Gethsemane, from the garden of Eden. Because then the flower says: "Take my honey and absorb that." And then you taste in that flower the origin of your new chicken. Because the flower also lays her life egg.

I am just in it and I must stop. I have only been busy for two seconds.

I see you (master Zelanus says this to the sound technician who operates the wire recorder), do you have another minute for me? Then I will steal five of them.

You can see and experience God as you want yourself. You can experience Masters straight through the Gelderland dialect, from the Achterhoek. And you can see him as a beautiful, majestic shape with a stick in his hand, his white shoes, his stripe in his trousers. But a spider is hanging on the stick and it is dangling back and forth and it bites you now and again, because the spider is watching over the cobra, the snake instinct also comes and without you realizing, because you are speaking after all, you are speaking to the people after all, that snake instinct has already strangled you and places a noose around your neck, in order to warn you and to point out, to say: "Lock on your lips, yours, highness."

You created us, you want the true, the kind for us, you want us to love you and you stab us in half. You deform us. You start to murder people there yourself. You lie and cheat, you make rottenness out of art, darkness out of science. You, highness, Divine being, no longer neglect yourself and come to the Divine state of purity in you and bring that to awakening. Give every character trait, human being of this age, a polish. Iron, iron your character traits for once and put a crease into your life breath. Let the light in your eyes interpret the expensiveness of your personality, but above all the beauty of your Divine attunement as human being, as father and mother. Let your walk, your gait be bright and cheerful. Do not ever let yourself be disturbed by anything and never in all your life. Because you cannot be disturbed as a Divine character trait, because you are part of this infinity. You are Gods as human beings and no more, but also no less.

(Master Zelanus lets a kiss sound.) I thank you.

Thanks for those beautiful children.

## The Divine personality for the human being – III

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. I come to you this morning with a surprise. Before I begin with the lecture, I have something for you, for my children, as I asked before: “Do you all have ‘Jeus of mother Crisje part II?’” Thank God, a few adepts of mine have felt and heard that and then I received from my pupils – I earned those books – fifty, sixty books in order to divide them out to my children who do not have the means.

The human being who can buy the books for himself in order to lay down that sacredness ... because the radiation which you possess, which you can receive during the night when you sleep, dream, because they are behind you or in your house, if you possess and feel that meaning, that space, that consciousness, that is awe-inspiring. If you can attune yourself to the state of purity of the universe then the books can – unfortunately they are sold out, but anyone who has them – ‘The Origin of the Universe’, ‘The Cycle of the Soul’, ‘Between Life and Death’ can heal you spiritually and physically.

André received the proof for this. In Amsterdam, recently, there is a child, it must be operated on, the following morning she will be admitted with a large growth in her body. But during the night the third part ‘The Origin of the Universe’ radiates the blessed, healing powers from Golgotha. Because she says: “I can no longer stand it, they must just accept me immediately.” The child’s screams can be heard in the street. But André and Master Alcar were on Golgotha. And that is a fact: by means of the books I will come to the Messiah. And in the morning, she falls asleep, the third part of ‘The Origin of the Universe’ has taken away the growth of four pounds. These books heal. These books take you to your Christ, to your Divine personality.

If you understand what it is about, then you will want to admire and take possession of those sphere-children day in day out. Then you will pass on those books for your ‘coffin’, for your first sphere, for Gethsemane, Pilate and then by means of Caiaphas. Or does the Caiaphas live in you? Or do you have to do with Pilate and you say: “Well, those books just cost me ten cents, I will borrow them, I do not want to own them yet.”? Then you also belong to the unconscious beings and you are directly attuned to a Land of Twilight. Because the human being who feels, who knows, the human being who attunes himself to this possession, that one receives the healing, the inspiration, the state of purity, the love for man and woman, marriage, fatherhood, motherhood, reincarnation.

And now, there are children who cannot buy them and who want to own

all the books. André wanted to publish them again, I told you that.

“The first part of ‘A View into the Hereafter’”, he says this morning, “I am already rid of seven hundred and fifty of them.”

“But”, the girl from Vienna says, “where is the money?”

“Money?”

Master Alcar says: “Now we must begin again, the pennies and coins have gone.”

“I did the right thing, didn’t I?”

“Yes, you did too well. I cannot afford that”, Master Alcar says, Master Cesarino, Damascus, the Half Moon say. And from above, the University of Christ, people say: “Now we can begin again. André has given away the foundations.”

There are millions on earth; you know that. People use those millions in order to make cannons, arms. People destroy. People have given temples, billions to half-conscious beings. But know that people cannot understand, and cannot accept all of this which rises above the human thinking and feeling and that analyzes the state of purity, the laws of the macrocosmos. People do not yet think, feel. People do not yet understand that these children come straight from the heart of the Messiah, also ‘Jeus of Mother Crisje’. And now I am happy that I earned these books, they were given to me, I can therefore do what I want with them. And now I ask the human being, the mother, the child, the father: “Stand up and do not be ashamed, I earned them. You will get an orchid from me, ‘Jeus of Mother Crisje, part II.’”

Unfortunately we cannot yet take care of part III – just remain seated – unfortunately we cannot yet take care of part III, but then I hope that I will get ten thousand of them, in order to be able to share them out by means of the human being who feels that the Other Side, the inner life is everything, and the earthly life is only appearance, a puppet show, a frilly carry-on, if you neglect your inner consciousness and inner life.

“Which one of you wants to accept an orchid from me?”

Which one of you is ready to say ... If you can do that yourself ... There are some amongst you, and we saw that, they led the elderly over the streets, so calmly, and let them enjoy Our Lord’s sunshine, and they received a quarter for this. But by means of those quarters, four, five copies of all the books have already been sold, and they were lent out to the people. And in this way this soul convinced thousands of people. But those books were earned.

The human being who has everything says: “I will borrow them.”

Why?

“It will cost me nothing anyway.”

But then you are nothing either. The human being who is prepared and can and wants to accept this ... Understand well, if you can do that yourself,

that is the orchid for Golgotha. But if you cannot do it, accept this. Take it from my heart, take it from André and Master Alcar, take it in the name of mother Crisje. And which one of you, which one of you is ready to accept that book from me?

I have already given out many of them, I still have thirty-five of them. If even more are needed, I will get a thousand of them tomorrow, I know.

Which of you accepts the second part, just put your hand up. One, two, three – not all at the same time – four, five, six, seven, this child there, this child – wait a moment – eight, nine, ten, now, eleven, twelve, thirteen, fourteen ... Any more? Fifteen, sixteen, seventeen, eighteen, I am selling nicely. Any more? Which of you do not have it? I have more.

There are children who spent four hundred guilders on books and business went so badly that now a finger is raised. She has no more possessions and yet she gave everything; we know that too. You will get ten, my dear. There are some who can give their heart, their life, their personality. Go to the table soon and accept it, take it. I will be rid of them like that. I will be rid of them like that. And when I place them in André's hands, they will be gone in five minutes. He can do it better than I can, but we are always careful. We go through 'the coffin' to the eternal life. But we know how the human being thinks and feels and works on himself. So you will soon go.

And then we will begin with the third lecture for the human Divine personality in you. I made it clear to you that there are a few laws by means of which you can accept that you are Gods. The human being does not believe that, because the human being says: "I, a Deity?" But we know pre-animal-like, animal-like, crude-material, material Gods, and it is only then that the spiritual Deity for the life 'beyond the coffin' speaks in the human being. Then there are also other laws by means of which we can experience the universe, the laws of God for animal and Mother Nature, for spirit and soul. But in addition to this it is striking, and it shows us the way and is as it were a Divine thread by means of which we can experience and undergo our contact with the God in us. Life, reincarnation and fatherhood and motherhood, four Divine laws, they are now – I will now go into those laws – they are now the laws and that is the hold for your Divine personality. What now comes around that and what you become, you will have to master that. But life is there, that is the Divine highest law. That life has attunement to soul, spirit, the Divine fatherhood and motherhood, the All-Source, the All-life, the All-light – is not it? – the Divine personality. The life takes you to reincarnation, so that is evolution. By means of this you have, we have, everything has conquered the universe, we went from planet to planet by means of this. The life, the reincarnation, but by means of fatherhood and motherhood we received the four essential Divine laws in our hands and can be established and expe-

rienced irrevocably, and you then just have to accept that you are Gods and that you one day represent God in everything, for everything, by means of everything. But now. And I took that to Gethsemane. I brought myself here again before Pilate – Pilate stands here – we went yonder to the Caiaphas in us and slowly we climbed up Mount Calvary and by experiencing and undergoing that we were nailed to the cross with the Christ. Then we made the walk to the first sphere and entered that Kingdom of God at a spiritual attunement and now stood in the light of the sacred universe.

When you read 'A View into the Hereafter', then Master Alcar says: "One in a million people enters the first sphere." And when I now start to analyze this for you – I will show you this – then you will soon say: "How difficult it must be to reach the first sphere." And that is not so simple either. That first sphere always lies on your lips, of course, because the first sphere is everything. And all of that is: harmony, that is pure love.

When you want to become Crisje, then you come in harmony with the third sphere, because she now lives in the third sphere. But you can experience that personality in 'Jeus I', in 'Jeus II', and soon in 'Jeus III'. And if you can later also experience the Divinity, that mercy that you experience 'The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof' and can accept and experience Crisje's ascension, then you will understand what kind of personality she was, for herself, for her Tall One, for Jeus, for the children, for space, for her Christ. I put a universal crown on this personality because this personality earned it. You could not come to Crisje and say: "Look at her", or "you should see this."

"Why are you talking so badly about the human being? You can talk as much as you want, but the human being is from God," Crisje said.

You can think wrongly about the human being, but then it is you yourself. You must not think wrongly because then Our Lord cannot inspire you. In the first sphere there we are free from wrong thoughts. We have nothing more to do with material love and we do not steal love; you must earn that love. When you want to earn that love, then you stay away from every paradise which belongs to another. Religions, Catholic Church, Protestantism, the bible has gone; we have one unity there and that unity is universal, that is macrocosmic. We are one with all the life which lives in this universe. We know the planets and the stars – no, not yet – but we live in that unity, in that fatherhood and motherhood. We have our arts and sciences, we have music, we sing, we are true. We walk in the silence and all the life, like these children here, smile at us. We support, we serve, we think wrongly in nothing because we have discarded our material thinking and feeling. The first sphere serves, the first sphere, the human being, that personality ... Even if you have been an artist, the art falls away, the radiating self receives everything which lives in this vicinity. That supports, that is always ready

to receive that life if you come, come to us, if it wants to associate with us; because people leave you alone there. We do not interfere with any lives, or, because all of that is mine, is of my soul, is of my love, of the two of us. She represents as a mother the first sphere as space, as life, as light, as personality, as motherhood; serving, watching, harmonic. In that life there is nothing which is not understood, that is always capable of receiving the word from the other one – even if we still speak a material language, that is not necessary, of course, because we are one from feeling to feeling – for God, for always and eternally again, the Christ, Golgotha.

And in this way we have our garment, we have the light in our eyes, we have our hands, our legs, our feet, we have our teeth, we have not changed in any way. Everything is macrocosmic-spiritual sound there. As the human being is in the material, lives on earth in the material world, as your body is, the spiritual heart also ticks, the spiritual blood circulation follows an own path and traces an orbit; every organ is eloquently conscious and loving, completely finished. The people walk there in thousands of garments, millions of colours, and by every garment you can see the harmony of the light, for the Divine realm of colours, for fatherhood, motherhood, art, science, love, harmony. We immediately know, we immediately see from the garment, in the light of those eyes, in the hair colour, that wonderful attire of the mother and the creator, whether that personality is in harmony with the first sphere. You can be love, you can possess love, you can have the feeling: you are already prepared, you walk there already, but you are still a stranger. So you now need seven grades in order to absorb the possession into you of this infinite macrocosmos at a spiritual attunement. Then we start to pray and to think. We no longer pray, we think: how do I reach unity? How do I go further? And then we go on our way.

First you get meditation. The people are lying down there. We walk past them, we do not disturb those people. Everyone is walking, thinking, looks at you: I used to know you, I was your father, but I now pass you because you live in me. Mothers and fathers are one there. The reincarnations of millions of lives reach consciousness. That is the first sphere. We meditate in order to come into harmony now with the higher grade of life. We start to rarefy and to spiritualize our thinking and feeling. We have thousands of millions of lives behind us. We have been on earth. We have seen the wrong. We know exactly that we went from the pre-animal-like grade in the jungle to the white race (see article ‘There are no races’ on rulof.org), we were drawn up by means of fatherhood and motherhood, by means of life. We start to feel the essential sources, we drill through spiritual walls as worlds and fling down everything, but experience that cycle and master the wisdom, space, the rarity. And then we start to think again for the human being, for moth-



erhood, for fatherhood, for the human Divine personality in attunement to the second sphere.

The first sphere is completely free from every lust, of course. Here you can no longer experience the not understanding, because here you are understood. You can speak about everything, everything is not dry, and the human being does not walk there miserably through that wonderful, Divine nature. Life is cheerful and shines. People laugh at the nonsense which the bible has brought. There comes the priest and the minister, I told you before, I brought you into contact with Socrates and an academic. But soon, when we are ready, then we will go and look in the sphere, the sphere which connects you directly with space. Because there is only one path for you. We know exactly which path you must walk. We take up position there in that vicinity and sit down and say: "Look, here comes the human being with his make-shift bag, his pocket full of factories, his back sown with all his gold and possessions." And then we learn that the millionaires of the earth, who have to accept 'the coffin', do not come any further than the lid of their coffin, they are attached to it, if they have loved the material life, of course. There are also millionaires on earth who really do good and who have received space. Because gold, art, earthly personality, your majesties – did Jeus not say? – your royal highnesses of the earth, everything of the earth remains there.

On the Other Side, now, in the first sphere we no longer see any royal highnesses because they do not exist. That royal highness only lives in you and is now spiritual nobility. The crown which you used to wear is now an old wreck because you sink away in it. The sandals which you have are heavy, because there is gold in them. Your face radiates lust, frills. You do not have science and consciousness. A God whom you love, whom you receive through the bible, that was a God of hatred. And that God murdered, he was so great, he thought out all those beautiful things for you. I told you: just become a general and just become an emperor and king, and you will be attached to your skeleton. They drag the coffin behind them. All that gold, all that possession stands there. You want to pull it with you, but it does not work. And then the consciousness, later, that another lives in grand style at your expense, from your slaving away and thinking. You will leave it behind you.

We will go out and have a nice time, we will make journeys, you will see. You can experience all of that soon, and then we will come back to you in order to give you pictures, scenes which are true, are real. Because for the first spiritual sphere the bible, or church, religions, mean anything, because there you stand in, you experience the true life. And then that sphere, that light, that soul, that spirit asks: "What did you master of that?"

Now you must start to think: "What do I have of that? What do I still

have of that in me?”

Gold, possessions, I do not say that you must give that away. You must now learn to think: how do I reach the end of this life? But what do I get from this life? What can I earn by means of it? We will still remain in the first sphere and I will go back to the earth immediately. We will go with regard to the first sphere, your spiritual personality – because it concerns that after all, after all these lectures, we are almost at the end – in order to see what use they still are to you and what you later, ‘beyond the coffin’ can possess for your spirituality, your Divine personality in you.

What do you actually live for? For fuss, megalomania? Do you sometimes grasp too high? Do you thieve? Do you cheat, do you cheat your sister, your brother? Are you mean, and do you want to experience all of this by means of an excuse? By means of an excuse? Ha ha ...

The first sphere asks you to meditate on what you are like. When you enter there then the Masters stand before you and then you will probably hear millions of people singing for you, millions of sopranos and altos, baritones and tenors, if you have earned that. There are some – I told you – who possess the attunement on that sphere, but they do not yet have that art, that expansion, that rarity. But love rises above everything, because that becomes the expansion of the personality.

In the first sphere – I told you a moment ago – we take care of everything. There we are one with millions of people of the earth. Languages no longer exist. There are no religions. Arts and sciences, everything is left behind. You come to stand naked before your first sphere. You are completely naked there, even if you are wearing a garment: you certainly and surely see the spiritual moth there, and it drills those holes infallibly in your lovely back, which takes away the adornment from the hair and weakens it, it takes away completely and consciously, infallibly, the light from your eyes. And they are then – you can accept that – those spiritual character traits as moths. Yes ... And then a human being like that is full, is full and emotionally charged with, from bottom to top the human being is covered with the spiritual moth. And no camphor pills or balls help for that – what do you call that – because Our Lord stands before you, the Masters look at you and now the soul has to begin inwardly as a personality in order to banish those terrible animals. And the more beautiful the human being now becomes, the deeper the human being starts to experience the rarity for harmony, for love, for Christ, for space, for his personality; then you see a moth like that flying and then that immediately closes the hole in your spiritual garment. The sandals become lighter, the lead dissolves, because you really get a spiritual character, you get a spiritual organism; the light from your eyes is not a pike-like, fish-like consciousness, but it radiates human feeling.

You can no longer say there: “Yes, I am everything”, you are nothing there. If you say: “I am everything”, then you are already nothing. Because there people do not say: “I am everything”, about the things such as people on earth know. The mother there is floating, her life is floating, honestly warm, sympathetic, understanding. That love in the human being for the human personality as a Deity is receiving, is serving, is full of the joys of life, authority, oneness in everything, for leaf, for plant, flower, tree, sun, moon, stars and planets, for sciences and arts, but now free from the nonsense with which the bible begins. Because you step over that paradise just like that and it does not exist. The tree of life where those terrible red apples hang, has gone, has disappeared. The Adam and Eve who were chased away from paradise now greet you, because there is not one damned. The Adam who then said: “I was the first one, with her”, you do not even know him there. The churches have collapsed for you, because lying and deception, the satanic garment of all those institutions, they live in the Land of Hatred. That lies there, that is the old rust for the spirit, but people do not make any cannons or aeroplanes from that. That has no meaning, you cannot use that, nor your thinking and feeling. Everything which you have given to that, even if you have been a Deity on earth, that lies there in the Land of Hatred. And that is dirty, dirty, very dirty.

In the first sphere we walk like that into the Temple of Doctors and then we ask: “Can you tell me something about how far the Masters are with regard to cancer?”

If an academic comes, and he is ready like a delicate child, then he is a child, a youth and then we go hand in hand to the Temple of Doctors, and then he speaks. In ‘The Peoples of the Earth’ I have analyzed a specialist from Vienna, and he is now busy there and continues his work and he will soon produce the greatest, most wonderful wonder on earth. Why? Because he gave his life on earth for mankind, in order to dissolve those diseases and troubles, therefore the karmic laws for the human being. He went straight to the Temple of Doctors and the Masters were with him in order to receive him with regard to Christ and his Divine personality. “Tell something about the tuberculosis, the leprosy, the cholera? Can you explain all of that to me?”

“Yes indeed, just come along.”

And then the academic goes back with the Master to the earth. And then this child gets cosmic education, lectures from the Masters, straight from the deep, Divine heart of the Messiah, and then this life floats over the earth and prepares itself for the next stage.

By means of this you can earn the second sphere, if there is also love, if the megalomania has left you, if you are only a child as Christ wanted it and said: “Let the children come to Me.”

The human being is a child, because this child accepts everything, he is pure, bows, loves. The first sphere is nibbling at your personality? No, the first sphere as the spatial consciousness for the own pure, plain love, which is harmony, is justice, that asks you: "What do you want from me?"

If you wish to possess light, if you wish to listen to sounds, wish to experience art, the singing of the higher children, then you must possess that attunement and that love. Or you sit there, then the sister or brother comes immediately and says: "Can I help you?"

"I cannot go any further."

"That is not possible either, you are standing on the threshold of the first sphere, you were not any further yet."

"What can I do?"

"Do not long to possess that because you will succumb. Do you believe it?"

"Yes indeed, I believe everything."

"Now you have to accept – if one word passes your lips: why? – now you have to accept what I say; here my word is omniscient and a law. You have nothing more to think about, because I go for Christ, I have received it by means of Christ, by means of love, by means of Golgotha; my word is law. I will no longer take you from dry land into the ditch. I take care of you, I love you, because you are my mother and my father, you are my child. Can you follow me?"

(To someone in the hall:) I am not talking to you, I am talking to that mother there. Yes, yes ... Thank you.

That mother is standing there now.

"Come, we will first return to the earth. We will first convince you of 'the coffin', how that reality came about. And then we will go back into the past, back to the moon in order to receive your reincarnations and to master the life laws of them as space, as consciousness, as the good in the human being, as the Divine foundations by means of which you experienced and expanded life, fatherhood and motherhood, reincarnation, there is no more to it."

"Do I love?"

"In those lives we did not love, in those lives we only just had to accept the organism and to inspire it, to give it strength and to make sure that a decent, normal, natural end came."

"Did we do that?"

"No, despite those mistakes and those murders and all that cannibalism you still reached the end on earth. And now you stand on the threshold of the first sphere."

"Master, what must I do? Is there then of the bible ...?"

Is there then, is this, is there that ...?" "You now get ready with the bible. But the bible goes away, only Christ remains. The apostles have done their

work? Very certainly: they live yonder. Those figures as personalities and human beings, as man and wife, they have reached the first sphere. But there are still some, who still sit in the lowest darkness and are still unconscious, because they have no feeling to begin with that love, that serving, that bowing. You can find and experience them there.

Do not ask about the clergy of the earth, you will experience them soon. You will see your priest. If he was a good being, then you will see him. You will see him anyway, in all his misery. But I must return to the world of the unconscious, because he has broken his life, he walked wide of creation. He must return in order to be mother and father. As God wanted it? No, as his life wanted it.

God gave us life but by means of this He represented himself for the macrocosmos. He is father and mother and – did I not tell you, did I not teach you and, now I come to you, did you not receive that by means of the books from Master Alcar and the Masters? – by means of that He represents himself, by filling the material worlds, this spiritual astral infinity.

Then the human being starts to think. “How do you wish to see me, my child? Do you wish me to be close to you? Do you wish us to laugh? We can do that too. Do you wish to have a pleasant explanation about space and life on earth? Then behave very normally, then come very simply to me and I will attune myself to that and this, your character. Do you wish to begin the analysis for the church and do you wish to see the clergy? Do you wish to experience Egypt, China, Japan, the peoples of the earth? Do you wish for science and art, insanity, psychopathy? Do you wish to know something about the stars and planets, why all this was created? Do you wish to know something about the first paradise? Do you wish to know your prehistoric consciousness? Do you wish to know why the earth received a place between sun and moon, and why Jupiter speaks to the human being? Why astrology, why astronomy, why academics came to earth? Why just one Socrates lived, one Buddha, one Pythagoras? Do you wish to know why there is no Master at this time? Do you wish to know why people raped, deformed the Messiah and finally nailed him to the cross on Golgotha? Do you wish to know why the church is doomed to dying?

Then I can now receive the omniscient word from the Messiah, because I possess the first, the second, the third and the fourth sphere with regard to the earth. I am the mouthpiece for you, for mankind, because soon we will begin with the building of the new foundations for the Kingdom of God, the University of Christ. Because the instrument was already born in the mother.”

That was at that time. We were still waiting until André awoke in Crisje. Then I already received the inspiration and along with Master Alcar and

the spheres. Yes, finally we will begin to say: "My word is law." No longer doubt my word. Accept: there is no longer a way around, no new life to be experienced or walked, this is it! And buts no longer exist for the first sphere, because we come with truth, reality, with love, with harmony, kindness. We have no more deception, no more lies, we are ready to devote our blood. But the human being on earth cannot do that yet, even if you give that human being – yes, there is an individual – thousands of lectures and hundreds of thousands of books, because the human being does not yet begin with it.

"To sit down, my dear sister, and to pray and to beg for God: 'Give me joy of life, you will protect me ...' "

How can God protect himself, when He knows that you possess a Divine attunement? You are a God. How can God damn himself?, I ask you. How can He hate one life of himself and favour the other? Do not long for any kingship or emperorship. Never ever put on those silk garments, because you will finally walk in lead sandals anyway. Because you serve murder, arson and deception.

Just put me in the cupboard.

André does it much worse. If we did not obstruct him he would rip this ornament apart and then he would fling those right in the faces of those great ones: "Dirty hypocrites, cheats. What did you make of France, ancient Egypt, Germany, Austria, what did you make of your Divine personality by means of the ages which passed?"

Yes indeed, the spheres can say and Our Lord looks at the earth, there is becoming conscious in that nobility. The nobility is becoming conscious. A queen, before, you were not allowed to touch her if she fell from the balcony, then your hand was cut off. Now she says: "Thank you." Development. Now you get a badge on your jacket because you were able to take care of the Divine life for the earth. Now you get a head bowing. Now you are allowed to sit at the table to drink tea. Before your hands were chopped off because you had sullied that Divine purity. Yes, mankind has learned something during those years. In the nobility people are bowing a little bit towards the good and true Christ. But words no longer mean anything, forgery is immediately laid open and bare in the first sphere. You can write now, you can speak now, you can talk, you can display your eloquence. No one listens to you, because they say: "I do not wish to listen to your false shouting that stinking sound in your timbre, because you are lying and cheating. You do not mean it, you do not have it, you are not it. You are not it. Go!"

Yes, people come to the first sphere. "Yes, I have it, because I saw Paul."

Yes, the false one.

"Ha ha", they say there, "there is one again."

You should see the human being who lies there before the first sphere, who

really prays: “Just let me see the light. I know that my mother is here. My mother has already reached it. Why does she leave me alone?”

The mother does not come. First the mother says now: “On earth I gave you everything, my blood, my true love. How did you kick, deform, sully my life, my personality, everything of the Messiah – because it did not even belong to me?”

Sisterhood and brotherhood no longer mean anything for the moment because the human being is universally deep here in this oneness, for light, for spirit, for fatherhood and motherhood, for reincarnation, for the spatial law.

“Mother, then just come to me, accept me again and give me your hands.”

“No”, the mother says, “I must be strict because you will now have to long.”

Now the mother lets her child long. She lets her child wait, beg. Tears now no longer have any meaning.

“On earth you wept. These tears, they are not yet coloured.”

“What has to happen then”, this little child asks another, a sister, a brother, a Master.

He says: “Do you not feel that then? On earth you always cried for, loved, the false self, but here spiritually coloured blood is rolling from your eyes, from your inner life, deep from your pure, Divine attunement. The same blood flows over your cheeks that Christ wept when He was hanging on the cross, by means of the crown of thorns and by means of the peak, the beating, the spiritual strangling which He had to accept. White tears have no meaning”, the Master on the Other Side says, “because this is only earned by means of blood. And in you there is still only just blood, immaculate, pure, red blood; if you weep that, you can enter.”

And then you should try to want to weep blood. Now you should try weeping until your tears run dry. Christ, God, no Master, no angel has respect for you and can go into you, because that blood must come. Because true suffering is spiritual giving birth. Deep, pure cosmic suffering is the giving birth of the personality and then the inner, spiritual heart rips apart, the veins open and then the blood flows over your lips.

Jesus wept blood in the wood when he wanted to do himself in, because it ran over his cheeks. He thought that he had hurt himself on a tree – I had to neglect it, I was not allowed to touch it because the human being does not believe that – and then he felt and had the blood on his fingers. The love of a child for the mother is so deep. The fight for justice.

“Why are you for sale then, mother? And the chap, he gets everything for nothing.”

Yes, society, mankind, – I will go between that anyway, you can read it anyway – buys love, a beautiful hat, beautiful shoes, beautiful sandals,

beautiful skirts, beautiful jackets, a car, cinema, beautiful flat. Or is it called an apartment? I must have a flat, a flat. I want ... Yes, people sing, people shout – I am already slowly coming to the earth, can you feel? – people sing, people shout, people do everything, just look in society. Just look into those eyes. Where do you come from? Are you sweet? Are you kind? Do you do art? Can you really experience spiritual art? Who was so great? Franz Liszt had it. Chopin was irritable again, when he entered the spheres, then the good Chopin had to learn to get rid of his irritability. He said: “What have I achieved? I had the wonderful, great feeling for Christ, for the love.”

Yes, but the very highest in him was still a little bit the vanity and the megalomania because he could tinkle. Did you really think – even if you sit here and you have hundreds of thousands of people and you play so wonderfully and so sweetly and so purely – that that means something for your first sphere? Become a Rembrandt, become a Van Dyck, become a Michelangelo, become a Leonardo da Vinci, become a Kant, become a Schopenhauer, become a Socrates, a Dante. Ha ha ... Become something on earth.

I connected you with the lowest, most simple ... Mother, just run. Mother, just take part in a boxing match and get a title. You will see. Everything now ... just become a general, king and emperor ... Just leave with your lead sandals, you will not be able to go further anyway, there is no eternity. Here you experience spiritual eternity, here you have the first sphere next to you.

“Oh,” someone says, “why would I buy the books? They just cost me ten cents.”

“Oh,” the other one says, “why would I pray to Christ, He will not hear me anyway?”

But the Christ lives in you. Golgotha is there.

Why did I go with you to Gethsemane? Why did we go to Pilate? Why did we go and stand before Caiaphas and did I tell you one morning: “Let the Caiaphas’, let the Pilates as character traits be killed in you. Smother these character traits, but accept and follow the Christ.”

In the first sphere everything is free, outside of us everything is pure and ready, we no longer have any lust, we only love, purely, spiritually. We have built up true friendship. The mother now, who wants to experience the highest and really says: “I must have a child, give me a child”, and feels that giving birth, that is the highest consciousness for the first sphere.

In our rooms we have the art halls. The painter, Van Dyck, Anthony van Dyck, you still see all his paintings next to him, the spiritual products are there, he earned them, Rembrandt too. They devoted their lives in order to give mankind treasures, for the eye. Also for the feeling, Beethoven came for this purpose, Mozart, Bach, Wagner, Schumann and the others. They gave, the Other Side gave the human being arts and sciences. But – the human be-



ing knew that, the Masters knew that and Christ knew that – love, because that rises above everything.

In the first sphere you see that you are life, have a Divine personality. Because you alone, with your soul, your life which reached the division with you on the moon, represent all the spaces created by God and which were conquered by both of you. There you have fatherhood and motherhood in you, there you, father and mother, reached oneness for God, as a spiritual personality. You completed your cycle of the earth, no, you completed the cycle of this space. You dealt with and experienced billions of lives. And now you stand there next to each other as children. You speak to the flowers. Because you will first have to know: how did a flower like that originate? Why did that flower get that colour? Why that yellow, that violet, that red, that white? Why all those colours? And then you both see, under your heart, by means of your heart, by means of your brain, it goes by means of your blood circulation, the Kingdom of God as colour. You experience that infinity directly by means of fatherhood and motherhood. Then the reincarnation comes, then the world of the unconscious comes. Then you know, if you are both attuned to the earth, why insanity, psychopathy, why all that misery was born, originated. And then you free yourself and accept your spiritual foundation.

And how can that be achieved now? How can that be experienced?

Then I can immediately take you to Crisje, then I can take you to the battle of life and death for Crisje and Jeus. And then we are faced with the truth of the karma. This Divine personality at a human attunement was beaten awe-inspiringly, but the love was buried and on the coffin lay two orchids, one from the Tall One and one from Crisje. And the high Masters, as judges, saw that it was good and that they were no imitation flowers. Because Christ does not accept them. Do you see?

However, the masses on earth lay down a flower there of five cents and that is imitation, paper or from oilcloth. The human being thinks he can pray rosaries, in order to walk past like that? Pray by means of your characters. Make a rosary of your character traits, then the church will be good again, then the Catholic Church will at least still have been able to do something for your lives. Because irrefutably there is a lot of good. People bring you to Christ, people bring you to God. Only, too many cents, too much gold, also too much damnation, too much sullyng; because now Christ is nothing more, they get everything. You do not need to earn anything, you just sit down, you just confess. This is why we wanted Jeus to know immediately that that priest did not know it.

“I will not go to confession again”, he says, “Crisje, mother.”

“What, did you say?”

“I will not go to confession again, but I will go to the Real One, there. I no longer like that stone statue”, Jeus said, I could not insert that either. He says: “Because if I look at that for a long time then Mary becomes cross-eyed. She no longer sees me. She has got four eyes. Mother, I cannot understand that.”

And Joseph – you heard it during the week – went to the first sphere, to the second sphere. The Tall One and Crisje laughed, because it is true, they are not the Marys, the Josephs who experienced the universe next to the Christ. They made Mary cross-eyed, you see, that is the intention. They raped Joseph. Joseph, he has nothing more to say, he just stands there and Jeus already saw that. They built up those statues. They sullied, deformed and raped the real Mary and the Joseph and the Christ. Jeus says: “They look cross-eyed if I look at them for a long time.”

Then mother Crisje says: “But that is not possible.”

“But I saw it.” He wanted to say more but he held that in. He was in the church with a little flower, he had picked it on the moorland. But it was the herb from aunt Trui? Those clove flowers of aunt Trui already had meaning. That clove flower in you, in the character, Crisje could always receive that again and she took it to the Divine, pure orchid. And she says: “You can say what you like, Jeus, but we need the church, and otherwise there would be nothing. What would people do if Our Lord did not exist?”

What would people do, Jeus, sisters, brothers, Hendrik, Eduard – or what are you called? – Miets, Betje, Anneke, Liesbeth? You give each other such beautiful names. You call your heavenly names after kings and queens. Oh, how pathetically small you are to give your life such destruction, because you do not know those lives after all.

Crisje and the Tall One received exactly the word as Jeus would be called.

Imagine that I had to tell you this morning: “Our Piet knows it.” But that is not there, because that is balanced. And by means of that you will soon see that you your earthly Klaas’ and Piets and Jansens ... This is why Master Alcar said: “I am pleased with Casje. I am very pleased. Oh”, he says, “there are already so many Gerrits, because they are pilferers.” But the Piets and the Klaas’ also pilfer. And the Frans’? Yes, beautiful names, they are beautiful names. But by working on and serving the inner self, then the character rises out above you. And then you say: “I no longer wish to be called that, I am now a universal personality. And a tree and a flower, they form my name, have my meaning, because I get shape.”

In the first sphere the spiritual name comes to you of its own accord, to you, to your inner life, your soul, your spirit, your personality, because – from space, from the Divine All – the universe will exactly illuminate your word, your personality, the flowers smile at you and then the spiritual, pure, eternal name forms itself for your personality, and then you can only just be

called, kindness, justice, I am part of the harmony.

God gave you – I told you before, yes, and before that – only one Socrates, one Buddha, one Rudolf Steiner, one Ramakrishna. You received meaning by means of your arts and sciences. But what did you master of Buddha, of Socrates, of Rudolf Steiner and the other children of Our Lord? What did you master of the books of the Masters, of Jeus? That is all possession of Jeus. What did you master of that friendship on earth? You do art, you are something, you are a boss, a sir. You snarl and your growl and you kick your children out the door. You cannot take anything. Did you learn something? Are you really busy?

Remember well, I do nothing to you – I am talking to the world – but I am talking to your inner life, to your motherhood, your fatherhood. It is your business what you do. We do not intend ... no Christ, no master Alcar, no God, no master from the highest spheres can want that, we do not want you to bow and crawl for us; we chase you away, we did not earn that yet. I did not even earn yet, that I can distribute all those books of André, Jozef, Dec-tar, Jeus, I did not earn that yet. But Jeus of mother Crisje has. If it comes to it, then he has the final word. He also said to master Alcar: “Writing is nice, you give the people wisdom after all. You always just look at Christ, at Our Lord; here you have the image of what you can earn. You write, you inspire, you get the art, yes indeed, you write wonderful books by means of my body, my spirit, my inner life. The people come, the world will have to accept that one day. But who must take care of the money?”

“Yes”, master Alcar says and I say and the highest masters say, “on the Other Side people pay with notes of twenty-five thousand million, which you cannot exchange there anyway, André.”

Then Jeus says: “The ‘doodles’! The ‘doodles’ there with your possession, beautiful tables with golden plates and syrup on them, it is still just the syrup of the devil.”

The dance of a highness for this world means nothing for a Christ and a Deity, because there came straight from the Divine All: “Have you earned nothing else by means of your nobility?”

Oh oh oh ... Moses says: “Did I die for that? Did I bring the ten commandments to earth for that?”

Tell something about your Deity in you. How do you wish to experience the earth, mankind for Christ. Do you wish to earn the heart of man and wife? Do you want that? Do you wish to be able to absorb those lives into you? Do you wish true love, sir, madam, father and mother? That can only by means of the pure, universal Christian love which takes you to Golgotha? You leave, people here love you, people accepted you, and tomorrow you will get your dagger-wound in your back, because they are frills. Is that spiritual

nobility?

The spheres now look at the top people of the earth, they follow the great people of the earth. Did you not experience the book 'The Peoples of the Earth'? Did you not see then that Churchill, your general, and everything, were followed in order to send mankind through this chaos? But, my children, that costs blood, that costs the blood of the Christ.

What is the meaning of all of this? Why did we write 'The Peoples of the Earth'? Why did you receive 'Between Life and Death', 'The Origin of the Universe', 'Masks and Men'? And then go on a spiritual sandal. You cannot experience any spiritual sandal, because there is lead in your feet. Every lie, every deception, every deformation and every murder is a thousand kilo lead in your foot; you stand still and you cannot go forward. Anyone who rapes God and the Christ, anyone who puts his signature at the bottom of a death sentence, punishes himself with thousands of kilos of lead for the feet and stands still 'beyond the coffin', is lifeless. And you must then and we must then say: "Yes, you are right"?

We are not anxious, we are not afraid, just 'bury' us. You just put us in your dungeons, yet we will go on speaking. But must we still obscure, deny, deform the truth, the reality also in the 'Age of Christ', for the Kingdom of God on earth? Must we make a fool of you?

"No", you say soon, "if only you had lashed out."

Even then we do not do that. Because we do not violate your personality, you must do that yourself. Lash out? And it happens so sweetly, you can do that with your cup of tea, with your little talk, so sweetly, putting down flowers secretly for her, but looking to see what she does.

Snarling and growling have no meaning in the first sphere. A wrong understanding, the story of yours, always wide of the truth, behind the word of Christ, that is sully, that is the 'burying' of the new expansion, the new expansion. There are people who always give another new story if you give the truth. And then they fall back to: "Yes, but then you should have seen that. Yes, I also have a lot to say."

Stop for once and accept and think. You cannot sully, obscure, deform anything anymore in the first sphere. There the law as mother and father stands before your eyes and your Divine personality. There you just have to show your colours.

"I am speaking, I am the truth."

You must first earn the truth. First you must prove what you can do for God, for Christ, for Golgotha, and then you can speak. First you will stand on the stage of 'Masks and Men' and then you will experience that you stand completely alone in the world one evening. Then Frederik says: "I am completely alone and naked on the stage this evening. There were no flowers."

For everything which I get there, we are grateful. I am grateful to you for this light, for this life, for these little children (flowers), because they go straight now, half, from now on naturally and of course first to mother Crisje, and then Crisje and the Tall Hendrik add theirs, from their garden of life, planted, absorbed, and then just to Christ.

We speak by means of 'Masks and Men' about spiritual sandals, we talk about spiritual garments, we talk about devotion to duty, pure love. Frederik stands before you. What do you have of Erica, of Hans, of Frederik, of René? When are you really a mother? Do you wish to just sully all of this again? Is your art so great that you must keep the silence in your house, your vicinity, for your awful, pathetic little dolls? Yes, we shouted that at Rembrandt, your Titian too, your Dührer and all the great ones. What did you do with your beautiful funeral orations? You depicted Christ there, but you did not absorb any of His life into you. You snarl, you growl, you were a Master after all, but on the Other Side art no longer has any meaning, a painting, your piano playing mean nothing if you do not have the light of space in you, if the love for those spaces, for every character trait as a spark of God, does not possess any viability, does not know any life space, is not love. Because then every Divine eye dies out and becomes deformed, finally and in the end you just have to accept that, it is the life light of your pike: as stone-dead.

Yes, you look at the human being and you dress so beautifully – I provoked you, I provoked mankind – the ladies, don't they, the mothers get their hair curled. Beautiful curls, but is friendship also served, curled like that? Do you sit down for hours on end in order to doll up your inner life? Harsh word – isn't it? – I am harsh again. Is the mother so sweet that André can say: "If only she had bought a pair of spiritual nylons?" Just spend that money for your inner character. Just share out, become like mother Crisje, because I assure you: by means of this life you can experience and receive the first, the second and the third sphere. Do not come with stories if the truth stands before you. Think, listen, become a boyfriend, become a girlfriend. If André says: "What are you doing there? Why did you do that?" then his Divine space warns you, all of this which he received, experienced and was able to see, and then he breaks that for you. You break everything. If he could not break everything, the life of André would have no meaning. But he receives you in an animal-like way, in a pre-animal-like way, in a crude-material way, materially, spiritually, cosmically. And he is capable, by means of us, by means of the Masters and by means of his love of wanting to serve, his love for Crisje – because you are not for sale – he received the omniscience at a human attunement, and can receive you and can receive and draw up mankind, everything on earth, absorb it into his loving heart and support. You do not know this life. He is ashamed and you hit him if he sees and must

accept that you do not understand this love. Do you have sisterly love and maternal love? If you love your sister and your brother ... It is not an art to love your friendship.

“But”, we say and the first sphere says that, “when you kick and hit me yourself from those first spheres, which I want to give you, then I search for a life in the state of purity of God which wants and will accept and understand me, and then I no longer need you. I will finish my task.”

Or did you really think, my sisters and brothers, that if you kick your love out the door, snarl at and break, and are too lazy to take the book of Christ in your hands: “I will see about that later” ... Then you are standing outside the first sphere. And then the human being who yearns and devotes everything for his Divine Kingdom, is in the hands of the Messiah. And we can no longer break that, we support that. The human being, the mother who yearns, she stands immediately in the paradise of the Messiah and experiences the Gethsemane. Harsh? In this way the human being builds happiness, loving fun for himself, the oneness with society, with friends, sisters and brothers. Every wrong word sends your love out the door, because this is the born paradise. Every harsh word which you say to your wife and your husband, that removes you from each other. And woe betide those who snarl and snap and kick and deform. The human being who can possess the first sphere, he no longer goes into those frills, he says: “I will finish my task. I will serve you at the cost of everything, because I have it so good, so simple.”

The Christ went there. Socrates had to take a poisoned cup, he brought himself there. But the art to want to continue to live, the art to want to serve, the art to be able to receive that tormenting, that tyranny consciously and yet to share out the sweetness as flowers of different colours, that is the spiritual, human, cosmic Divine personality, which then awakens in the heart and under the heart of the mother and the father for this sacred, universal, macrocosmic oneness. And you live for that.

When the creator of all life, the simple, pure, clear human being, starts to feel the cosmic oneness, the mother too, then her life blood radiates those powers and she weeps inwardly. And when the other one says: “I do not like that” – we know that here only the mother sits and there the man, and that he will experience his life outside of there, and that the mother fights for and possesses inner life, and that she must do that secretly otherwise she will get arguments in the house – we tell you, mother, even if you were to have to leave him – you do not do that, you fight on, you will get the eloquence – but Christ and God, the Spheres of Light, millions of Masters as father and mothers stand next to you. You come to the Messiah, you attune yourself to Gethsemane, you go to space, you already fight for life and death for spiritual unity, for this spiritual becoming conscious, you do not let your awakening,

your growth be taken away. We stand next to you. The Christ in you, the God in you force you anyway to receive, to deal with, to experience the wisdom of the Masters, the wisdom and the love, the gospel of Christ and to use it for the personality.

The man who sits here alone, of which the mother says: "Go to that devilish carry-on", he does not need to be angry, but just leave her with her devilish frills of the Catholic Church. Because if the Catholic wants to be honest and good, then the Catholic does not scold at Protestantism or Judaism or Mohammedanism. The immaculate, pure human being, as you can experience Crisje and want to see her, says: "For Our Lord we are all one." That was Crisje.

"I am Catholic, but being a Catholic", Crisje says, "does not have everything. There are more people in the world."

And when a human being makes a mistake people do not murder the human beings. So one life keeps taking care of the other. If you want to give maternal love, then grow and collapse for your love. Weep blood, but do not speak any words: "I am this and they should know me. An art, this is an art."

No, that is not an art, because every human being will explain to you that you are good. But when nature does not say it, when the flowers in your vicinity wilt and because you still do not wonder: why do those little flowers always die like that? And why do I have this and why do I have that? Then that is your rotting, pathetic personality which lets the life of the pure God suffocate and wilt. You suffer from anaemia. You no longer have any life, any yearn, any consciousness, you do not have any unity; you gossip, you talk, you destroy, you lie, you cheat, you are false, you are mean, you have pride.

I am not talking to you, I am talking to mankind and to space. Here everything frisks about. I look into millions of faces, because they know who I am. I fight for the Messiah, for my Divine personality in me.

Master Alcar really envies me that it cannot be he who speaks. He is now too far away. I still have attunement to the earth, he no longer has. Anyone who is outside the fourth sphere, he does not come back in order to speak, because those people are too rare and spiritualized. They cannot descend into the human misery, the destruction and the sullyng, into that aura which now comes towards me, because that aura stinks.

I am not talking to you, otherwise you will walk again with a pressure today.

"One, two ... (takes flowers), may I steal two of them? One, two ... three; you will get them: I am that, this is André, this is Crisje."

(Lady:) "Thank you."

"Do you know that people are following, holding onto you?"

Hold onto what you possess and have. Serve now, come to being open, to

being awake. Become a human being, become a mother, become a father.

I have to soon release you, we have one more lecture. How I slaved away in order to draw you up. How was I able to give myself during these months?

“Oh, what a beautiful lecture we have.”

What a beautiful lecture we have, dare to say that to me one day. What is beautiful? Bent, often weeping, you went home, deeply moved, I can make it even deeper, I can go even further and then you will really jump apart. Then I will take you to the Divine sacredness in you and then I will descend into your faults, into your faults and wrong radiation, because I see that, it comes towards me. And yet we must get through that with loving feelings, we must force it back to your society.

We could connect you with Christ. But, are you already prepared? When your buts, your buts and whys cannot yet dissolve and you are not yet yearning, you do not yet want any foundation of the University of Christ, yes, then words have no meaning, then the blood of Christ has no meaning. And then the writing of books by the Masters, Master Alcar and me and the speaking and the talking, then the love of André and Crisje is nothing, then the fourth, the fifth, the sixth and the seventh cosmic grade mean nothing for your life. Because why not? You are always still earthly, crude-material, you have still not started with growth, with unity, with love.

“This is for you.” (gives a flower)

I do not intend to give the human being happiness this morning by means of a little flower, but dry it, put it down next to you, that is from your love. There are more of them. But there are also some which do not want anything to do with this. There are also some who have showed their hearts and now – remember this now – you do not do this for me nor for Jozef Rulof, André-Dectar, nor for Master Alcar, but those are the foundations for yourself ‘beyond the coffin’, those are the flowers for your life garden, that is your Golgotha, that is your love, your happiness. You have that yourself.

Are you capable of pulling a thorn from the heart of the Christ by means of some love and some consciousness for this poor beaten mankind, your life blood? Are you capable of wetting His lips by means of some mildness and human respect? Are you capable of looking out for Him, so that the demons of Jerusalem, the Romans can no longer provoke Him, no longer beat Him? Then you are a child of Him and it is only then that the lightness of space enters your life as a floating shape. Then you have, my sisters and brothers, made a beginning for eternity in order to let your ‘wings’ grow. And then you are a part of Amentoteb, then you are a part of Dante, of Buddha, of Socrates, then you are a part of the University of Christ in the true personality, for your human thinking and feeling for the love, then you have accepted the unity with God, with Christ, with nature, with all laws of life and you



are bowing and loving.

Yes, and then what? You think of yourself. André no longer has the right, he left that on the Other Side, for him no right exists any longer, that right went to the Messiah; and He will decide? No, not yet that. André can do what he likes with his life and his thinking and feeling. But the sacred inspiration lives in us, lives in him in order to draw mankind up to the Kingdom of God, to the new evolution, to peace and quiet and well-being, awakening. He mastered that. And that is the goal, that is what you live for. You did not come to earth for that purpose; no, you go back to your All-being for that purpose. You are God.

André gets – people learned like that – he gets a letter this week from one of our old adepts; that is not even an adept, that man always provokes him. He says – and that goes to the spheres, if the person who feels this can absorb that and if it is necessary one day then you can give the word of God back, because we want to help those children again – the man says: “You will not write back to me”, that is to André, ‘because you cannot stand that an adept rises above your head. You cannot even take it that I possess the contact and you do not wish to accept me, that is a defect of your self. I have it now.”

In this way they learned, then they just become conceited, then they become great. And then they want to stand here and then they are talking about communism. Then one says: “They stole my jacket”. And the other one no longer knows what to do.

But I told you anyway, if you really want to possess inspiration, then run back home and first begin to lay your foundations for friendship, for society, for your love life as father and mother. Then speak here.

“We will give you the possibility; if you pay it yourself now”, Master Alcar says.

And I said: “That is good.”

He said and she said and society said ... The Masters do not speak by means of that life, he does that himself. What an art, don't you think? Art. Those people have not understood that? No, those people walk back from the light to the human darkness, they possess it themselves. Anyone who just materializes one wrong thought, stands behind the first sphere. And now the sullyng of mankind with regard to Christ, God, the Spheres of Light; illness, misery, lying, deception, murder, arson.

Until the next time, for the last time, for the last time.

If space says that we must continue, then you will see us in a few months again.

André says: “Just give me ‘the coffin’. I now long for Crisje.”

We have Crisje next to us day and night. But in order to be there now, in order to experience with her the real ascension ... You think of course: André

sees Crisje every day, but he does not get the possibility for that. He has to think here. He must release Crisje, the Tall Hendrik too, Miets too. He may not even think: "I want to see Crisje tomorrow."

Yes, when the book was published, then Crisje came to him and says: "Jeus, in the spheres they are talking about me. And they are all flowers. Jeus, Jeus ..."

Then Jeus, André, said in the middle of the night, he had got up: "Mother, for me you are never for sale."

I thank you.

## The Divine Love for the human being

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. In 1947 I said: “You have picked the garden of Eden empty.” The children of God were roughly pulled from the ground. But now we have and we must accept that you yourself are busy giving the garden of Eden radiance, light, life and love, aren't you?

We will talk this morning about ‘The Divine Love for the Human Being.’ It is a pity that I must actually begin with the Divine love after all these lectures, because for this purpose I need five thousand lectures, hours, in order to be able to explain the love of God to you. If the Masters – and that will be the case – give us the powers, then you will get to experience and to see the philosophical systems in the new season, which I talked about at the beginning of this season. And then we will establish together, by means of the Cosmology which you now experienced, how we are true, just, harmonic for the astral world, for fatherhood and motherhood, for thousands of laws of life. And it is only then that you will be able to establish: I am like this, this is my possession. I talk: “I want, I want, I want ...”, but finally the human, spiritual will must prove: yes or no.

From the first sphere we came back to the earth. I told you and showed you a bit, also the books ‘A View into the Hereafter’, what is needed in order to experience and to reach that first sphere. Every spark there is now a character trait. That first sphere, the second, the third and the cosmic laws, that is a world and actually just one character trait. One character trait of the human being places you outside the first sphere, or you have laid down, conquered that sphere fundamentally. And that finally becomes the inner life, the harmony, kindness, justice, being open, it is the inspiration, it is fatherhood and motherhood and, of course, then love.

How can you now master the Divine love? By experiencing the laws which go straight through society and to attune yourself to the life ‘beyond the coffin’. We now get to see: the soul, you have that. You are soul, you are attunement of God. You received that attunement because you are Gods as human beings, as human beings in an animal-like situation, as the jungle and other peoples, the individual still has to accept.

We took you along through the bible, we laid open the mistakes, the untruths of the bible. We went back to the origin of creation, because there the first Divine word was written, spiritualized and materialized, wasn't it?

I drew the cosmology here. You read ‘The Origin of the Universe’, so, of course, you are capable of being able to receive all of this and then to analyze and accept it for your own life, and now with regard to the first sphere

to weigh up, to attune every thought, every word, each deed, an action, to those Divine laws of life. Now you are man and woman, you are father and mother, you are a spirit of God. God divided himself. The All-Mother, the All-Father gave himself for this life and started to materialize himself. We experienced nature, the stars and the planets, human being and animal, light, life. We accepted fatherhood and motherhood, you became it.

We went through Socrates, Plato, back to ancient Egypt, where the first foundations were laid for mysticism. And of course we got to see 'Between Life and Death', of which Master Alcar gave you the Master Dectar, Jeus, Jozef, André. In order to explain the Divine love to you and to let you experience it a bit, this is the only opportunity for me to give you an idea of Jeus, Jeus of mother Crisje. Jeus earned all of this now, not I, but Jeus. He places it in the hands of his love, Crisje, and of course the human being who now still lives on earth. It began in 'the coffin'. This life is always under the influence of the Masters. If Master Alcar had a gram of wrong, unconscious feeling in him, then Jeus would have walked straight from dry land into the ditch, as the 'Masks and Men' gave you of revelation. But behind this lives a feeling and thinking which is directly adjusted to the Divine love, to Golgotha, Gethsemane, art, sciences.

You got to know the first part of Jeus. You got to know Crisje, you absorbed the Tall One, Miets, Johan, Bernard, Gerhard, Hendrik and Teun. All of them are part of this mankind, of the Kingdom of God on earth, which will soon happen. But everyone has to accept the laws for himself and to change them in that spirited world, finding attunement to law after law, life after life. And now the human being is faced with his own Divine, spiritual, human personality. Isn't he, you experienced that.

Because the human being experiences society ... For you it appears difficult and yet it is so very simple if you just hold onto that truth, that harmony, the life for 'beyond the coffin'. You have to accept now that you now, now already, are standing on 'that coffin', because there is not actually a 'coffin'. You do not need to be afraid that you will not be seeing after the life, you will be seeing in the darkness and in the light. Because also the demons, the satans there – you will read that again in 'A View into the Hereafter' – have consciousness for the animal-like inner life and are open to it, accept it and love it. But that which takes the human being to the Masters, to Golgotha – those pieces of proof exist, the Christ was born for that, He brought the Divine gospels as love – you will master those laws. And now? Now the human being is faced with his inner character, the difficulty which is so awe-inspiring as the macrocosmos had to accept and to experience with giving birth and creating.

God is harmony in everything. Stars and planets have had to trace their

power, their orbit, they emit light, they gave birth to millions of lives and there were no disturbances. The All-Mother thought: this is going well. There was no human thinking present in order to destroy this, on the contrary, it was steered and inspired by the Divine growth: the condensing and the spiritualizing of the first law, the hazes. And then this firmament could begin for the human being. Because what would be born from that, would represent the God of all life.

And now on earth – here lie the children, you are that yourself – life came to spiritual-material attunement. The human being received a Christ. The human being knew a Golgotha. The human being is open to the macrocosmos, which Christ spoke about; the Kingdom of God as the university of His life began with this. And now the human being thinks: the University of Christ, how must I think about that, how can I enter that temple?

And now I want to give you the picture anyway, in that short time, for the months that we are apart, so that you will sense that everything, that whole temple can be found again in your smallest character trait. If you are now angry ... Because I have to return close to mankind. From the first sphere, from the macrocosmos, from the Divine All – and Christ also had to do that – we have to take part in the social feelings, we have to descend into the sludge of the earth, but we remain ourselves. And there lives and lies your Divinity.

The books which were written by the philosophers, the few words which were established immaculately and purely from the Christ in the bible, by means of the bible, give you the picture to see, to experience how the human being must act in order to bring that Messiah in himself to awakening.

“I love.”

Do you know that very certainly?

“I love you, I cannot live without you.”

Yes indeed, we say now in ‘Jeus II’ and in ‘Jeus III’ and in the other books, in ‘Masks and Men’, tomorrow the door will open and they will kick you out the door. But that is still not even bad, then at least you are away.

When you want to accept and to experience in the first sphere the life of God and for yourself, your sisters and brothers, then you most certainly have to accept this here on earth. I made it clear to you that the spiritual moths in and under your heart nibble at the life aura for your spiritual personality. And the fall, suddenly, by means of a harsh word, a not wanting to understand for the good, that hits you and kicks you from that infinity, because you have now rebelled against the laws for sun, moon and stars. Your orbit which you now trace for infinity and your Divine love, does not go directly around the Divine sunlight, but goes to the left, from dry land into the ditch.

The human being now has his character traits in his hands, and I asked you a while ago: just look what is wrong and what is good in you. And al-

ways – I told you – evil can be accepted and experienced, the gossip, the talk, the destruction for the human being with regard to the other life; but the good, that is so difficult. I am not harming you. And we are not harming mankind either. But every ‘insect’ will soon stand before the first sphere, it will lie down in Gethsemane and reach meditation, it will stand before Pilate and surrender itself while we have the Divine authority in us. We do not hit back, we go straight to the Caiaphas and let ourselves be cheated and lied to, we come to stand before the kings of the earth and laugh at them inwardly – actually not even – from inside, right in their faces. We sympathize with this unconscious self. We know that they will soon tumble from dry land into the ditch, have to accept this muddy consciousness. We know much more.

We went back from Golgotha to Caiaphas and rising up again and we let ourselves be nailed to the cross. And what does all of that mean? What did the Christ mean by that? If He – I explained to you and the Spheres of Light prove that to you, that is the first sphere, they are those heavens, they are the ‘great wings’ – had already sent out one wrong remark or feeling inwardly to Herod, Caiaphas, Pilate, then the Christ would have lost His Divine All and consciousness. He would no longer have been able to feel it, because He would have attuned himself to the evil, to the not wanting to understand, to the dominion of the earth, mankind. He did not take part in that destruction, on the contrary, He remained himself.

Everything now in space and where you look – just look at the realm of colours of God here – harmonically experienced that growth as fatherhood and motherhood. These are souls of one colour. You want to experience love as man and wife by locking yourself up? Do you now want to be harmony, do you want to be working?

You ask André: “What is working?”

Well, the working is and means: to inspire, to spiritualize and to materialize your life, your spirit. You want to bring yourself to Golgotha, to Pilate; and the human being is a Pilate, a Caiaphas over and over again. And then you are faced with the professorship, the wisdom of the earth. Good, you are faced with your minister, with your bible. And now, now you have to experience the philosophical systems, that means the truth with regard to the animal, society, Mother Nature, your being a father, always your being a father, your being a mother and it is only then, afterwards, when you experience the growth of that, which is as deep as the macrocosmos .... I said after all: your character trait is as deep as the macrocosmos and you will give that light. That thought, that character trait must now find attunement to the infinity for your spirit, the Divine All in you, the attunement to the All-Source, the All-Mother, the All-Father, the All-Light, the All-Life, the All-Spirit. And here we now enter society and the human being.

Now I can talk and talk and talk, explain the laws to you, we keep getting those pieces of proof, and then God says nothing and no Christ and no Master, then you break your inner, spiritual precious neck, in order to be able to give the proof for Gethsemane, for Pilate, mankind, yourself.

Are you love? Are you love for mankind? Are you still love, but for yourself? Do you only love what was created by you? Do you have a family love? Do you have a social love? Is your love still animal-like? You can establish all of this for yourself, it can be experienced and analyzed now, after all, you have received the books from Master Alcar from the University of Christ.

We actually no longer need to speak anymore. André says: "It is now enough, because when I look and stand, and work and serve and inspire, then ... and I pull them along, and I have them sitting on my back, on my head, in my pocket, I have five thousand and five million of them hanging on the tops of my fingers and I keep seeing four, I see five, I see ten thousand of them dropping down and they say: 'I will rest because it is too powerful for me.'"

Oh, how difficult that is to be able to earn something for yourself. How difficult it is to be sweet, cordial, kind and just. Yes. In society now, you can almost not move a footstep, or you enter a mud pool in justice. I gave you the proof. The justice puts the life of God in prison. The justice which your society possesses – you will get those lectures later and then we will be faced with your judicial authority – says: "That man must die." And then the life of God, a Divinity in animal-like and to animal-like attunement, is struck down. People no longer think about those lives, they no longer have any meaning for this world, they are bad.

But I told you, the ten commandments forbid you to kill life. The ten commandments say: do not kill, because Golgotha is love. That still lies too far away from your personality. That is something which you have nothing to do with, if you are busy placing the footstep, laying the little foundation for yourself for the first sphere. And then we are close to each other, then we speak to each other day in day out. We have to do with each other because that awe-inspiring space can only be experienced by man and wife.

As an individual in society you have nothing. Even if you take part in art, even if you have the voice of space in you, the universal timbre – you know all of that for that matter – then you are still nothing, then you only have a little art. You now also walk wide of the creation, you are not much more than mister priest and the little nun. You are a male artist and a female artist, you represent singing, you represent something else, you actually act with the life for the space of God. You are comedy at a hundred percent. But to experience the oneness every day with a spark of God with whom you are involved, yes, that is the only possibility, we know that, we saw that, we had

to accept that, the first sphere was drawn up by means of that. You can only experience that by descending into the human being and to look and see there what is good and wrong.

And now. Now you will watch over your personality and never ever send a materialization into the world again, and under no circumstances build up a spiritual radiance which destroys the other life. You are always prepared to pass on the bliss of your spiritual self to the human being, the child of God. You are busy drawing up society, your word becomes wisdom, your word gets 'great wings'. You will soon get your love back, because you are harmonically, justly busy laying the foundations for the 'great wings' on the Other Side. That is all a great deal and that is all so awe-inspiringly wonderful. But now to see and to want to experience to take in your hands the core, the simple self, and to say: "Look, this is what I am like, this is what my character is like, this is what my personality is like at the moment. Do I have true human love?"

The Divine love for the human being, you can only experience that – I will lay down those cores – by being in harmony with nature, with the animal world, with the human being above all. Did you really experience the giving birth and the creating under spiritual human power?

I explained to you before that you possess the Divine character traits, because now that you can still give birth and can create that is the representation for the All-Mother. Because by means of this the universe received condensing, a shape, the personality started to speak; and that taken back and built up again, taken in hand and spiritualized, that became for the first human being who had completed the cycle of the earth, the first sphere on the Other Side.

"What", I wonder at the moment and André says that, "what were you able to master in those months, in those years, in those seven, in those six hundred lectures, with those beautiful, those wonderful books of the Masters?" Did you now understand that a harsh word, a wrong understanding takes away the inspiration of your spiritual self, that one character trait, a feeling which suddenly enters you, directly goes against – with regard to Christ, because that is our Divine example – the first sphere, the oneness with your husband, your mother, your love? By experiencing and undergoing the law now, the action now, the speaking, the accepting of the human being, giving that thought, that oneness, that handshake, that looking spiritual justice, harmony, so that the human being feels supported by your thinking and feeling, that becomes and that is the possession 'beyond the coffin'. That is your garment on the Other Side, that is the light in your eyes, that is your final consciousness for that world and this space. Then you are a Master in the spirit, because you will be able to take care of millions of people there and



say: you should have done it like that and this is the truth. Because I see that truth there and I feel it again in myself.

I will not go into the social systems this morning, they will be the next lectures and then we will consciously break your society. Nothing more will remain of your society. A human being, who now has a task in his hands in your society and just has to serve disharmony, injustice a bit, he works for the darkness. We will lay down the social possession, ready and pure and naked as a shape before us. You will later have to accept that you no longer want that society and all those possessions here, that kingship and emperorship because you know consciously that it keeps taking you to the darkness again.

We will spiritually, cosmically analyze every cent, all your possessions. Do you wish to be assured for 'beyond the coffin', the life after death? Do you wish to be assured for the first sphere, that no more ballast hangs on you, but that you can look nakedly and purely the light of life of space, the Christ in his face and then can say: "Yes, I conquered my material thinking and feeling, I am free from all that disharmony there, that lying and that deception, I am free from injustice, I start to feel and think harmonically, the Divine love is awakening in me"?

One wrong deed now, one wrong understanding, talking about something truly given to your life, is disharmony. Still just talk around it, just accept it and you will be it, you will be it. Why does the first sphere want nothing more to do with talk, with gossip, with dark thinking and feeling? Why did the Christ stand before the little Pilate, before Caiaphas and the world and said ... nothing?

Mankind had to decide now. The human being washes his hands in innocence.

Do you wish to earn the first sphere in the shadow, by means of the shape of another? Do you wish to cling to the garment of a Master? You will have to earn those footsteps yourself and then you will get to see the picture – which I started with a moment ago – of Jeus of mother Crisje. If you know how he built up his life for Master Alcar and understood and accepted everything awe-inspiringly. For him there is no untruth; even if Master Alcar showed himself – you read that in 'A View into the Hereafter' – as a demon, Jeus, as André, continued to think and to feel spiritually. He says: "I will take myself into consideration in order to give you the picture of the earth, which is rotting and bad, for me that is a Divine sacredness and a child of His life, God himself at an animal-like attunement, I will go between that and I remain myself."

How this child of mother Crisje built on his life, how he goes through the city ... If you soon get part 'Jeus III' then you will appreciate this life more and then you will say and fling into space, you give it to society: "Yes,

the University of Christ now speaks here”, because the inner life went on, is expansion of spirit, is truly just, harmonic, loving. By means of the first two parts of ‘Jeus’ you have actually only received a little thing, only the third part shows you Golgotha. But when we return into the life of André, then you will see the conquering of the hells, the conquering of the darkness. If Jeus had, on earth, when he returns from the spheres, from the darkness and from the light, and if there was one wrong thought in him, then those millions of demons would have the power over him to break and to deform him. But Jeus said: “Just come into my vicinity, I am André.” He always has to watch over his personality. And it is possible, because it is now possession, it happens of its own accord.

Once you have given the inspiration to those and those character traits then you are still harmonic for space, then your personality still radiates the Divine light of life, then your feeling, your character trait gets a foundation. And then the other human being says to you: “You can talk to this human being, this human being can be accepted, this human being is loving.”

The Jeus of mother Crisje always stood before the wonderful, Divine, macrocosmic laws. Even if it is just a little thing, to give a piece of bread to a beggar, he starts to analyze and says: “Look, when do I do good, when do I do wrong?”

But first the real accepting. To first build up fundamentally so that you are ready to always be able to receive every word of this society – because it is diabolical – in love, to keep your peace and to not let that unconscious personality speak. One word, one wrong thought, built up in you, which gets attraction with the unconscious society, mankind, and you no longer know what you are saying, you fly from yourself, you now break down what you built up yourself in ten and twenty and thirty years.

One says: “I no longer like that life, I want nothing to do with that life. They beat me, they broke me.” And then what, if people tell you the truth and you do not want to see the light? Christ stood and always stands for mankind, for the human being, for the father, for the child.

“Christ, I was beaten. Master, they booed at me.”

“So”, the Messiah says to Peter, “how did you look at those people?”

“Yes, I was something. I thought: what business is it of yours that we are walking.”

“And then you, Peter, said: ‘Look at yourself, do not interfere with us.’ But when I want to be the light of life, Peter, then I must be able to influence the human being radiantly. I must want to approach the human being. Why do you wish to leave yourself out of my light?”

Now the human being is faced with Pilate. Then you are faced with Caiaphas and you have to prove whether you are already part of that radiat-

ing light, whether you are part of the wisdom of life, whether you are capable of standing next to Socrates and say: "This cup, Socrates, it is mine." Now try touching a human personality?

We were able to give you spiritual treasures by means of Jeus of mother Crisje, because Jeus conquered those troubles, those little things in himself. We can rise even further and higher, but then you will no longer understand it. We will actually only begin. Jeus says: "Then bow when the human being next to you, when the life next to you is right, you can now go further." Chop up the wrong self, kick it to pieces like a poisonous snake, take its dangerous head off, because that eats your live forces to pieces, that bites at your living heart, that sits gnawing in your spirit like a threadworm, that is cancer, that is spiritual cancer, tuberculosis, that is cholera and the plague. Because the human self now has attunement to darkness and unconsciousness, and that is your society, those are millions of people. But from you, who are busy expanding yourself, that is no longer expected.

But you know it, listening and say: "How beautiful that is and what a beautiful morning we had again ...". And you do not look at moon, sun and stars, that is always beautiful and powerful, that continues to radiate light, that is eternal working for the good, for you, so that you will enter the Divine All. And now you just have to look at space. Now you must just look at Mother Nature. Just make yourself one with a little bit of ground, a little bit of earth, then also in yellow, in gold, in red, in the realm of colours of God. Now look at the human social world, go into that motherhood, into that fatherhood, go into a hospital, go into all the misery of the world, go into illnesses, into cancer and into tuberculosis, if you then possess a healthy body with pure, already human thoughts, then fall down in Gethsemane and say to yourself: "Space, space, my God, my God in me, and there, how can I thank You because I am walking, thinking, feeling, I am not sick, on the contrary, I feel radiantly happy." And now to spread that and to give that to your wife, your husband, that is the certainty for the life 'beyond the coffin', they are your spiritual, spatial sandals, that is your garment, that is the light in your eyes, that is the maternal, the paternal kiss, that is the oneness between sister and brother.

Of course we know, and you will read that again in the books, that you have to do with karmic laws, that means, you do not have it so well; one wants to, and the other breaks down. That other says: "That animal is sitting there again reading the books." They are beaten out of your hands just like that; not materially but inwardly. You see, you have to do with unconsciousness and that gnaws, that eats, that is awe-inspiringly terrible. We know and the Messiah knows that, the great in spirit on the Other Side know that, that you are better to sit down alone in prison for thousands of years and nights

in darkness then you will be better off, than always that tyrannizing, that breaking down, that destroying. It beats your heart to death, it eats away your life blood, your brains almost burst from sorrow, you cannot stand it anymore, it is gnawing, vicious, diabolical. Yes, and you just talk, and you just go into it and just say: “My God ...”, human being, but you stand on the Other Side, you live ‘beyond the coffin’ and you are exactly the same there as here: gnawing, devastating, growling, snapping, you lie and steal. You accept the friendship of the darkness? You love that riff-raff, there? Because that is human riff-raff, that is demonic and diabolical. But the word of Christ, Gethsemane, Golgotha, you prefer not to go there because you still serve yourself. Well ...

People, people, people, when you lay this down and when you enter the spheres then know what you are doing. I told you once, we are grateful for everything which you give to the Masters. We send it to Golgotha, we lay it at the feet of Christ, we go for you to Gethsemane in order to say: “Our Lord, see, those people are grateful.”

But then there comes to us and the Christ says: “Every character trait which becomes blessed, harmonically just, is the orchid of My life, of My heart, of My inspiration, of My certainty, My light.”

When this is there and the other inner good, when the mother floats through her house, she has everything in harmony, she has devotion to duty, she does not roll through it, then she first comes into harmony with society, your house. So make of your house, your dwelling, your being a man, your motherhood a Gethsemane and always place yourself before Pilate together. Do not go alone, but go together. And do you not want that? Do you not want to enter Gethsemane?

What does Gethsemane now mean and signify? Gethsemane means: to think with regard to the Divine love – it is only then that you will ... your character traits, that thinking and feeling ... –, the preparing for every word, the preparing for the next step, the new life, for fatherhood, motherhood, being a sister and being a brother, your task in society, your art, your art, your wisdom of life, for your children. You now stand consciously, as Gerhard had to accept that from ‘The Bridge to Eternal Life’, as I, when I crawled out of the ground and had wrestled myself free from that worm instinct which had eaten up my flesh, when I walked into that world and yet was a human being and was alive. Yes, only then the human being collapses and says: “My God, my God, I am part of You, I am alive.” Then the gratitude comes into you, then you would want to convince the whole world, that you could take mankind in your arms. But when one character trait in you refuses to accept your love which you have to do with every day, your sisterly and brotherly love, your being a father and being a mother, when do you wish to begin with

mankind, when you already have to lose for that horrible little self the dry land for the ditch? When you must succumb for that and lie for the smallest insect on earth ... Because an insect says in 'Jeus of Mother Crisje part II': "That can also happen to me." Do you see? "Because I am light and life, I serve and I want nothing to do with that great happiness there, that is then the human being, because they do not understand us anyway. Those people do not accept us. But we are busy drawing up those lives to our self, aren't we, we are part of the firmament, we are it."

This together, takes you from Gethsemane to Pilate, Caiaphas, Golgotha, God, Christ, the Divine All, the light, the life, the spirit. You must be able to deal with this. Because you can earn all of that by means of the good. Every thought now finding attunement to the Divine love, is the certainty 'beyond the coffin', will soon be the Master next to you who can say: "Come, we will return to the earth. I will show you your dying. I will show you your reincarnations, ten, twenty, sixty thousand, if you can deal with all of that. I will show you where our life began."

And then you see harmony. I gave you the pictures by means of the cosmic laws. then you see kindness, justice, then you reach oneness, that is then the inspiration, then you look into the human eye and then the spiritual lights shine from that. As long as there are still wrong thoughts in the human being which have to do with society, you kick yourself out of that garment. You chase yourself from the University of Christ. 'Beyond the coffin' those same character traits charge at you like human demons. I am not making you afraid, but it is true. You have to bring yourself to that spiritualization.

This is why, if Socrates had received the opportunity to materialize everything from his space then mankind would already have been thousands of years further and the Kingdom of God would be visible here on earth. But what does the human being do? People break down the higher thinking and feeling. And that is exactly the same again if you love the untruth for yourself, if you love the disharmony. Even if something in you says: "Yes, yes, yes, yes, they are right", but you cannot do it, then that is the mist behind and for the first sphere, because you are not yet radiating, you have no light, your one character trait attunes you to the sphere where Gerhard and where millions, billions of people enter when they leave this life. You have to bow for the spiritual truth and you will have to materialize that word. But – isn't it true? – if people just touch the human being, when people just say: "Why are you doing that?" then the human being withdraws, there is something to protect himself and then the human being closes himself off from the Divine harmony, from the growing as working; now there is no more working. People go again from dry land into the ditch, people assure themselves of dark thinking and feeling. And now the human being is certain? Yes, here

on earth, in this society you are now certain, because you still have material light, but 'beyond the coffin' you will not see any flower, any nature, you will have no one. Yes, you have the destruction there, you have plenty of people there next to you, but they suck you empty. That is the same type, that is the same attunement, which you are now involved with. That hits, that kicks, that destroys you in only a few seconds, and that is and that can say: "You belong to me." And then you just have to accept because your inner life was open to that. Yes ... And how simple it is.

In your society you will do good by getting to know society as a personality. When you see evil in the world, when you see the evil of the neighbours, of your husband and your wife, the wrong thing, the not wanting to bow, then you place yourself even more sharply on your own foundation and then you cannot be touched or deformed. Yes, that will take a while for this life. But this life is not finite, you will soon go to your own sphere. And then the other one can say: "What does it matter to me", can't they? "What do I have to do with that if I see you behind 'the coffin' and whether I will meet you 'beyond the coffin'. I will also have a world."

Yes, yours, that of you, that destructive, that deforming, that unwilling. There is no working, no inspiration. You attune yourself to the books 'A View into the Hereafter', but all under the first sphere, the light is not there. The light must still awaken. You are disharmonic, there is no question of harmony.

How can the human being now master the Divine love? What does this mean: the Divine love for the human being? That lives in the human being, but it cannot be received from outside, outside of you, you must give that consciousness, becoming conscious by means of your thinking and feeling. Now your wordbook lies next to you. Did I not tell you? It is becoming dangerous. The human being says: "The higher you now come the more difficult and more dangerous it becomes."

Is it so difficult to be good, to be kind to your husband, to your wife? Is it so difficult not to cheat your friends? Is it so difficult to stay off another's possessions? Because you are probably too lazy yourself to give shape to your personality? Because for you as a man, creators, the kingdom lies open. You can become a minister if you want. But you do not want that. Why do you then complain that you only earn forty and fifty guilders? Why do you not do your work well? Because if you are in harmony and give pure working to your task, then you will become a Master. Then the human being will say: "Look, this personality can be used."

We do not need to search for it in the cosmology. I will tell you what you can earn. We will prove to you when you can master a material being one precisely by means of the bread which you bake. Because, why did you add

water to the milk? It is a curse for yourself. This is the real taking for a ride – from ‘Jeus II’ – of Christ, of Our Lord. And Our Lord stands next to you and asks: “Give me one ounce of bread from your personality”, and then there is water in the milk. But Our Lord does not let himself be cheated, nor the laws of space. The human being gives the other human being a sandal of forty-five guilders and after two days those things are broken because it was cardboard.

How many character traits are there still in you which possess a starchy consciousness? Do you wish to deceive space, do you wish to deceive Christ, do you wish to deceive Golgotha that your character traits represent the strings of your spiritual life harp? And every character trait is now a string of your life harp. When will you begin? When will mankind begin to draw up a Divine life harp for himself? Or will you continue to strum and to saw and to sing by means of the human inner life and intellect? That remains earthly, that remains social possession and consciousness. The inner life must start to speak inwardly for the whole of your society. Finally the human being is faced with the serving, the wanting to serve for the peace, for the quiet, for the well-being. You do not even think about that. I am talking to the sensitive being, the human being who wants to assure himself for ancient Egypt, the human being who wants to possess the Great Wings. I am talking to the human being who accepts that there is reincarnation and that you must return to the earth if you take the life of a human being. But all of that gave shape to your inner, spiritual harp. And now the astrologer can pull his powers from the universe, now planets and stars can talk to your life of feeling because you are one with that life, that macrocosmos, you were born by means of it. Now it becomes wisdom of life, because you are bowing, you are loving, you are harmonic, you can accept all this in society and take it back to the first sphere. But now there is nothing more in you that disturbs. You say: “My child, go across the world, and even if you come back in twenty years’ time, I will know that you serve for me.”

You will certainly think that you will walk round with your twin soul ‘beyond the coffin’ in the first sphere and that she will always be with you. Then you stand still again. She is busy in the dark hells and you are on Venus, Jupiter, Saturn, because there is no longer any difference in distance. You are completely one in all the sparks of God. But you are alone here and she is there, but you speak, you possess a life of feeling which is universally one, you have the Divine oneness under your heart. And that brought back to the earth, that taken back to your being a father, being a mother, that taken back to the creating inspiration.

And then you should see the man here on earth. Talk, gossip, backbiting. He can do this and he can do that. “And I will soon take the place of Our Lord. I will let myself be crucified, I will do miracles because I feel that I am

inspired.” And if a mosquito comes, an East Indian mosquito with a little bit of social, western malaria, then that great personality lies in a hospital and people can bury that life.

The snake instinct must be able to bite you, because that is mankind. Satans and demons – do you not know that yet, husband, mothers and fathers – they have no meaning if you are true harmony. That life cannot be destroyed, that life is open and conscious, that life serves for itself because we as cosmic lives, as Divine personalities, because we possess that purity, that universal self, let that grow by means of his All-Maternal working. We will draw the human being up to the good, to harmony, to justice. We on the Other Side, accept it, and the stars and the planets say that and Christ says that, will first earn our spiritual kiss.

Well, if a child from Jozef and Jeus must experience all these kisses this summer, this year which he earns for that life ... When Crisje now looks Jeus in the eye, then gratitude, acceptance get ... because we will no longer accept anyway that you will want to cheat us by means of this beauty, that you will want to cheat Jeus and that you want to make a fool of Jeus with the children of Mother Nature; they come from your heart, they speak. And the Tall Hendrik sees that, Crisje sees that. They go to Golgotha through all of us, they go first to Master Alcar, and he sends them on again to his Masters. They go from foundation to foundation, from temple to temple and finally we are all one. Socrates is there, Rudolf Steiner, Buddha, Pythagoras – no Mohammed because he is still unconscious and blind – only the human being who has truly conquered and wanted to accept Gethsemane, the human being who can bow, the human being who serves, who works, says: “I want to become good”? No: “I want to be good, I am love.” And then Christ accepts these orchids on Golgotha, they come from your heart, but we earned them.

Do as Jeus was able to do. I do not even want to speak about the one from the city because you can no longer understand him, and let alone André-Dectar. It is now Jozef who must receive the masses. André says: “I have fulfilled my task, now you must just see what you can do for your cosmology, for your cosmic consciousness.” And now Jozef and Jeus are proud that they can add together the things of mother Crisje and the Tall One, their life youth and that they can add together the hells and heavens as an orchid. Jeus and Jozef can say: “Just come, mankind, then we will let you feel, let you experience the Divine infinity, and then you will finally know where that Divine love lives.”

Jeus of mother Crisje is a prophet, of a kind which is not yet there and mankind will prove that to you. The first sphere says that, they tell it to you. Everyone who possesses the life light of space says that. And André-Dectar



is a cosmic Master, if you now want to know that, but also a child with a small-maternal feeling because society is small-maternal. And why? Because theology, the universities, the psychologists, the astronomers still have to begin with their first spiritual foundation for the University of Christ. In other words: we are powerless. But we continue.

Because the Christ was also powerless, but He knew: one day I will have all of mankind in My hands. And they have now already become peoples. The peoples of the earth get inner life. The peoples of the earth reach unity, even if it happens by means of rough, harsh, terrible violence. But people build foundations for the Kingdom of God. The book 'The Peoples of the Earth' tells you that, and the lectures say that, a flower says that, a bird says that, your food says that and your drink. You do not need to pray for your bread because you earned it. But woe betide, if you have stolen that bread and your drink. Woe betide, if there is water with your milk and you sell it for truth, pure food; then you sell and you steal from your own Deity.

I told you: hit the human being right in his face and you hit yourself from the first sphere. Sulk and you will sulk yourself from the first sphere, because we no longer sulk. We are happy, we are cheerful. There is nothing more which disturbs us. We no longer have any bad character traits. We are supporting, we fly, we have the Great Wings for every character trait, and there are thousands of them. Be open to the good, be open to inspiration, pass into that attunement. Become life, become really alive, become inspiration. Become inspiration. You no longer need to ask for that. But when you hold onto the good, when you are always harmonic then inspiration stands between these two character traits and passes into your personality. Work out whether you are really a mother in everything; but for yourself, not for your neighbours or for your society. Descend into yourself under your heart because the Divine attunement lives there, there you are one with space. You can be it with the bible, with the universities of the earth, with arts and sciences, but cut your bread in the morning lovingly. Open your eyes when you awaken and look lovingly back with your full being open into the spirit to your Divine attunement and absorb that sunlight into you, divide it over the day, scatter it out. Let the light be in your eyes for always and eternally. Begin now ... ultimately there is nothing lost yet.

Jeus has from the moment that Master Alcar started with his life, Master Alcar started to play on his life, obstinately under full power he ... Yes, when the Master influenced him in his 29th year and said: "Now we will begin", from that moment the playfulness fell away from him, seriousness came to him, he started to heal, he spoke with the people and no longer wanted to take them for a ride.

Every wrong thought – Jeus saw, Jozef saw, André and later with their

Dectar – every wrong thought takes me back to those millions there, who love the destruction for society, in the Land of Twilight. Just look: where am I standing, where do I live? And now just come ... When I remain good, when I remain harmonic, when I have love in me, when I can get to know God and then send Him to your lives, nothing can happen to me. Then I will write, then we will paint, then we will heal people physically, heal people spiritually by means of the word, by means of the beautiful, wonderful, spatial inner life and Master Alcar can always go further, wider and deeper. And in this way Jeus, Jozef with André-Dectar, entered the All-Consciousness, the human being who now represents universal systems as soul, spirit, fatherhood and motherhood, night and day, as working, as elemental laws. The human being from the Divine All, can inspire the human being of Mother Earth because now your own family feeling speaks to your life, because they are your forefathers who have reached the Divine All.

Months and months passed, Jeus is always, André is always ready to give himself. And then he says to his brothers: “I will not do that, I will adjust to Master Zelanus, I will prepare myself for the last and the other lectures. I want to be ready, and then we come with spatial will, with spatial inspiration to your lives in order to pump you full, in order to beat you with Divine love.”

And the other says after all those years, after all that love and justice, society says, the human being there says: “I will not accept that. You are diabolical because the word in the bible is God.”

Then Jeus continues and says: “In a thousand years we will see each other. In a thousand years you will come to me and then you will say: ‘My God, my God, how was I so foolish?’ And the law of life for space says: ‘It does not matter, my child, you did not know any better.’ And then Christ says: ‘Father, Father, just forgive them, because they do not know what they do.’ ”

But now applied for the University of His life it is called: refuse to accept the unconscious any longer. Finally become love. Make of your unity as husband and wife universal unity. You certainly thought that we would absorb and would cherish your unconscious feeling and thinking? Today it is – the Masters see that, the universe sees that, sun and moon see that, Christ sees that, your Divine attunement knows that – today it is wonderful and tomorrow we go, the wisdom goes, God goes, Christ goes, the books go over the street.

We on the Other Side say: let me see your friends and we will know your sphere. Open your house to the Messiah and He will see your dirt; you are also that from inside. When you speak about backbiting and gossip which goes over your head, then there is still something in you which is open to that. And then that is not in the first sphere, because the first sphere teaches

after all, the human being from the first sphere who truly loves knows for that matter: I live in misery and destruction, I am busy interpreting the spiritual light of space. In me lives the Divine word, the divine building up.. What does a devil, a Satan, society, mankind matter to me who wants nothing more than to spoil the gold of the universe by murder and shoot-outs. What does it matter to me, what does it matter to André if you break and sully his life; you do not sully me and not him and not space because we cannot be touched. You will never ever hear over our lips: “I will not accept that.” Because then, when we say to the Masters: “I will not accept that”, we would stand still and close ourselves off to the macrocosmos, God, for our life. The love of God cannot reach us now, we have no inspiration, we are not open, we have no unity, we isolate ourselves away from Gethsemane, we kick ourselves from the first sphere. The spiritual garment which received shape, the silky consciousness of this beautiful cloth becomes hazy, and the spiritual moth is now in it. The sandals become heavy. The human being no longer makes progress, the human being stands naked like a lead soldier in human society. And everyone now knows that you do not possess any love.

The Divine laws of life – accept it, my sisters and brothers – they bring you to a better situation if you want to conquer that misery. Do you long for love, as a girl? Just continue to radiate the light and the love and never let a wrong word come over your lips. Then the cosmos says: she is good for much better. She will receive mine. A small insect says, for that matter – in Jeus II: “I see you.”

That second marriage of mother Crisje goes to the universe, the judges speak about it, Christ in the Divine All speaks about it. When that is not understood properly, then it can happen to me that they take away my light of life, my little light spark, and they kick me into the ditch.

The love for a human being can only be received and experienced by the personality. And when that personality is kind, harmonic, just and always supports, and when every character trait towards your husband, your wife becomes a flower from the Kingdom of God, originated as a luminous shape, then that is also the foundation, the power, the condensing, the working in order to continue, to be able to experience and to accept the life of every day. Then sleep is awe-inspiringly happy. Then a handshake from the mother for the creating power, the father, is an orchid, a kiss. Then the looking into each others' lives is the being naked for the first sphere. They are then the sounds for your spiritual harp. And your tenor and her alto connect and send the life greeting to the fourth, the fifth, the sixth and the seventh cosmic grade, of which the Divine All, the human being in the Divine All wants to hear the sound, your timbre. But psalm 5486 has no meaning there, Jeus said that, André said that, Jozef said that, and that is the truth.

Are you always happy when the life leaves you and fulfils the own task for society as a man? Are you always happy, do you radiate when that life comes towards you? Do you feel what is needed in order to take care of keeping wife and children alive in this chaos? Do you have possessions? Is the mother grateful that her life partner, her light, her spirit, her personality comes back and is she outstripped by feeling to say: "Just look, my love, here is the food"? And is he the same for her? That sitting next to each other and being able to absorb the life children of God, those life juices, in there – believe it, and accept it - you experience a grade of love which connects you directly with planets, suns and bodies. The smallest life of feeling, the life in a shed can be Divinely Godly if you understand and want to experience yourself. Believe it.

Temples and castles, kingship and emperorship, that has no meaning. If you want to give a castle and one of your beautiful cars to Jeus, to Jozef, to André, then he will say: "No." Why not? Because he has mastered, earned happiness in his vicinity. Every footstep says to him, even if the floor creaks: how happy we are in this little house, because we are one. No material gold is needed for that, on the contrary, space radiates life light, the people come. The house here on the Other Side is a palace, a university. Because the more you learn now, you master in wisdom and place the inspiration of that on your character trait ... When you talk about friendship, brotherhood, sisterhood, paternal love and maternal love, that is a pillar of your spiritual temple, the University of Christ.

With André you will soon be able to see millions of paths 'beyond the coffin' and Crisje had them too. He is always open to the human being, the paths have been laid in order to enter the Kingdom of God, space, because he wants to be love. But when you darken those paths yourself, when you deform the life path to the Divine source and want to see it paved with thorns again, when you laid the holes and the pitfalls and traps there, which he does not possess, but which get shape for yourself, yes, then you already stumble there. And then people hear you shouting because you are attached to your own pitfalls and traps.

Christ never laid a pitfall and a trap for His apostles, for mankind. But the apostle did that himself, didn't he? Even if we fight for Judas, that Judas is not a traitor, for God, for Christ, there are no traitors, never, not as a human being, neither as animal, nor the life of Mother Nature and space. That betrayal does not exist and for Christ and the Masters on the Other Side it is only just unconsciousness, misunderstanding, the not wanting to accept, the not wanting to bow. Soon that life will be very very different and conscious. But then the human being will be faced with his own self and the human being as the spiritual personality will have to accept: as Mother Earth traces

her orbit around the sun, as the moon finishes and underwent her task, as the university reached visibility, the grades of life for Mother Nature eloquently interpret the Kingdom of God as light, as colour, so the human being will finally have to begin, as man and wife, to give his character traits these colours, to give light, to give inspiration, to want to be working, meditation, silence, peace, quiet.

When are you always reality? You see, I must take you to Gethsemane, to Pilate, to Caiaphas, to Golgotha, but for us space lives. You live on earth, you are a part of a stinking, lustful destruction as society. You are part of murder and arson, thieving. But you received the books by means of Master Alcar and his instrument – you know how it should not be done – the Divine realm of colours of which you see before you in the first sphere. That is then your dwelling, those are the paths, that is the art which hangs around you, is it not? Because Master Alcar showed you his dwelling. You entered the life room with him and André stamped on the sensitive heart of the Master and Master Alcar says: “Do not do that again later because you disturb me.” And you already give your love a kick like that if you deform that love.

It is no longer serving when you do not wish to bow your heads for each other, for those who are right. It is not spiritual longing, it becomes and it will remain – you just have to accept that, you can experience that in yourself, that lives under your heart: you have still loved the material society, this skeleton. You have no inner or spiritual contact, you live next to and along side each other. And have you now become a husband and wife because of that? Are you married for that purpose? And is your word no longer love? Did you not eat each other up the first moment when spring awakened in you and the cooing manifested itself on your breast? You stood up to worlds, you no longer thought of night or of darkness, you ran past yourself in order to experience your love. Yes, for twenty-five days and then the spirit spoke, then the personality spoke and manifested itself and the love lay outside in the street, in the gutter. But to hold onto that, to make that – and we will begin with that with the new lectures – to always see and want to experience that as the very first moment, always that inspiration in you to do the good, the beautiful. And then your little wife of eighty years old is still twenty-one. And then your husband is, even if he walks on crutches, the radiant inspiration for your inner life and your love. Then there is no being old, then there is no destruction, no decay because you have now become human love with the life attunement for the Other Side. The love from the first sphere and that of God always takes care of you if you just want to climb that peace.

But there goes the human being. You just doll yourself up. Just make yourself beautiful. You buy beautiful, lovely things for yourself after all. I brought the Other Side back to the earth and it lives in there, just accept it. Your curls

have no meaning there. But try putting a very nice perm into your human character trait? Yes, you want beautiful garments as a mother, don't you, silk and all adornment. Yes, nice, if you also possess that nicety from inside. And the man must have his crease in his trousers, mustn't he? He comes in and says: "And I am it."

Yes indeed, mite, go ... go ...

"And they still have to tell me something. I know it!"

Go.

"And I will prepare that. And I will prove that to you. And I can do that."

He can do nothing because he is already breaking by means of a little bit of love.

Man and woman, who are you? You have conquered the death. There is no longer a death. You have accepted the reincarnation, you say yourself: "I will go back to the earth because I smashed things to pieces."

Then Christ said: "That is one who is conscious."

Who says there to mankind: "I smashed things?" All of mankind lies and cheats and does not want to know anything about smashed things. The human being hides himself. The human being has large ribbons of knighthood on his chest. The human being gets stars and planets on his jacket and people have to accept that honourable, noble pride, but inside people are standing on the deformation. But who can testify before the Messiah, before Gethsemane, before Pilate and Caiaphas and then before Golgotha: "I am still just a mite. I smashed things to pieces but I want to atone for everything. I can bow my head. From now on I am light, life and inspiration. I am really mother"? Then it is not possible that you walk around the earth alone. Then you have friends. Then you have sisters and brothers because everyone loves you.

"I will never go on a trip again with this child."

You go with Christ.

"And I will never go out again with this child, because it let me pay."

What does it matter to you? When you have the gold of the earth in your pocket then Christ does not want you to share it out, because Christ wants everyone to make an effort and to earn it. But when the sweetness starts to speak, when the love starts to speak with regard to sisterhood and brotherhood, well, child of the earth, is the life light of space not an anointing being self? Is the friendship of your sister and brother – not that of husband and wife – not a spiritual kiss? Is that not the unity for stars and planets, for the Divine All? Your society? You are kings and emperors, princes and princesses and can you say today: "My princess, give me a kiss"?

Then she says: "Here, (kissing noise) wah, wah, wah, wah."

You must feel just feel that kiss, but the heat inside and the light from the

eyes, the consciousness of the personality. You should feel when those courtesies start to speak, as the human being between life and death experienced in ancient Egypt. You can keep building that up for yourself, you can prepare that in society – they will become the new lectures – then every moment, creator of the earth, man of this world, your wife is a princess of space. Then it is not strange that we say of André: “And he is the prince of space”, but then you are also it. And then she is a princess. Even if you walk wrapped in rags, even if you are wearing clogs as mother Crisje did. You should see her golden sandals now, you should see her golden garment, because she is here. The Tall One too. Miets and many of you. They inspire Jeus, Jozef, André-Dectar. Because the love inspires his soul, because she says: “Jeus, there’s no end to it. My God, my God”, Crisje says.

The Masters had to explain to her that she has given birth to a prophet, and she is now that far that she can accept it and absorb it into her. She just has to absorb this prophetship and this mastership into herself. That built a sphere, a house, that is one with cosmology, that possesses the ‘great wings’ in order to return to the moon and then Crisje says: “Hendrik, Hendrik, but our Jeus.”

If only I could talk to you together as husband and wife. If only I could turn you outside in. Yes, in words. But you are still attached to yourself. If I could just give you our inspiration, our willing, our happiness. But then it lies in your hands and then you press it to your chest and it falls away from you again because that will is not yet there. And then do you want to serve?

Serve ... Serve your love. Serve the Divine spark and you will get to experience and to see God. Serve every moment for your human intellect. Start to reason sensibly, but take it forward to the seventh sense, bring that on your character trait, give it light, give that character trait ‘wings’.

You do not know, but again you experience a new grade for your kiss. The human kiss can be animal-like, pre-animal-like, crude-material, material. The human unity by means of which the mother and the father give birth to children, by means of which you promote your evolution, that can be animal-like, pre-animal-like, crude-material and material; we will soon come to see and to experience that with the laws of marriage. But now a spiritual kiss, the spiritual being one. Is it not true, mother, do you not long for the spiritual kiss of space? And your creator possesses that. Do you wish to experience and to accept that kiss? Is it not true, do you not run from your house because you are tyrannized there and do you not wish to experience something of this world if you are faced with love? We know, you are beaten, ill-treated, tyrannized every day by means of a word, ... (inaudible) by means of that snarling, that cursed destroying. People already no longer understand how the human being can stand that. Because nowhere in the cosmos, or

in nature, there is no life which must experience it, only the human being has built this up for himself. You now know it, it is karma, you brought it forward and materialized it yourself in previous lives.

But now, now from Gethsemane, standing before Pilate, now you are faced with your destruction. There with Caiaphas, when the Caiaphas snarls at you, when the Caiaphas destroys you, when the Caiaphas beats you, then you pick up your cross, mother, child, and you go alone to Golgotha and finish your task. Then just leave that Caiaphas there standing alone. Neither the spheres nor I, nor the Masters, there is no longer an insect, no longer a flower, no longer a painting which can draw you up, you must do it yourself. Do not let yourself be beaten.

(To the sound technician:) I saw you. How many minutes do I still have?

(The sound technician answers.)

Until this evening, good ... until a thousand years.

How much love do you still have to conquer that? Do not let that becoming conscious be taken away from you. Do not let that inspiration be taken away from you.

(Master Zelanus stumbles upon a flower.) Pardon, my child!

Do not let yourself be locked up by the Caiaphas. Do not hit him back. Do not be sarcastic. Do not be unjust, continue to look the Caiaphas lovingly in the eye and always place the cross of Christ down next to you, because then you will be assured of His Divine love and consciousness. When the snarl comes, then do not look, just become silent. When your wife or your husband wants to throw you out then you are as silent as the grave. And then you will say: "King, I will serve you." Sooner or later this life will awaken and then you will see that you have done everything for yourself anyway. But he will now pay with his bills, by means of flowers, by means of something extra. And then the sandal comes, then you have earned the beautiful garment and then that curl in your soul looks lovely and that is full of life. You are now one with the Other Side and with the inspiration, with the perfection, with light, life and love. Your personality speaks and is radiatingly conscious. Yes, radiatingly conscious.

You see, we are faced with new lectures if the Masters want that. I assume that we will soon get the powers to continue the lectures. And then we will begin: when am I good? When am I true? When am I just? When am I kind? And then I will put the wordbook down here and then we will see what is still good and wrong in the human being. And then we will analyze all those systems until we have reached the spiritual grade for the goodness, the understanding, the accepting and it is only then that we will be as Socrates wanted it. And then we will go again through the cosmos, then we will return to the prehistoric ages, but then we will go through the hells again to



the heavens, to the first, the second, the third, the fourth, the fifth, the sixth and the seventh sphere. We will enter the Divine All again by means of one character trait, because your character traits become material, then spiritual and then cosmic, and it is only then that the Divine Omniscience speaks for your personality, your fatherhood and your motherhood, your love life.

My children, I assume that you will begin with the new, the beautiful, from now on, from this morning with a clean slate. You have never made one mistake yet. You are all radiating. You are princes and princesses. You are only love. You have nothing to forgive each other because there is nothing to forgive. You love. Even if people have beaten you, even if you deformed yourself, even if you could not bow your head, you are still bowing, you receive everything.

A new age will begin, the Kingdom of God, the gates of which are now opened, call to you: "Climb the University of Christ for your personality on earth, your society, your fatherhood and motherhood, your sisterhood and brotherhood, your unity, your giving birth, your creation." Now become love. Kiss according to the harmony for space. Trace your orbit around your love and always radiate it. If she wants to darken herself and wants to remove herself from her life orbit for God and Christ, then she herself will be faced with the dry land and the ditch, the darkness. But then you are free, whoever it is, you are standing on a wonderful foundation, it is only then that you become inspired, it is only then that the beings of the Other Side speak to your life. It is only then that Christ can come to you and He stands next to you and then you are one with His Divine personality. You see, you have at last and finally everything in your hands yourself. You must just prove what you want and what you can do. We are serving. We love, we love truly, but we must receive you as your feeling, your inner life is, your personality speaks.

But we have proved that we can serve your life for years and that we ask for nothing back. And finally we also get a beating. And then we accept that too, no sorrow comes, no cough over our lips or over mine or over Jeus', Jozef's, André-Declar's, the Masters'. No one in space sighs because the life was beaten. We say: "Mankind and the child of God on earth do not know what it is doing." We have nothing to forgive, we only have to draw up the life because it is my blood, my soul, my spirit, it is my child. But when that child crashes the golden universe to pieces, then the child will first have to gather up those shards in order to show the life vase of space to Christ again, to put it down on Golgotha and to say: "Christ, give me an answer, is Your life vase ready again? Can the flowers of my character go into it again?"

And then the Christ says: "There is still a hole there, My life water will seep through it and they will wither anyway. Also close that and then I will be able to accept you again."

Which of you loves? The Divine love lives in all of you, it is really still unconscious, but by means of giving spiritual growth and working and inspiration to every character trait, your word, that awakens your Divine attunement and that is the fabric for your garment, that is the light in your eyes and the blond, the brown colour for your hair. That is your shape, your own self, your will, your personality.

My sisters and brothers, I must finish, I will pass you over to André, I will go and he will come back to you. I thank you for everything. I thank the human being who has always thrown the twenty-five guilders in the box after the lectures for André and for the books; I know who it is. He, André, will not know. Christ knows. I thank the human being because they are capable and have helped me to give 'Jeus I', 'Jeus II' and soon 'Jeus III' to mankind. I thank everyone.

But you do not want any thanks. And then just do not accept my thanks either. Now finally say to yourself one day: "I do not want any thanks", even if the Master gives you something, "I am doing it after all and above all for myself, for my life 'beyond the coffin'. I am part of the University of Christ, I may and I must be a foundation of His building."

It is your own possession after all, isn't it. They are your books, it is your world, your wisdom, your space. It is the Christ in you who awakens and now says: "I love. I serve. I bow. I want to master the cosmic, spiritual consciousness and now I begin to help to support the Messiah."

You do not do that for me because I speak to you and you must not do that for Master Alcar or for Master Cesarino, Damascus, the Half Moon, Ubronus or for the Divine All. You do that in the first place for yourself and then for your love, your wife, your husband, your child. Because there are three of you, God as father and she as mother and your child as God's son. You represented with yourself, your sacredness and your love, the Holy trinity. You are father and mother and child. And which one do you want to be now of these three? Every grade of life you touch is Divinely inspired and possesses All-Conscious attunement ...

I thank you.

(Someone stands up in the hall and says something)

That is not necessary, I thank you. May I ask you not to do that. Have you not proved here ... These are your flowers. Is that true? They come from your heart.

(Something is said in the hall)

What did you say?

"Those white ones."

These are yours, those are yours, these are yours. All these flowers come from the human being, from the heart, from fatherhood and motherhood,

they are it. And here stands a little orchid which wishes to speak, will take care of her life. I give all of that back to you. André will accept all of that for his love for Crisje, for the Tall One, but I will give it back to you again. We want to leave naked and to build you up, to give you a spiritual garment. Do you see what I mean? This is yours, that is yours, space is yours, Mother Nature is yours. When you start to experience nature, when you start to experience God and everything, my friend, my brother, then we kneel down, then we remain sitting and we reach meditation, and then we do not stand up. I thank you.

(Something is said in the hall. Then the music plays, which stops shortly afterwards.)

The life sources from space give me the feeling not to go. But I must leave you. I will go back to the moon, my adepts are waiting there, my hundred million fathers and mothers are waiting. My hundreds of children, hundred million children have accepted me there. Why? I told you it, because I am the mouthpiece, the organ of the University of Christ. The very first which the earth has known and mankind will get to know. The very first and the only one, because soon we will speak from our own life by means of the direct voice instrument and then no Masters and adepts will be needed anymore, then all of this mankind will be my and André's adept. Because 'beyond the coffin', sisters and brothers, we have mankind, the earth as planet, as mother and as child in our hands. André earns that. Jeus of mother Crisje gets to experience that. For millions of years mankind will hear the voice of Jeus, Jozef, André-Dectar and mine, but also that of Master Alcar and the heavens. Because this is in the hands of His light, by means of His personality, the Christ, all of this was built up. We do not serve any unconsciousness, we only serve the life, we serve the awakening, we serve the Kingdom of God on earth.

It is difficult to leave, you see that. I live in a paradise ... But if you come to the Other Side, and you see the moon flower, the mother flower, the orchid which is so big as a sun. You see every flower on the Other Side. I am cordiality, the flower of cordiality. And then you must see the sparkling parts in that life. You will find the reincarnation of the universe again in one flower. I will find all my lives, all my character traits again in my life garden. Do you see? And that life belongs to me, that life speaks, is white, yellow, red and then with the spiritual attunement. Then I get to see the mother flower, the father flower, the flower for art, the flower for wisdom of life.

If I absorb the flower in me, then I get – you feel – then I get the wisdom with me and it walks next to me over the street, it goes with me through space, I therefore become an interpretation of Mother Nature, I represent Mother Nature. You can find all those lives again in my life garden around

me. And then the God as creating power, as working, the Christ, the flower as Christ, the flower as Golgotha. A Pilate and Caiaphas as flower, they do not exist. A destruction, a wrong thought has no living power, has no building up, no inspiration. When we speak about that, then you will see at the same time that you build up your personality, you reach unity with Mother Nature, with space; and the flower speaks, fatherhood and motherhood come to you, enter you, your life blood goes back into the flower, into the planet, into a star, into a sun, into the hazes, into the Spheres of Light.

Who are you?

Yes, I am back. (Jozef Rulof comes out of the trance) He has gone, he has gone ...

# The human being and his God

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. We will begin this morning – I thank you first for the life garden – with ‘The Human Being and his God’.

I want to take this morning as an introduction for the following lectures: ‘The Human Being and Christ’, ‘The Human Being and his Awakening’, ‘The Human Being and his Evolution’, ‘The Human Being and his Harmonic Life with regard to the Other Side’, ‘The Human Being and his Love’, and finally, ‘The Human Being and the Other Side’, the life ‘beyond the Coffin’.

We experienced that God – because it now concerns this – created the macrocosmos for the human being. He condensed stars, planets, suns, and spaces, only to spiritualize and to materialize himself.

I told you and was able to explain and you can accept this: the human being is a Deity. For God, for the All-Source, the All-Life, the All-Soul, the All-Spirit, the All-Plasma, the All-Fatherhood and the All-Motherhood the human being is a Deity. All the life, flowers, animals, plants, spaces are all sparks of His personality. You know that, you learned that.

We brought you the books, and we gave you seven to eight hundred lectures. Now we could say: you know, we can stop, you have the consciousness, you are ready, you are finished. And still, now we are faced with the great question: how can we earn that light, that love, that life, that personality, that soul, that spirit? You must now earn the Deity in you.

I told you that the philosophical systems of Socrates and Plato, but especially Socrates, were built up fundamentally by the university here on earth. But the psychologist does not know himself, he does not know Christ, he does not know God. Know yourself.

The Masters instructed me to connect you now, by means of the cosmology, with the thinking and feeling, your society, if you finally want to begin with the Other Side, the harmony, the justice, the love for the Other Side, for the spaces. You must now know how the action places you before the destruction. You must try – and they become the analyzes – you must now try to take the rarer substance, the last foundation, the laws as it were, to the revelation. You must now begin – and I will have to explain that to you – to materialize and only then, to spiritualize the thoughts in the first place for your society, for your arts and sciences, for everything which you do in this world.

And now we are faced with thousands and millions of disharmonic laws. Now we go from that justice, that harmony, that love, that fatherhood and motherhood, that light to society and we come to face the destruction. We

must now take a walk through the life and we are now faced with the sparks of His personality, the Deity in this society. Every Deity now has another meaning. Every little soul is busy cursing himself, destroying, devastating or building himself up. The chaos which we are now faced with is so alarmingly pathetic and unconscious that we wonder: "What must I actually start with now?"

'The Human Being and his God'.

In the very first place you now know the God who started with His growth immaculately, purely. I explained to you and you can accept that: in space everything is completely harmonically finished. No disturbances can be experienced there. What is night and a thunderstorm here for you, for this space, is for God and His personality, they are elemental laws, harmonic material, parts and particles of this gigantic macrocosmic body. The stars and the planets are connected to it and naturally, of course, we are then faced with the books 'The Origin of the Universe', aren't we, you have read them now. But now, how must we now earn that universe?

I was also able to explain a bit that you are gifted because you are sitting here already. You have already taken your place for your Divine development and evolution. Anyone who was once touched by attuning himself to God, to Christ – those are the lectures now, aren't they – to the universe, to the hells, to the heavens, to the Masters, but especially to Golgotha, Gethsemane, Pilate – the things we experienced together – is already gifted. When you now ... And in the very first place Master Alcar, Master Cesarino showed you the books for the hells and the heavens. When you descend into them then you know that when the human being wishes to forget himself, he snarls, he growls, kicks and hits and wants to see and accepts injustice in order to be able to enrich himself, attunes himself – and you will learn that then by means of the books and now by means of the analyzes – to those dark spheres, which are now nothing more than unconsciousness. Unconscious, for what, for whom?

Now go to the bible, now go to your priest, the Catholic Church, Protestantism. We talked about that. What do they have now, what do those sects have of Christ, the true Christ, the true God, the true fatherhood and motherhood? You can listen to those rolls (recording tapes) again. What does the priest have? What does the little nun have? What does the human being have who walks wide of creation?

What we can now experience and can reach and may bring in this age, is the Omniscience of Christ, of God. And that will now awaken – 'The Human Being and his Awakening' – that has to awaken in you. That must awaken under your heart. We do not have any sermons, we do not have any stories, we go from the macrocosmos to the earth. Because all those laws,

those wonderful spaces, those growths, that light, that life, that love, that fatherhood and motherhood, that lives in the single cell, the human being, the animal, the flower, the plant. In all life do all the Divine character traits lie ready and immaculate, hidden? No, the human being is open. He is one with God. He is Christ. He is sun, he is a planet, he is the growing universe.

I explained to you that the animal world gets the Great Wings. The highest possession for the animal-like life in the waters and on the land is finally the possession of the Great Wings. The Great Wings, people say that in England and people say that in America ... But the life of feeling ... you can include the languages of the world, you can speak as much as you want, that knowledge, that will soon be clear to you, means nothing, because feeling remains feeling. And the All-Source was just in that, the All-Soul started to create and started to build consciously, lively, in order to represent itself. And now the human being just has to accept that he is a Deity, that he is the All-Source, has to represent the All-Life, All-Soul, All-Spirit, becomes All-Personality as light. When? Yes, when you take as human being the systems inwardly and outwardly to that awakening.

Now you must tell me, who are you? Who are you? You must start to explain to me, explain to the Masters, and explain to Christ who you are now. I told you several times and was able to explain and that is very simple because we now bring forward our own life: how do you now earn yourself? You are beaten and kicked, aren't you, you have suffering and sorrow. You have diseases. You are deranged and insane. You are half psychopathic, unconscious or completely psychopathic. If you look at the chaos in the world then you say: "If only I could die." But you do not die. You also continue to walk on 'beyond the coffin' with your psychopathic destruction – you cannot even do that yet, because you do not have the possession there in order to be able to stand – because in your thinking and feeling, in nothing you are just. I am not talking to you. I am talking to society, the unconscious society. I no longer assume that you are psychopathic, or I will leave. Then the life in nature listens and feels better. A snake comes forward and puts out its jaws, puts out its inner life and looks me in the eye and listens. "Oh", this animal says, "soon I will probably be different. They call me hissing violence, but when I look at the human being then it hisses in that society during the day, during every hour, every second."

When we start to compare the life with Mother Nature and start to accept the animal in the human being – no one usually wants that – then you will feel, then we are faced with that deep chaos. There is no fall. If only that fall was there. But that fall is not even there. You did and cannot yet experience that fall, that going back and forth because the human being is dead, living dead. He does not want to fall, he does not want to fly, and he does not want

any evolution, any inspiration. He goes his own way. He just carries on. Attack? Oh now, the human being is not open to that, imagine: there will be nothing left for me. And then what, what must I then do?

We learned that when you come 'beyond the coffin' and have to experience and to accept the life, then there is nothing more that can protect you. You have that protection in yourself. And the God looks, the God of all life looks, and Christ looks. Christ looks with His Masters from the Divine All down to the earth, straight into your society, at your heart, at your feeling, at your thinking.

I told you and I can repeat that a thousand times: if you want to speak to Him, then prove who you are. If you wish to see Him, if you wish to heal, then prove that you can call Him. But your feeling, your thoughts do not rise any higher than the ceiling of your living rooms. You do not yet have any inspiration, society, because you do not have any reality. You cannot move a step in the Divine infinity, there is still unconsciousness, there is no life, no feeling, no justice, no harmony.

What do you do? What do you do now? How do you wish to experience God and Christ? How do you wish to take the Christ in you – I told you – to growth, to fatherhood, to motherhood, to that awe-inspiring love? You are people of one colour, you are people of one grade. Yes indeed, you would like that. One has more feeling than the other being. The human being who lives in the jungle is still animal-like unconscious. But the white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org) knows Christ, the white race knows God, and now just pray.

I explained to you and was able to analyze the prayer. Not to deny you it, because you cannot even pray. I must prove that to you. I will certainly not hit you, I will do nothing to you, but I will prove to you that you will still have to learn to walk spiritually. You will have to experience your first footstep consciously, if you do not want to sink away in that spatial plasma 'beyond the coffin'. Because now if you are true you have foundation, then the material condenses under your feet.

Now the question is, I am a human being, I am a Deity, but who is now God? Do you see? That flower there, the colours represent the realm of colours of God for the spaces, for everything. Every character trait now gets a colour. Van Dyck, Titiaan, Rembrandt, Mozart, Beethoven and Bach and all the great ones – I have repeated and told you it a thousand times – they were not so blind to give colour and shape to their composition. They gave motherhood and fatherhood to the sound, the human voice. The feeling prays and sings and talks and grows.

You feel, we are faced with millions of character traits, with millions of possibilities which the human being possesses and which now represent His



spaces and can all be taken care of. You actually have that space in your hands. Here lies the macrocosmos as motherhood and on the right you experience fatherhood. And the human being is powerless and does not know where to begin.

I can explain the cosmos to you, we can be one with the moon, with Mother Moon, we can talk to her life, we can call the Wayti. However, if you don't lay foundations, you will never get there, you will never experience that unity.

But society, the human being continues to ask. God is a terrible person, millions of people still pray and beg: how can You do this, how can You approve of that? Don't they? So the human being does not know his God, if you do not want and cannot accept that you are God and that that man with the beard from the bible must go. But that life is God, science must still, the theologian must still, the Catholic Church must still experience that and finally begin with that – you will feel how far you are ahead of those sects – it is only then that the sacred, Divine, immaculate, conscious All-Father lives. But then we are faced with the All-Source, by means of which and from which He was also born as father and, as mother.

And now God created insanity. Now millions of psychopaths live in your world, in your society. They walk on, they go round, right and left they mean something. They go in for arts and sciences. You already know that. Now we start to touch society with regard to and in comparison with all those millions of laws around us. We start to see what justice has to tell – you know already – but in your own position, for your own life. It does not matter what you are and what you will do, which law, which art you represent: this is everything. What lives in you, that is everything. We now start to understand that languages have no more meaning. Even if you are a doctor, even if you are a judge, even if you are a superman in art.

Mozart, Beethoven, Titiaan, Leonardo da Vinci and the others all had to bow their heads. Because they said: "Yes, what did I bring there? It is wonderful, it is nice, it is so incredibly beautiful, but what am I now like myself?"

I have to explain to you that arts and sciences really mean nothing with regard to your Deity. You do not need to look at a great genius because the feeling is everything. All those geniuses, we will touch them one by one and then you can see what the human being does, what the human being is, what the human being prepares for God. Now just go to your university, no, just stay by yourself in your own family. What is your wife like? What is your husband like? Yes. Do you really have unity with each other? Do you really love each other? Do you awaken every second with regard to the Other Side? You should look, you should listen how many words pass your lips which have direct attunement to the dark spheres, the hells, the unconscious, the

unconsciousness. You bark, you shout, you can do everything, you go there immediately into the wrong in space, for society, the human being, but then you are already part of that darkness.

You do not see any construction. I asked and told you several times – it is remarkable: how do you wish to build up a sphere? How do you wish to possess a temple on the Other Side, ‘beyond the coffin’? How do your wings wish to possess the carrying capacity in order to haul your twin soul through that space? The possession of the man is the incredible creation, the awe-inspiring carrying, the growing for the mother. Because the honour which we then possess on the Other Side and for space is: to be able to carry our soul, our feeling, our motherhood, to be able to protect her by means of our ‘wings’, and then to enjoy the unity with sun and moon, fatherhood and motherhood at a universal attunement. I keep involving that space again in order to give you a comparison, a picture how wonderful all of that is. And yet, it lives, it is present in that little, little human being. You think, you feel.

I spoke, built up pictures. What use are they to you? What did you learn from them? André listens every day. We listen and look every second. Often we say ... André says to me: “What on earth are you starting with? Have you still not spoken enough? Are those people still not ready to be able to begin with themselves? Has that Deity not awakened yet? Does the human being still not know himself by means of all the books, ‘A View into the Hereafter’, ‘The Bridge to Eternal Life’, ‘Mental Illnesses seen from the Beyond’, ‘The Cycle of the Soul’, ‘Between Life and Death’, ‘The Peoples of the Earth’, ‘Masks and Men’? What must we now still bring? What do you want?”

Then I say: “Yes, I do not speak for the masses. I do not speak for mankind. I speak and think for myself.”

I could have told you once: I do not want your thanks. I am grateful and happy for your feelings. Yes indeed, those little life gardens, those little cells, that realm of colours belongs to it. But I do everything for myself. I want to bring that Christ in me to awakening. I want to give the Deity in me consciousness. We take care of everything. We do it like this, we make comparisons: I may not do that, we cannot do that. André also does that.

Just give me love to experience. We immediately descend completely into the love if the love speaks, if the love has feeling. In the first place you must build that up for yourself: “I am busy, I want to begin”, and then your will grows.

Then soon I will descend deep into your hearts and I will probably smash things to pieces. I will make you sensitive, you will weep, you will probably tremble. You will wonder: “Well, I will never get that love anyway.”

And then I can take care of you again and say: yes, if you really love then the Christ does not stand next to you, you do not need to speak to Him, but

then He lives in your heart, in your soul, in your spirit. Not in your soul, because that is Christ, that possesses everything, that is light, that is life, that is a planet, that is a flower, that is an animal, that is water, that is night, that is light. That soul of yours has growth. That soul as spark, as part of that All-Mother, is mother. And why are you not it? If you want to be mother, then I will teach you to absorb that awakening. In the first place the man, the creator, must be mother, if he wants to be able to give birth. André is mother.

If we want to experience art, then become mother. Bow to what you do, to what you will build up, to what you will start to experience. That becomes light, that becomes love. That is justice. That is harmony. That is Christ. The Deity will finally awaken one day and then the human being, the character, the feature, the action, the deed will shine, the word will radiate this realm of colours. A thought, a word, and an action become rare. You become soft. You become polite. You become just. You no longer take part in shooting in space. You support the life. You are always kind. You are always ready. You never think wrongly because the first sphere does not tolerate that. If there is just one little bit of wrong in you and in the deed therefore in your social life, for your husband, for your wife, for your children, for the milkman, the baker – isn't it? – then that already makes a darkening. Then this already breaks down again the foundation laid. And then you sink into that swamp, which I described here before; from Golgotha to the Spheres of Light. And then there are so many who experience 'the coffin' and say: "Where are we? Good heavens, I am alone." How can a Deity be alone?

In the very first place, my sisters and brothers, you now have to experience and to accept that God did not create any insanity, you did that yourself. God did not create any psychopathy, you did that yourself. God did not create any illnesses, any cancer, any tuberculosis, you did that yourself. We began with that. I can therefore speak with you that far, you have read the books. In the jungle we began with that human, natural destruction. The seventh grade divided with the fourth, the first with the fifth, the fourth with the sixth; and then we began with the inbreeding, the human inbreeding.

Now society stands before ... now millions of people have to experience that they are beaten down and then they just pray to God – that God from on high must come: "Give me health", give me this and give me that. You see: the prayer.

What must you now do in order to rarefy the action in such a way that your deed becomes a prayer? You see, that is the art. It now concerns that one person has food and the other does not. There the human being has millions, here poverty is suffered. This human being lives in a castle, that human being has no dwelling. Is that by means of God? You are that yourself. Your will is not awake.

In the first place we now stand – and we may not overlook these pictures, these wonderful foundations – we stand, of course, before the powerlessness. The human being in the jungle cannot start to act like Beethoven. People do not need the human being in the jungle to take a place here in your midst and to start to act like a judge. The human being in the jungle is therefore not capable of representing the white race (see article ‘There are no races’ on rulof.org). That human being from the jungle and all the grades must, and also amongst you, you must earn that for yourself. Earn. You must build that up, your will must be strengthened. You must only think: “How do I get immaculate, clear, pure food and drink?”

And now I must try from that society – they will become the lectures this winter – to help you, to go for a walk with you, to sit down with you at the table. I must awaken an intellectual, a spiritual expansion in you. I must take a place at your table. We will break the bread together. We say something, we speak about something. And from everything we now get the light, the life. From everything, also by means of your food and drink we get the gratitude, the justice, the serving. What do you do?

“I am so tired ... Oh, how I worked.”

Why? We will ask questions. Why? We will mark out the essential source for the reality, the reality with regard to Christ, your Deity, the Other Side. We bring every character trait to awakening, to inspiration. We now give every character trait a spatial personality. Become fatherhood and become motherhood. You see. What do you do? Who are you? How do you talk? How do you think? How is your longing?

God cannot be experienced as a human being. Yes, finally He can, of course, that is true. But the human being sees Him there in the macrocosmos, sitting at a table, with the apostles presently around Him, next to Him, of course, Christ. Do people still eat there? How is God in the heavens? What does Peter, John, Andrew, what do the others, what does Mary and Joseph and all those great ones from the bible still have to tell, now that they have arrived in the Kingdom of heaven? Where do they live? How did they begin with their growth, to give their will shape for themselves?

I was able to explain that to you. Just accept that there is no table on the Other Side where a God sits with a nice cloth and a garment, with a beard and who pulls the bell every morning and says: “Come here. What did you get up to yesterday? What were your thoughts like?”

You can murder and commit arson, you can do what you like. That God does not interfere with anything. That God is not there either. He was never there. You know that. The God from the bible who spoke with Moses, does not exist. Because they were the Masters, they were the first Masters. Yes. They came from the fourth, the fifth, the sixth and the seventh cosmic grade,

in the seventh sphere they connected themselves with those who have the up and downs of Mother Earth and her children in their hands and began – as the book ‘The Peoples of the Earth’ tell you – with the building up, the first thinking and feeling, for the masses, mankind.

What is that mankind like now? You feel, I will come to the bible, to your society. I will go through the arts and sciences to society. I will go to God. I will go to Christ. We learned and we had to accept that that macrocosmos is perfectly simple, natural life. We went from planet to planet. The creations are billions of ages old. There was never a human being who called himself God and who spoke literally, materially, he does not exist. You are Gods. Nature is one Deity, that is motherhood. The animal world, the fish in the waters, water, motherhood, everything now gets condensing and expansion and we see behind that – you just have to experience and to accept that – the All-Mother, the All-Source. The All-Source, from which the All-Mother received life, began with her life and growth, that is soul, that is spirit, that is that mother who had given herself to everything, but by means of existing laws received visibility: the moon, the sun.

And in this way we had to accept that the human being has all those spaces in himself; as I already said. He began from the cell life millions and millions of years ago. He has billions of lives behind him, he became a growing human being. It is now that body in which the core as All-Source lives and from there the human being can continue and experiences his unity. His thoughts, his feelings, his will, will now show what he achieves and wants to bring as a human being.

And that back from that state of purity, back in society, then we are faced with cancer, with tuberculosis, with chaos. The peoples do not wish to understand themselves. You think every moment again: war is coming again, the business will be destroyed again, anyway, the human being does not want it. And that is the truth. But the human being is unconscious.

I now do not come just for your own character trait – you see it – I touch upon all the books. We will go through all the books. We stand before Stalin, with him we come to Golgotha. We stand before the peoples of (the House of) Israel. We come to stand before England, France, America. All the peoples are now character traits, which were already laid down by me in ‘The Peoples of the Earth’. You now know the mentality of every people. We gave you that book in order to give you a spatial picture of what the earth and her children, mankind is like at the moment. And you are now like this yourself. What we perceive in the peoples, that lives in the human being. Do you always want the good? Do you always rely on the other person? Even if there is darkness? Even if you get a beating? Even if people tell you the truth? Then the human being gets a fright.

If there is therefore no trust – now we are already going further – when there is no trust that you absorb each other, that you border each other, that you learn by means of each other and undergo that drive, that you get the hold by means of each other, that one human being lives for the other human being – that must now finally become for the cosmos and for mankind – then a construction never comes, then no awakening comes. From all of this the core of God must take itself to that revelation. And that power, that incredible possession, it is almost unimaginable. It cannot be felt, the human being does not even believe it, you just hear what the Catholic, what Protestantism now says. The human being seeks a Deity there, but he is it himself. When a human being, when the sect, when the faith therefore does not return to these foundations, when the bible does not get any spiritual inspiration, any cosmology, then mankind can, then the Catholic Church and Protestantism can continue for millions of centuries, they will never ever get away from this standstill. Anyone who therefore belongs to that church, to that accepting, to that damnation, stands at a standstill. That life is spiritually unconscious, it is impossible to talk to that life, you must then wait. I will also teach you that.

When you therefore meet the human being who longs, give yourself. Because when you give yourself – you will learn that – growth comes for you, for yourself. Because the human being who absorbs your words, the true words in himself, the human being who propagates your life of feeling, that is a foundation for your life. That human being brings expansion and growth for you. When you have truth and let the love grow, then it is obvious that the human being will start to love you. People get respect. People get unity. People want to experience that warmth. And that is no longer from another, that is from yourself.

And this is why I could also say a moment ago: “I do everything for myself.” What you do, they are the pearls in my life garden. What you convey; André sees that every day, he does not need to do anything more, you are busy taking care of his life garden, his space. And that was Christ for all the creations. That is the Deity in you for millions of laws of life and grades of life. There is no night, there is now no psychopathy, there is no insanity, there are no illnesses; there is only joy of life, life happiness. You know that you are one with everything. Then nothing can come between if you – yes indeed – if you accomplish and complete the action with regard to the power which the first sphere possesses. That incredible first sphere, which is nothing else – as I told you – but truth, honesty, justice, finally love in everything, receiving, understanding.

Why is society, why are the peoples still capable of not believing the other people? You see, that is an unconscious grade of life. That needs time. Those

peoples cannot experience that. No more than if you hear a singer, you cannot develop that voice, you do not yet have that voice. You do not yet have the feeling to be able to study. For arts and sciences you have to master the feeling. And now I am faced again with a great problem, because in one life you learn nothing. You do not need to do art if you do not have the feeling, because you need thirty lives for that. And in one life you can – I will teach you that, I will place that crown on your heads – in one life you can achieve such a great deal, but then every thought attuned to bowing, and then every feeling gets, every power of feeling gets, then everything of spirit, character and personality gets the full hundred percent for bowing, justice, harmony and love. Do you see?

Thirty and more lives are needed in order to make you one with a flower, with a dog and a cat, with the life of Mother Nature. A hundred thousand lives are needed in order to conquer the moon, to conquer a planet. What do you wish to do now if you know that a planet is only a small cell and means nothing for the Other Side? The Other Side is so awe-inspiring. A cell, a little thought is now a space, or it is nothing. An action becomes first sphere, second sphere, third sphere, becomes light.

In comparison to the earth it becomes destruction if you do not want to build up that light by means of your deeds, by means of your talking, by means of your thinking, harmony, justice, then you will never make it. Then the religious child of the Catholic Church and Protestantism is in safer hands, than you, with all your metaphysical laws, which are explained to you, which stand before you. Then that Christ in you means nothing, then you are better to experience the hold of that dead cross, then you are better to start praying for healing, as you then belong to that unconscious grade and you just have to accept that.

But when you continue consciously and you pay no attention to that society ... Because now we start to think: in which karma does the human being live? People gather up money in order to heal the sick. Everything must be done for cancer and tuberculosis. But people throw away millions. So we start to think. In the very first place you now get social consciousness – because if you do have that and that is still in chaos ... – because you are material people. The material personality first has to awaken, if you want to give the spiritual one shape for the Other Side.

The human being and the Other Side. The human being and his life.

What does society do for you? For those sick people? For those poor people? Then you can say: yes, they do this and that and gave that to those poor. But then you must look and see how those people experience the destruction, how those people serve injustice, they are now the geniuses in your society, whom we, whom no Christ spark, no Divine thought wants anything to do

with. And why not? Because it irrevocably leads to the destruction. Those people steal. Those people take away your possession in order to build it up there. But look what that highest grade in your society does. Is that art? Is that experiencing the spiritual feeling for the material being? Do you take part in that? André experienced all of that and the Masters looked from their Spheres of Light to the earth.

Take your own people. You have a place amongst your people. People are busy but it can be done differently – it must be done, unfortunately, it must be done – it must be done differently too. You saw how the peoples destroyed one enemy together. For God – now we are standing in a chaos again – there is no enemy. Those nazis were not and are not enemies of God because in that nazi, in that animal-like carry-on lives the Divine core. Should you now embrace that animal-like core? Should you accept that core and press it to your heart?

What do we do? I have to teach you that. We will go away. We want nothing more to do with that unconscious grade which does nothing else than shoot, murder and kill the life, we want nothing more to do with it. One thought already attuned to that and I am attached to that destruction. I will not go into it, because then I will lose my space, my justice, I will no longer be in harmony, I will have no more love, I will attune myself to destruction, to deception, to heavy, human deception. Because your entire whole society is one and all deception, true or not? And that deception rises so awe-inspiringly high, that Christ turns around and says: “I want nothing more to do with your carry-on, your praying, your satanic prayers. You will finally begin one day with the Golgotha foundations and then you will only love.” You do not let yourself be decorated. For what? You do not put a crown on your head. For whom? “There is only one who possesses a crown and that is I”, Christ said. He can say so, but He does not even say it, but he proved it by His life. He stood here ... one morning I connected you to Pilate, He stood there and He was whipped, spat upon and beaten before and after, I said. Did that get through to you? He said nothing. He only thought: ‘I can learn from you how it must not be done.’ And He said to Peter: “Before the cock crows, you will betray me three times.” And then he knew – very certainly, He already knew it for a long time, I enlightened those pictures with His apostles a bit – that He had to accept the unconscious being in Peter and all the others.

However, he would rather begin with those individuals there, instead the whole of this mankind. Seen in the long run it is of course the reality for the Christ and the justice that He gave himself to Divine authority, that mankind now possesses the faith anyway. He was there, but who knew Him? Who experienced Him? Who? Which of you experiences Him now in His



true, real personality, in His love, in His justice? Then you no longer need to pray. You no longer need – I told you, you read that by means of the books – to go to a church and to lie down: “And father give me strength, wisdom and love”, that is already in you.

I did not reach the final source all those years, that source awakens only now. I therefore take all those material troubles, all those wisdoms, as far as the bible, as far as that and that authority – not that of Christ – I now take that away from you. But I put the Divine personality as light, life and love, fatherhood and sacred, universal motherhood, in their place. The God in you will awaken. I do not place the Christ at your feet or to the left or to the right, but I put Him down, under and in your heart. The Christ now gives you new blood circulation, drive, inspiration, awakening, love. We take you through the bible, yet again and always again, continually the same thing, but with the new picture, with the new grade, with the higher becoming conscious. Do you see?

We will now analyze the macrocosmic systems for the human being in society, for his life ‘beyond the coffin’, for his Christ, for the God in you. You can now paint, you can now sing, you can be a judge, a piece of genius of the world, so great, so wonderful, everything now remains on earth. Imagine this well and remember it at least for today, everything which you do materially, you speak languages, I said, you are a genius for the nuclear fission, you are carried by society, by life, the human being – because you are so rich, inwardly; because you can do so much; because you have built up so much – that all remains on earth.

If you have now created all of that in order to help the human being to serve, to give him bread, food and drink, then that in itself is already drive, feeling, inspiration, a spiritual foundation, if there is no deception. Now we can very certainly experience that all of society, the human being who possesses the millions has never wondered: where does that and that and that come from? Why did the Christ want nothing to do with that possession, that final material boasting, that breaking? It becomes difficult, very certainly, it becomes so awe-inspiring, finally so frightening because you no longer know at a moment, how to act. And yet for only a few things and matters this can be received realistically and above all justly. Everything which you are, is only life and feeling. What lives around you, how you send out and materialize your feelings, that is part of your personality.

So we get, as I brought to analysis at the last, previous lectures: there are only three grades, macrocosmic grades, which you received as an independence and by means of which the All-Source as All-Mother gave you her hold in your hands. And that is being mother, father and reincarnation. You go forward. There is now always a body ready to build you up. You are father,

you are mother. You lived amongst all the peoples. Now you can say: “I am a Dutchman today”, but that people is yours, that is part of yourself. That all comes back to God. You have nothing to do with that, you can just let that live.

If we soon experience the justice for the human being, then I will analyze for you when you materialize for yourself the Divine justice; so by means of your work, by means of your serving. It does not matter what you do, what you are, in everything you can experience that justice and then you have a foundation for your personality in society, for your sleep, your task, your thinking, your art, your sciences.

Now life becomes beautiful. Now you can experience a space in the country, in the city. You can experience a space by means of your friendship, by means of a conversation, to experience that, to see the human being, not as a human being, but as part of yourself, because you are part of that universe along with those people, as parts, as sparks. What that human being received in independence, is already your possession. You will both enlighten that. As man and wife – we will soon see that – you now have everything, everything for that space in your hands, because you are father and you are mother. Yes.

Anyone who was not able to experience that, anyone who was not able to materialize motherhood to giving birth: once more they are unfortunately laws. André can and will explain those laws to you. Those laws go back to the destruction which received sensitivity in the previous life – where? – in France, in England, amongst the Russians, amongst the Indian peoples. You materialized those laws there, you deformed the life. Yes, what did the human being achieve in thousands of lives? You therefore do not live now in motherhood or in fatherhood. You have no spiritual expansion, you feel as poor as a church mouse.

The Divine core rises above your personality and says: “Drive me now, give me everything. Give me so much that I can enter the first sphere.” And now we come before that struggle.

In the first sphere Gerhard saw – didn’t he? In ‘The Bridge to Eternal Life’ and I had to and millions of people had to accept – the real, pure, spiritual light.

What is now light? Millions of problems. All those lectures, all the books now dissolve into this gigantic problem. A small character trait is now that deep. A deed, an action, a thought is now that deep, that macrocosmic. Your social life will sink if you give one hundred percent shape to a deed, to your friendship, to your justice, to your love, if you are open to your mother and your father, your child. Every character trait – sense this properly – is growth. And from every character trait, the hundred percent of that is a temple, is wisdom of life, it is supporting, it is the unity with nature. Or you are

precisely out or next to it, or you feel the speaking of a flower, you experience the character of this realm of colours, also fatherhood and motherhood. It is not only the possibility of reaching unity and giving birth to and creating children, but to experience it. You must therefore become giving birth. What the body, what the organism now has, you do not yet have that, the personality does not yet have that. Is the personality so infallible in the giving birth and the creating than the organic part possesses as feeling? No.

How do I reach the essential source? And you must start to think for this purpose. I am mother, I am father, I am reincarnation, I can be reincarnated. In this way we stood, and millions of men and women still stand thinking on the Other Side. They stand and wait, they reach the silence; the loneliness? No, I am not alone. I do not want to be alone. I feel feeling there. Is that my sister, is that my brother? No, that is Deity in my grade of feeling and thinking. I want to make progress, I want to go higher, I want to grow. I want to connect my blood circulation in order to steer the life to that revelation. I want to connect my blood with the life of God, the mother or the father, in order to reincarnate again, because I have to go on. I must leave that animal-like motherhood, I must leave that animal-like fatherhood. I want to go higher, I want to rise out of it. I want to possess a beautiful, wonderful organism. I want to talk to stars, planets and suns. I want the light. I want the spirit. I want to make a wonderful scene, a temple of wisdom in feeling from my personality.

The man becomes like this, the mother on the Other Side becomes like this. That is the first sphere. Now the second, now the third – I said – the fourth, the fifth, the sixth, the seventh sphere. But let us remain in the first, the second and the third sphere. Only just in the first one. Do you see those sanctities? We do not have sanctities. Here we only see people who are in harmony with everything, with the life, with a flower, with nature, with a bird, with the human being, with the light. Their characters, their character traits, friendship, unity, their speaking, their thinking is completely true, there are no more mistakes there. Because if that human being from the first sphere thinks wrongly and does not touch the life, God does not reveal himself, Christ does not reveal himself. On the Other Side the inner life has to feel – we stand there like that, you see – with its eyes closed. We do not want to see there. We are searching, searching just as long, year in, year out, until we have connected the first word directly with the life of Mother Nature. And now we have a hold. We feel unity. The life starts to speak. A flower has something to say. Because my thinking – you see – if I start to think then I materialize my feeling, and that feeling is therefore the All-Source and that All-Source is humanly conscious, for millions of people animal-like, pre-animal-like, crude-material conscious; they commit murder, arson. You

cannot bring the God in you to awakening when you murder, commit arson, lie, steal from the human being. You cannot bring that spiritual sphere to awakening if you refuse to grow. Because that is it.

We started to think in this way from the Land of Twilight. And now André is right in saying: “Why are you still speaking? Why do you work yourself to death like that? Because with ‘The Bridge to Eternal Life’ people have everything.”

I said to André: “The human being has nothing, no thousand books are any use to the human being.”

Yes, they have a picture. But how must I now begin? You received a picture, because the Master of Gerhard said: “Gerhard, I will destroy that of you. But in its place comes”, did I not tell you a moment ago, “for God, for the macrocosmos, in its place comes the universal truth. That which you think on earth is all wrong, that must go from you, that must leave you.”

And now life becomes beautiful. Now you, as a human being on earth, you start to build up the same becoming conscious as we do spiritually on the Other Side in our life. Conscious, sure, your handshake is true. You have, you give me trust. Now shake each other’s hand and press that hand. Lay the inner life of your eyes in the other eyes. You should feel how unsure this becomes, how clammy. Lies and deception, do you not like me? Why do you not like me? Why do you not trust me?

You must start to feel, when the spiritual core speaks, how pure the kiss of the human being is. I asked you one morning: how deep is your kiss now? Get a spiritual kiss one day. That means: experience the spiritual truth, the justice for the macrocosmos, as God created sun, moon, stars, Jupiter, Venus, Saturn, night and day, because the earth revolves.

Now go through the bible and now feel, when does the Christ, the Messiah, the Christ speak in the bible? When does God speak in that bible? Then take the bible, the Old Testament, and ditch everything, throw everything overboard, because that does not exist. Do you see?

Make every thought now, as we experience that, as we start to feel that. We start to sculpt that thought. We make a beautiful ornament of each character trait, a garment, a part of that personality. You are not yet busy sculpting yourself. Because the human being who really feels his creation and wants to experience an All-Father, he does not begin with clay and life breath, he begins with plasma, protoplasm, he begins with the soul, with the spirit, with the life, with fatherhood, with motherhood, with reincarnation. There is no death. You see.

Slowly but surely, my sisters and brothers, we then go further in order to bring the awakening, not only for your food and drink. To experience the gratitude for a potato, a cup of coffee, you must start to experience the soul

of the drink which the mother prepares for you. If you can buy all that food, then it is on the table, then it is in the house. But do you ever ever think about the inspiring aura, which a potato, a cauliflower, a sprout – you see, we still know those words – gives you? André eats little and why? Because he wants to eat the soul of a potato and a slice of bread, the spirit. And then a crumb of bread can feed you for weeks. Because Ramakrishna proved that, the Orientals, the initiates proved that. They no longer need any bread, any food or drink, because the Divine life water lives in the material.

(To the sound technician:) Must I already stop again? I have just started. (The sound technician signals that the end of the ‘tape’ is approaching.)

You see (an insect is flying there), it experiences the life. That child is looking for God. You are human being, you are fatherhood, motherhood; that also lives in that. But that life originated by means of decay. And then you must from now on, if you wish to enter the first sphere, you must banish all that decay, that destruction, that darkness from your luminous world. Because then you do not search for it any higher – that little animal (the insect) searches for it far too high, that must return to the own grade, a lost life – then you do not search for it too high, then you do not go too far, but then you stand at the source which gives you the human awakening. And then the human being is ready to take his Deity to that evolution. Now you experience everything in harmony; the human being in your vicinity says that.

You do your task because you enjoy food and drink, but you accomplish that task justly, harmonically. Of course, you do not lie and cheat, you do not steal. Every little thing now of your personality – those are character traits – which is wrong, which represents the darkness, you cannot bring that to that unity with Mother Nature after all. Then you do not reach the silence or the wondering: “Will I come that far and can I already hear you?” When the feeling become eloquent then the unity with all the life of God is assured for your personality. You therefore have that yourself in your hands.

The human being is a sphere, the human being is a planet, the human being is God. It is not a question now of saying: ‘God and the human being’, no, ‘The human being and his God.’

Every thought is a part of that Deity, but you show yourself and you let mankind know what that Deity is like at the moment, pre-animal-like, animal-like, crude-material and material.

I wonder: why do you read books? Why are you here? Why do you not bring now, if you feel this silence, any harmony into your thinking? Why always with that awful noise, that trivial carry-on in your inner self? When will you wonder: “This is worthwhile”, or, “this is nothing”? When do you start to give that character trait a beautiful garment, the sandals? When – I wonder – do you really begin with tearing off your cursed masks?

Be clear, pure and open. Do not hide anything, talk, speak and act. You do not need to let yourself be tied – I said – in order to bring your spatial life to that drive, that inspiration. The human being who works on himself, works on his kingdom, grows. Do not remain narrow-minded any longer, do not remain small, give each other life space.

I must now actually begin. Unfortunately, I must now still begin. That is always the terrible thing. The feeling comes from you. Yes, I must first build up those foundations for the cosmos, I must return to space, to the spheres, to sun, moon, stars, fatherhood and motherhood, All-Source, and it is only then that I can take society, I can take the human being to analysis. But you must keep on seeing your Deity there, or you will forget, society will forget everything again. Won't it? But we will continue.

If you sit and rest, then rest. But you cannot do that. There are people who are sick, they meow, shout and make themselves tired. Why? Because they do not wish to accept this being sick. How do you wish to give that body rest, healing, when the spirit, which is the rest, the power, is in rebellion for healing, destroys? You get food and drink and you do not care for it. Christ said: "Why do you neglect, despise My life? That life was born from you."

You see, now I must begin with society, I must experience and found footstep after footstep with you, if you wish to get a strong personality, if you wish to experience your kiss, your love, your friendship, your harmony, if you wish to finally be able to say: "Soon 'beyond the coffin' I will have light, light, light, light. I want to be light. I want to become light. I want to be love. To be love."

Now first go and see, feel yourself, and then demask yourself. Show yourself to your husband, your wife, as naked as you are for God. Just take your garment off, but inwardly. Try to put on the sandals of 'Masks and Men'. I already told you: they are as heavy as lead. And the life is light, the life possesses 'wings'. Every character trait, every action, a laugh, a glance from your eyes possesses those 'wings', is a personality, wears an elegant, wonderful, universal garment; possesses wisdom, power and love. The universities of the earth no longer mean anything because you are ruling, conquering, outshining in everything. You know, you feel, you are one with your Deity, to that and that attunement.

The insect bit André, it is nothing, if it was just a snake, a tiger, a lion, then we would now give the animal love, he can do that.

My sisters and brothers, I have to go. How did you get on during the months that you were alone? Can you say for yourself: "I have finally become a thousandth gram lighter in feeling"? Did you already dare to tear off the masks? Do you already dare to speak openly, to show yourself completely naked for those with whom you are involved? Is there spatial unity in you? Do

you already send out or are you still busy receiving? The human being who sends out, serves. The human being who wants to receive, is unconscious, is living dead. Do you feel, the certainty?

If you say: "I do not have any love, I do not get any love", then that is not true, my children, because if you, even if you are beaten and kicked day in day out, continue to send out love, because you are this yourself, you represent your own heaven, your justice, your sphere. Always again. You finish this life, because you will experience your karma. You then rise above faiths, churches and bibles, only then when you come to Golgotha, only then when you are nailed to the cross, as the Christ had to accept that, then you are true and then you bow your head, because then you no longer have, I believe, any mask.

But people go into death and people are tortured and beaten, beheaded, they still have masks, because they die for a mask. They gave themselves for this rotten, dirty, mean society. They gave themselves for Satan and the devil. Oh, what is the word Satan? They gave themselves for lies and deception, they did not know themselves. That powerful possession of space, of God, of Christ, Golgotha, the bible, love, happiness, life, soul and spirit, all of that still had to awaken in this human being.

You must now ask yourself, for what and for whom, for what thing I now devote myself? What do I give myself for? And I now hope to be able to teach, to be able to give you that by means of these lectures, so that when you are soon 'beyond the coffin', I may stand before you and the others and say: "Now come into our arms, the journey to Mother Moon will begin. We will get the unity with suns, moons and stars, with Saturn, Uranus, Jupiter, Venus. We will experience the unity with Christ and with the God in us, so that the Deity will continue to exist for eternity for us as human beings, for us as father and mother, friend, sister and brother."

Did I tell anything new this morning? Did you not know that long ago? The inspiration, the grade of life which is present here, still finally rises and after all very certainly above everything. Because this is the philosophical system for the deed. In other words and very humanly said: I began to make something of myself. Let the Christ in you awaken, take your Deity to the Spheres of Light, but always see Golgotha before you and you will know how to act, this is my last word on this first morning that we are together again.

My sisters and brothers, God bless you. God bless you. That is not possible either, you see. Words. God cannot bless you. You must bring that Deity, that blessing to the awakening, and you are blessing, you are always it. God bless you, you see: words, words, words. Now make feeling out of everything and give everything, every word now of your whole wordbook, spiritual, spatial reality. That is everything.

# The human being and Christ

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. You will get the lecture this morning 'The Human Being and Christ.'

You know the cosmology of the Christ; you read that in 'The Peoples of the Earth'. You know His life from the moon, back to the Divine All, and what Christ did and was able to do for that, we now hope to experience that, but now for yourself.

I do not need to go back to the planets, each following grades of life. I do not need to attune myself to those ages, the three books 'The Origin of the Universe' or, explain to you how the human being began with that evolution for himself.

When you take hold of 'A View into the Hereafter' again, the first part, and come to stand before the hells, then you will understand that that chaos in which all those millions of people live finds complete attunement to the earth, to your inner being, to society, to mankind.

Which of the millions of children of Christ, of God can say: "I am in the first sphere. I am harmony. I am justice. I am love. I am understanding". Who?

Let it now be clear to you now and for always and accept this: that the Messiah has experienced, has had to accept the same struggle as you, as mankind, as every spark of the All-Source, the All-Mother, had to experience, will experience in order to finally represent the Divine All. That is again, and always again: light, life, love, personality, spirit, fatherhood and motherhood.

The Christ received nothing more from the All-Source than fatherhood, motherhood and being reincarnated, reincarnation. I explained to you: those three laws, they are the essential laws for all life, wherever you live, wherever you look. That source lives in the human being and by means of this the human being is a Deity, this is why the human being possesses that Divine All-Source in him.

When you look at a human being then you see God as light, as life, as feeling. We know what that feeling is like and we will, if possible, completely analyze it so that you will later be ready in order to be able to accept your 'coffin', your evolution, the going further with a happy feeling, with the deep being open, the wanting to experience all those Divine systems, in order to master them; which, unfortunately, the human being still does not begin with.

Christ went from the moon through the planets and finally came to earth. You will read that in 'The Peoples of the Earth'. He was the first who in-



structed the human being, His children with whom He lived and to whom He belonged. He had the first feeling, the sensitivity, in order to say: "Anyone who is all of this, we do not know that. There must be a power that thinks. We are part of that power, otherwise we would not be here." That was the moment when the first people started to free themselves from the material world, when they awakened, when they had taken the human being to the possession, that means: they returned from the astral world, asked for the sun, for light and started to search, took possession of the earthly being.

I told you, at that time every being was actually possessed; natural possession, no sick possession. The human being only saw, only looked, and was hungry and thirsty. The astral personality experiences that in the material being. There was no destruction. The human being at that time could not experience the insanity, the psychopathy, which you now experience in this conscious stage.

If this gets through to you then you will understand that the human being evolves, that every thought gets space. And then when the Christ, when that first human being – that was a human being – along with the people to whom He belonged, had followed and could accept that path, and freed themselves from the earth, could experience space, then they returned to the moment of their first birth and then they experienced their cell existence on the moon.

The moon – you can and you must accept that – is the All-Mother for this space, the sun is the father; you all know that. That is the cosmology of the Christ, for the Messiah. And that is likewise your life, your evolution, your awakening for your inner life, your feeling, your attunement to God, to everything. And we now take all of that back to the earth so that you will awaken.

Soon you will get the lecture "The Human Being and his Spiritual Awakening".

The first lecture which we experienced together took us to the introduction for all these systems.

Now we can begin. I said: the time was gone. We can begin to return from the Divine All now to the earth. But hold on to, place that in you, that the Christ received nothing and that He had to master everything. Imagine: the human being lives in the Divine All!

You ask André: "But what am I then?"

People ask me: "But then what, if I live on the Other Side and I have nothing more to do?" What did you think that the Christ, that the spirit – you will see that soon – does, and is, on the Other Side?

In order to explain those systems to you, I enter the life of Socrates. He began to place material systems for the inner being. But you now have a hold

with Christ. You have no hold with God. Now listen to what I say: the world, the Catholic Church, Protestantism, every human being who believes in a religion, now declares me insane, because that God whom the human being searches for and prays to, does not exist, I told you that.

I am a heretic, I am a destroyer, but if you can listen to me then you will now get the new foundations for your future, for your fatherhood and motherhood: the Christ in you. I asked you several times: let the Christ in you awaken. But if you do not begin with that yourself, no one can help you. There is no inspiration to be experienced. You cannot pray for that inspiration, you will soon, determine that. But whether you begin with it, that is another question again, a new problem. Will you really begin with the fight in order to serve every thought, to give it evolution, inspiration, love, justice, harmony, spatial consciousness? Will you do that?

When the first people had completed their cycle of the earth, following on from that we were able to experience and had to accept those laws. We made a journey from the moon in order to follow that first human being, that first human being who lived there and brought the foundations for himself to light, light.

To bring a foundation to light will soon be the deed in your society, your thinking, your feeling, your action, your comings and goings. You can no longer avoid these laws. It now no longer matters what you are and what you do. The human being, the child of the land which loves the love and the laws of God is the prince, the queen, the princess of space. The simple being now possesses worlds of happiness, but also worlds for harmony and justice. And that is only because that human being loves unconditionally, can bow unconditionally for the good.

And, you hear it now, the Christ now stands there. Christ walks. You look for Him, you want to feel, touch, you really want to see Him. We see Him every moment. We can talk to Him every second. He sits down there and listens. "Tell me", He then says, "what do you have? What do you want?"

But do not search for God who was given to you by means of the bible, who was given to you by the theologian, the Catholic Church, or the Buddhist, the Mohammedan; those Gods do not exist, they were never there. A God who spoke to Moses and let Noah experience the life seas, He was never, ever, there. Because the life is God. The Wayti is God. God is only a word. But the law lives in nature, in space, is a planet, is a sun, is a star, is the human being; the human being as His image, as feeling, as fatherhood, as motherhood, as reincarnation. Is it perhaps so incomprehensible that the mother can give birth and that this is a new life again? Is the human being never ever inexhaustibly materially, spiritually, cosmically deep if he stands before the Christ and before his Deity, and people place him before the re-

ality of these amazing material matters which you can take in your hands just like that?

The human being is searching for God, and it is he.

When people say: “Yes, you are not a pope, not a cardinal, not a bishop, not a priest but you are a Deity”, then the human being looks at space and does that, nonsense: “God lives there.” Yes, the God with his beard.

The human being who can speak, the human being who thinks humanly: a God whom people can feel, who hands out mercies, you see, whom a human being hears praying, who can give a human being something of His spaces, of His light, of His truth, of His feeling, of His fatherhood, of His motherhood; you have that: you are father, you are mother. The human being who gets a faith and wants to attune himself to that, who gives himself completely for that sacred task, now possesses only himself, a God whom he has built up for himself, but is not reality. Do you see? You have no contact with God. Through God you can ...

I tell you cosmology, cosmic systems, I bring you to the Divine core in yourself. All of this is heresy.

The human being sees – how many millions of people do you not have on earth – he still sees the God as a wonderful human image, doesn't he? But the laws, the life spaces, the light, the life and the love, all of that lives in the human being. How many cardinals and clergymen we did not have to bring to that conviction; when they have lived well and completed their cycle of the earth? Remember well that these lives cannot be broken, cannot be destroyed. Priests, ministers and clergymen really come to the Other Side who possess their light. And when we now stand before these children and they say: “Where is Christ now?”

“Christ is here, but you wish to see and to experience God.”

And then we get – as André gave you those pictures – then you get to see a large table, God sits in a large chair with on his right-hand side Christ and His disciples, the saints. You enter a large building where there is a doorkeeper standing, a guard and he asks you: “What do you want?”

“I want to see God.”

And always again, for ages, from the moment that the first human being – when the seventh sphere has condensed and the fourth, the fifth, the sixth and the seventh cosmic grade was finished – from the moment that the human being could see as far as the Divine All, he knew: I am the God whom I am looking for. He does not exist as a human being, and he does exist because I am ...

The clergymen did not believe us and could not accept us. And then the journey to Mother Moon begins. “Just come along.” And in this way we now go with millions of souls, with thousands of lives, with men and women back

to the first birth in order to experience that truth and to then establish that from that Deity whom they see and want to experience only the All-Mother as All-Source, as All-Light, All-Life, All-Fatherhood, All-Motherhood came forward and could now begin the human macrocosmic life.

They were systems, they are planets. A planet: I am that. A sun: I am that. A piece of nature, the condensing in material: I am that, that is mine, that belongs to me. I was able to conquer those spaces because I became mother, because I was father; creating, giving birth. I went from one body into the other. I can no longer follow the millions of lives, I was father and mother, a child so many billions of times: reincarnation again. And then we were also just faced with the very first grades of life on the moon. And we were not any further. And now all of this.

Now we will begin. When you can now take your inner life to that concentration, then you will understand that we do not need to follow these grades as cells, as lives. And then you oversee the moon. You lived here millions of times. We went further because there was no death. We were attracted by the first cell which experienced the division with us for our oneness as father and mother. You know all of that, I gave you that during the previous lectures, during the last season. The books brought you that evolution. You can now follow that further plan for that growing. Those people too, and amongst them the clergymen of the earth, academics.

The human being who does not have any possession now – you do not even need to talk about those people – the human being who does not want, the human being who wants to experience those lusts, who destroys, who murders and commits arson – I told you before – we cannot reach those people at the moment. You cannot speak to those people. The human being must begin with Gethsemane, in order to meditate. Yes indeed, we will soon return to Gethsemane again in order to experience, in order to feel what the Christ actually did there. And then the human being will get a fright. But meanwhile he will have been released from the bible because we are standing still here.

Can you now feel that I was only able and could give pictures for all those years, could analyze them, could materialize them, but that I could not remain standing still for a moment – and that is not possible either – for that one awakening? Only: how the light in the human being was born, how the sun gave light to the human being; we can analyze those systems. We can let you experience, we can analyze for you how you are a mother, how you became a father, how you were born, how you were attracted, how you reached awakening in that cell. Why? It was because we followed those laws.

We were attracted. We entered the death, in the first cell grade, the second, the tenth and the millionth. We were cell. We were fish. Later on the land,

as human beings. We went with the human being through the 'coffin' to the world of the unconscious. We were taken there into that silence and we now continued to think, consciously. What do you feel? And then you hear the human voice. Because the human being is now conscious, the human being can speak but the human being can also feel. It is the oneness with that law, the law for the birth, the law for the returning to that spark. Do you feel, that is discarding, the completely discarding of the consciousness, the being free, the becoming free, the thinking and feeling of one law: the birth. And we then became a spark, a small trivial cell.

And that cell lived there and now felt immaculately, purely, spiritually, spatially one with the All-Mother, the All-Source, we were source again. But we now reached peace, we were asleep. We now – hold on to this – remained conscious because we, as human beings, as conscious beings, started to follow the way which the Christ had to accept. And that is what concerned us.

The cardinals, many bishops, precisely first the human being of the Catholic Church, and the human being who shouts, the human being who yearns, the human being who is hungry to awaken, to get to know his God, those people are now open to us and accept everything, because they see.

“Did you experience it?”

“Yes.”

“And what enters you then?”

Now I gave you pictures that mankind could not be reached in thousands of years. Still now. Mankind could walk up to the spiritual peace. Mankind would get this evolution. But where are the millions who now want to accept the word of Christ for this daily, social consciousness? Is the world, is this wonderful mankind ready to be able to accept that you cannot pray to a God, but that that God lives in you and you are really a Deity?

The Catholic Church curses you. The theologian says: “Go away, heretic.”

And soon, remember this, this is the universal, eternal truth, this is truth, this is essential for millions of years. This remains because this word is spatially conscious.

I am standing on the University of Christ. And the University of Christ is His life. You must understand properly that I have to take that material God away from you. But I will give you the spatial, the real Deity; I will give you that in its place. I will give you universal happiness by means of this: the greatest, most wonderful, deepest possession for the human being in this world.

It is no longer an art on this side. But if you now prepare yourself in order to bring that light, that Deity to growth, then you can also be received 'beyond the coffin' for your evolution. We can speak and now – also remember this – my word is law. Everything which I say is determined by law. That is

materialized, that is spiritualized. That received space. They became spheres, they became worlds at a cosmic attunement. That now became the All-Conscious Deity. And that is the human being who represents the Divine All as light, life, fatherhood and motherhood, love, love, love ... What is now love?

This morning I am laying foundations for you in order to take that God whom society sees to the obscurity so that the inner God in you awakens. Of course we will soon be faced with the praying, the faith, with thousands of problems. And we will come to dwell and to lay foundations again in order to free you from that faith, from that damnation, from the God who could do nothing else in the Old Testament than break down, destroy. Do you see?

If you speak one harsh word and you come to stand before Christ then you will have lost Him. If you do not wish to understand a human being, a part of that All-Source, and make no effort for that – you will soon experience that, when we return to Gethsemane – then you are nothing, then the All-Source is not, then millions of people are not capable of drawing you up, because you refuse flatly to absorb the expansion. You have to work completely, you have to give shape to every character trait – as I told you and explained – and then you are not faced with a God for space, then you only still have a hold on the real step of Christ, who preceded you through those spaces. Because He came from the moon to the Divine All, He lived on earth as a human being, even in the pre-animal-like grades, grades of unconsciousness, He lived in a state of hitting and kicking, of deformation, because He did not know any better.

But there is also no question of knowing for space, there is no science in space, there is only feeling, and to experience the feeling, that is the Divine spatial All-Law. And this places you before the harmony as it happened there, before justice and before the incredible, wonderful being reincarnated for a new age, your new evolution, fatherhood and motherhood, which you have in both hands. That is now your Divine hold, you expand your Deity by means of that. Your Christ? We still have to experience that.

The human being just flies to God now. The human being thinks: yes, if I am good and I want, and I then pray and I want to be a good person ... But then you are only a good person for yourself.

But everything in that space belongs to you, you conquered that planet. You knew millions of lives in order to conquer that planet as space, as feeling, as body. And you could do that because the Divine core lives in you, because that core must return to the source from where that core passed over to evolution, to spiritualizing and then to materializing. Then the human being is Divinely astral, spiritual and material, and we saw, heard, spoke to those people. We sat down at these feet. We saw them in their golden Divine garments. We saw that light shining from those eyes, no, it entered us. You

no longer need to speak there.

There are a few on the Other Side who experienced that. We experienced that because we had to bring the cosmology to the earth, because we had to materialize the cosmology. So we have followed the true Christ who went from the moon through the planetary system to the Other Side and spiritualized himself. Then the spatial awakening came and from there that human being of the earth entered his Divine independence.

And then, I told you that morning here, that when they entered the Divine All, again and of course the first thoughts were: "Where is God now?" But they did not yet know God, they could not even form the word yet, that word did not even exist. And yet, when they entered the Divine All – the human being – and went higher and higher, they saw that they could still expand themselves in that Divine All. Because they only stood on the first foundation. And then we got to see those seven grades again for the expansion.

I went with you that morning through God, through the Divine All, that All-Light, that All-Life, back to the moment when darkness reigned. Then we had returned into the All-Mother, the All-Light, the All-Life, the All-Soul, the All-Spirit, the All-Truth, the All-Justice. In that Divine All there are no worries, there are no illnesses, there is nothing in that Divine All which the human being on earth now possesses.

Then we went even further; and look, the first hazes originated. That is now Christ. Christ, the Messiah. And that means: the Divine conscious being. The human being who is Divinely conscious in his light, in his life, for his laws, for his thinking, his feeling, his fatherhood and his motherhood, his justice, his harmony, his serving, his propagating. Now get the wordbook, the good word: Christ is now everything, everything, everything. Whatever you can imagine, that is Christ, for the good, for the soul, for the spirit, for His Divine attunement. All of that is now Christ.

And they saw there was no bench or a table or a building available. They had to accept that that space could be and is like one world, all worlds. They understood that they, the material Deity, carried the spiritual awakening for that core within them, and from now on had to represent that. And then the first people with the Messiah have sat down in the beautiful Divine nature and could say: "What must we do now? We are here and everything belongs to me. Do you also feel that?"

"Yes."

There were millions of people with Him at the same time in the Divine All.

"We can go further but then we will return to the beginning of creation. Everything is just as wonderful and deep: this was spiritualized and materi-

alized here, we are that, but if we go through here, we return to the invisible Allness, to the invisible life, which is still there. Because by means of this and by means of that we passed over to that evolution and we came into the possession of this stage. Now we know”, the Christ said, “how many people live in these spaces, how many sparks there are from that All-Source which still possess unconsciousness, and we will work for that purpose. That life must return, that life must awaken.”

“What must we do?”

The human being from the Divine All returned to the seventh sphere on the Other Side and discussed with the Masters there what should be done.

“Go and lay your foundations on earth.”

I gave you that picture now of Moses. You now take hold of ‘The Peoples of the Earth’ and you see the moment coming about when the human being from the Other Side began to think and began to lay foundations for the material earth, Mother Earth and her children, in order to draw that human being up from that wild jungle and to give it some hold for that growth, that there is more between heaven and earth than himself.

And then the human being became – I explained to you – afraid. There was only just a compulsion, a direct imposing of violence, spiritual violence. Well, they could not achieve any more than that. This is why, it is obvious that Master Alcar brought you ‘The Peoples of the Earth’ and he first led you through the hells to the heavens, to the Divine All before he could begin with mankind, in order to take the God, the cosmic God in the human being to that awakening, to that happiness, to that life, to that justice

Because if the human being understands his Deity then he is capable of experiencing happiness. Only later, only later, the human being reaches the fine character traits, the rare sounds for his inner self and then the life of feeling speaks for the Other Side. That can be followed and achieved step by step. You can now see Christ, speak to Him and feel Him. Every moment He can speak to your life if you accept those laws, that no material being lives in space as God, therefore a Deity who sits down there and looks down, but that life possesses everything, everything, everything, everything.

Now the churches must, the faith must now return to the metaphysical law. Soon when the instrument, the ‘direct voice’, is on earth then it will happen in a few seconds, we know that. But now, now that there is not yet any ‘direct voice’, the Masters speak, Christ speaks by means of the books and He brought a university on earth to mankind. Because He once said: “You will receive My life, My spirit, My personality, and then you will have everything which you see here: spaces.” Planets and stars, suns and moons – believe it anyway – now no longer have any meaning, you are it. You have conquered that old cloth, which is now a planet. You no longer need that



garment, but you are still on earth, you still feel her life, her love, her heart, her blood circulation,. And now the earth has the highest consciousness for this space. The earth is protected amidst moon and sun. The earth brought you to the evolution.

We are now not talking about the origin and the becoming conscious of Jupiter, Venus, Saturn – you see, I already explained those laws to you – but it now concerns the inner Divine being, the Christ in us. And when you now pray to God then you walk past Christ. He alone is capable of saying: “Follow this path.”

“Father, give me light, Father, give me, help me, whether I do those things well?”

Yes, that father will do that, he does not hear you anyway because he does not exist. The life law now in which you live, it says: experience, growth.

Perhaps, probably you will lose all your capital, but that will then be the training, because money, possessions, many possessions have no meaning for space. You can now, if you are now capable of drawing up that material life, now you can already think of your own life.

Do not long to be king or emperor, queen – I told you – because you have to carry that responsibility. When people order you to kill a human being then you kill your Deity, you close off your Deity for evolution, for love.

I shouted it out here: why are you still capable, if you already pray to a Christ and have a God, of killing a human being? Why, I asked you, did you give yourself for your illegality? Yes, for what? For the rottenness of your society? Did you think you could serve Christ and bring your Deity to the evolution, to consciousness by means of this? You only served evil. You can now think up words, make clear and condense scenes and then you can say: “But who develops the earth then and who brings mankind to the evolution?”

Then I can immediately say: the Christ did not know any society.

The Christ had nothing to do with money, with art, with anything. He came immaculately and purely from the pre-animal-like grade of life back to the Divine All. And did He accept it? No, He was it! Arts and sciences – you trembled and shook, and society would tremble and shake and say: that man is mad – arts and sciences have no meaning on the Other Side, only feeling.

But you must eat, you must drink and this is why I talked about sprouts. But when you feel that I am one with God, with Christ and then must accept and have to follow your food, then you will certainly understand that we also do not even forget that, and that you are not capable of hitting us with words; we know where the difficulty lies and lives, but you are that again yourself. Then we are faced of course with the personality and then I ask you: are you lazy? Do you think for the good? Do you think harmonically? Do you want light? Do you want life? Do you want to be carried? Then you are

always and eternally the slave of yourself. Christ did not want to be carried by His apostles, He carried the apostles himself.

That long, universal, Divine path which they, the first people to whom the Christ belonged, had to follow, was a life of thinking, feeling, materializing and spiritualizing the things, the laws of the All-Source, the light, the life, the harmony, the justice, fatherhood, motherhood, yes, all those things.

Oh, oh, if you could follow and want to accept those people when they were there in that loneliness ... The human being who had conquered the earth from the prehistoric age had completed the cycle of the earth, he had no society which could pray to Him, he had no candles, no incense, the priest was not needed, the holy statue was not there. There was nothing, nothing, nothing, nothing. And those people now live in the Divine All and are Divinely conscious. Does it not mean anything to you?

When the cardinal – I took dozens of them to the awakening – when the cardinal lay at my feet and wanted to kiss my feet, I said: “Go and kiss Him, kiss yourself first.”

“I do not understand that.”

“Do you not feel what I mean? Kiss yourself, love yourself. Not to absorb everything into you, you could do that on earth, that is no longer possible here, but love yourself so sweetly that you serve the justice and the harmony for all life, because it belongs to you. That life is a part of your blood. So you live to bring evolution for yourself, but meanwhile your life grows. Also that of the human being.”

Then he had lost his God as material but he received the new foundations for the macrocosmos, for the Other Side, the first sphere and then the second. I met him, the poor man, during the time that I underwent the hells myself. During those nine centuries I met many of them. I was often faced with Rome, which lay there in its poverty, in its misery.

“Yes, I was the highest for millions of people on earth and now I am the lowest for myself. Now I have nothing. Because I did not yet represent anything. They had not yet portrayed me. I did not represent any reality. I can make myself big in my study – it was also only just a study – I was thinking, I was a pope. People gave me the name to be holy, but I had not seen any Christ, any God, and I had represented Him on earth. I prayed for the human being.”

But you will not make it with praying. You must expand your material life and that is only possible by drawing up that harmony, to give ‘wings’, something of your Divine core in you to the things, the business which you do, undergo every day. The introduction which I gave you before was only to place you before that core. If you now speak then your Deity speaks. And when you hate then you have the attunement of that darkness there and then

your Divine core, your Divine representation gets no space, no spiritualizing, on the contrary, you get animalized.

Gethsemane lives here, here. We were in Gethsemane. Now I come from the cosmology, from the Divine All, back to Gethsemane. The Other Side lives there. Here is the earth, we stand here now, we are kneeled down for a task. We pray? No. Now we will ... When we had come that far with all those people, I said to my followers, the Masters say: "Now you will descend into the Christ." We now know that Christ reached the Divine All from the moon and has now come and was born on earth. He is now in His life space, He is already walking on earth, and is a human being.

We followed Him from the birth when He still lay in the crib, when Mary sat there with Him and fed Him. The child, the Divine child, the Divine conscious Self needed food. Christ received food from the mother. We followed and saw Him when Christ crawled over the floor and He could not yet walk. We saw Him when Mary swaddled, changed Him and when she kissed the child, gave him a kiss, and wished Him good night. But Mary did not say: "Now pray", when the child could speak, because she did not know it.

The God, the Divine conscious Being came to earth, He represents God in everything, in material, in spirit, and people wanted to teach Him to pray. Then Christ said, when He was ready to think – He meditated for so many years – to His apostles, to Peter, and John, and these words were beautiful, He said: "Do not pray for me and do not pray for yourself, but do. A prayer, John, sent up to the God of all life, that is life. You can really receive inspiration. The God, the life, the All-Soul, the All-Spirit can inspire you, if you then begin with the building up, the materializing."

Christ could not give the apostles any cosmology now, but He had already proved to them that He healed the human being, the sick human being only by thinking; but spiritually, spiritually inwardly, the Christ could not do that either. He said: "The blind will heal the blind." In other words: get out of my way because you cannot be reached.

He knew, sisters and brothers, that He had to earn everything, that He turned over ground after ground and had to lay foundation after foundation through millions of laws of life and grades of life and then He could not represent and undergo the justice for ninety-nine percent, no, no, no, He gave himself for a hundred percent because He knew how He had to conquer the cycle of the earth, this universe, the fourth, the fifth, the sixth and the seventh cosmic grade.

And then we saw Him ... Now descend into this Christ, that is the Divine conscious Human Being, the God as Human Being, and now you have a hold.

But what do you have to do now?

He also lived here, and there are more people with such tasks. André also lives in there, but is no Christ. We are only disciples, followers. We are busy, we work hard.

He asked me: "When you are finished with that, then tell them how I have had to do it. How the beating came to Me every moment."

And for which André is grateful. "Just hit. But I want to be love, I want to possess justice, I want to be it. I want to mean harmony."

Then they descended there into the Christ and what did they get to see and to experience? If you enter Gethsemane then you can lie down everywhere and do you know how deep, how great, how wonderful the Gethsemane is for mankind? That is your earth. On your second and third and seventeenth stage, in your hole under the ground, Gethsemane lives there, you are also in Jerusalem there. There is the All-Source, the All-Soul, the All-Spirit, the Omnipotence, the All-Light in order to draw you up, to give you light, to inspire you if you want, if you are not searching, if you are an independence, if you are not going round grumbling and complaining and wanting to be supported. You are working. You do not tolerate any support, because then you represent the law of serving, working.

How many people live in this wanting to be supported? What do they do themselves?

Here lies Gethsemane, now descend into the Christ if you can, dare do it. There is no longer any question of daring, you must be able to do it.

"If there is now no feeling in you", I told the cardinal and the others, the law specialists and the artists, "if there is now no understanding, no real wanting, yearning in you, then you will not even enter this sphere, then a gate closes you off." Then that gate, which I talked about with you this week, then that gate will be closed. Then people knock at that gate, but that gate closes. Then Christ is closed and locked. Then Gethsemane cannot even be seen. You stand on the living macrocosmos in love, you kick that life to bits, and you kick Christ, your Deity. When opened and closed doors are talked about then we are there. When there is good, spatial, spiritual thinking somewhere, when the human being just wants to experience and can give true love, then we are there, for Christ, through Him, and He then says: "You see, you now represent Me spiritually. I thank you. But it is for yourself."

Here in Gethsemane Christ lay there thinking, alone: 'How must I do it now? I cannot bear any mistakes. I cannot make any mistakes. What does that cross matter? I know, I will be murdered, I will be beaten and spat upon. I will come to stand before worldly justice. Someone will come soon who will wash his hands in innocence. But that man is not yet capable of representing Me. That man only wants to experience nothing, nothing. He wants nothing

to do with My Divine justice, My harmony, My love, My light, and My life. He says: "I will not interfere with that rottenness. Just violate a human being. I will close my eyes, I will just go home. I will go into my own possession."

Now you must start to think humanly, you must now start to ask human questions. Because I can continue to stand with Christ, which you find nice, wonderful, you are one, but now you start to think for yourself. Do you always still wash your hands again in innocence? And if you do not wish to have anything to do with the building up, with the awakening and with the real fighting and serving, the love for mankind, for your Deity, then you are also an unconscious being.

Christ stands there and looks, He with John and Peter for a moment and says: "Now it will begin. I now demand everything of you, if you can do it." He knew how great, how deep His children were. He knew very certainly that if He let Peter enter the cosmic stake for the full hundred percent, then that child would crawl into himself and withdraw. And then Christ sees and He has to experience that the weakness can suddenly overcome the spiritual Divine consciousness, and then mankind, then the life also stands before the other life and says: "So I thought that you loved Me, but you are not it." Christ spoke to himself and now you hear Him speaking, thinking.

You can experience and follow all of that if you soon live in our midst. Then we will bring you back to this moment, you can already experience it here and then you can hear Him. He did not say: "Give Me the strength, the wisdom and the love in order to be able to bear all of this." He said nothing. He did not think either, He only felt. He did not interpret one feeling or a thought, He rested. He was in His Divine silence and from there He entered the living human being, and then He had to accept there, and He said: "Can you not watch with Me for a moment? Can you not open yourself up for a moment, attune yourself to the truth, the reality? Because every moment your macrocosmos collapses and then you have nothing. If I leave you alone, Peter, John, then I also leave mankind alone too. And is that possible? But I have to accept to which life of feeling you have come."

And now: thinking, feeling ... Christ did not think about anything.

I shout out here that what mankind placed on His lips: "My God, my God, let this cup pass from Me." I am pleased to undergo that torture, which He had to accept. All of the Other Side is ready to devote the life-blood. We are not afraid of torturing, of being burned at the stake, of any death, because that does not exist. We are not afraid to absorb and to really love your illnesses, your cancer, your tuberculosis. Give me your tuberculosis, your cancer, your contamination, and I will be happy if I achieve something for you with that.

That was Peter, John and those were the others, and that is mankind.

Christ came for that reason. And did He have support from these people? You know the problem. You know how they acted. Every moment you are now faced with your cock crowing and then you not only deny yourself, but the human being with whom you are involved. You have no space. You have no love, no spiritual love, no harmony, no justice. You only just think of yourself. You are great in yourself, yes indeed, but that is also everything.

No, your office now means nothing for Gethsemane because you do that for your food and your drink. You earn nothing with that. Even if you take care of your father, your mother, your wife and your children and of yourself and nothing can be said about your personality, you are a stubborn material-conscious poor being, you have no more than that if Gethsemane does not speak in you, if Gethsemane has not yet reached that awakening, if you do not yet see that the other already materializes the crowing and that cock is on its way and you can say to yourself: "Ha ha ha ha, it is crowing but I am it myself. I deny every moment again this beautiful, this Divine, the Christ."

The human being and Christ. That means that you have to experience, to materialize and to spiritualize the reality of the Messiah and that you will also do nothing, nothing, nothing, nothing back if the human being hits you. Do not be afraid for your little personality, which is still always earthly. Just think only of your Divine core, your spatial Divine self, because that is the image of Gethsemane for the human being. And if we leave Gethsemane ... If we ... Christ had finally said: "Yes, I must arise, I would like to stay here, but here I live in the Divine All, here I live in the Divine conscious, but I must now leave, I must show myself."

And when He then began and thought that the helpers were standing next to Him, who would represent His life afterwards, they were lying sleeping, also John. And now you are all sleeping, you are walking, therefore awake in society, but sleeping for Gethsemane.

Have you by means of your thinking and feeling precisely awakened that which opens the little bit of feeling of your Divine core, therefore that door, and sends up to the day-consciousness, of which the human being now wished to possess everything? Then people say: "How sweet that human being is, how spacious, how cordial."

Gethsemane now possesses your cordiality, your justice, your willpower, because Christ wanted to devote himself for this awakening. And now you have to devote yourself for awakening, for your house; not in the very first place for your task by means of which you must eat and drink, that is your material vicinity.

But now, when do you do something for that Divine inner self? When can you say: today I touched a hundred millionth spark and placed it for me as a new foundation? When? When are you spiritual, now? When do you

think outside the apostles and outside mankind, but straight from your first sphere back to the earth, for Christ? When? When are you sensitive, sure, soft, supporting?

You see, when you begin, another must also begin one day. When you now want to support society then you do not do that for society, but now you do that for yourself.

Then Christ leaves Gethsemane. He stands before Pilate, a moment later before that horrible Caiaphas and now you must see, my sisters and brothers, how much do you have of Pilate, how much of Peter, how much of the apostles, how much do you have of the Caiaphas' – I am not even speaking of the executioners who beat and flogged Him – how much do you still have of those people in you, under your heart? How much?

How much consciousness can it give you if you give yourself completely for the Christ? That is a space of light, a space of love. A love, which you cannot even bear here on earth.

I told you one morning: you no longer need to believe: you know. And then the human being also says: "I do not know." But do you not know then that Peter stands there before you? And that you never ever can fall asleep again if your Divine continuance needs that inspiration? You know that there is no damnation. You know that you go from the moon to the Divine All and that you possess Divine attunement. You are a Deity.

But there are people living in the jungle who do not even know themselves, they do not know of any Christ, of any God. They have no art. They do not even have your clothes, they do not have your food, nothing. And yet they are Gods.

But you know now that you are here and will soon leave this world and then have to represent your spiritual inner self. Then you will stand in your light, in your deed, in your action. What are you like now? How do you wish to be? What will you do now, soon, in a few minutes? You do your best. Peter did that too, the apostles did that, but they could not do any better. But their will was not there either.

Yes, it is wonderful to stay in the vicinity of the Messiah, but if you do not begin yourself, He cannot speak to you. You must begin. You must ask Him questions and you must think of, feel and now harmonically materialize that question.

Now you have your marriage, your being a man, your being a woman, I will soon come with 'The human being and his fatherhood and motherhood', and then I will get you. Then I will turn you inside out and then we will see what you have as a mother. Being a mother is for the Catholic Church, Protestantism and this society nothing else than giving birth to children. Making sure that those children have food, he does that. But there

is no more to it.

Yes, then the human being does a little bit of art, the human being does a little bit of inventions. The human being thinks of something. He creates wonderful things but he forgot to devote his spirit, that great wonderful thing, for a good deed.

You box. “Do you know what it means for such a human being, in his roughness, to want to conquer? To run?” André says. To draw up a Rembrandt? To do art? How awe-inspiringly you actually play with your powers, your wisdom. But you do not know what you are doing. And now it is possible – because we learned that – to live materially but to think spiritually. And now you can ... your material task, your action there, even if you have to do with hundreds of people and with no one ... Everything now has a soul, has a spirit, has Gethsemane behind it, stands before Pilate, stands before the Caiaphas and finally that same thing gets as a character trait a cross on its shoulders and just has to prove to how far you are and we will now drag ahead to Golgotha. Every character trait – I told you, I taught you, you have to accept, because we had to too – gets that cross on its shoulders.

The more you are beaten now – it does not need to be – the better it is for you. Because we now know, by means of a good material spiritual beating the human being gets to see his evolution, in his hands. Because you are sad, you become quiet, you still moan meow a bit but that is part of it. But the actual core looks Pilate in the eye, faces Caiaphas and says: what does that personality say? When you now snarl at the human being and snap and say: “Are you there already, sir or madam, I had not yet expected you”, then you snarl at Christ and then it appears that you do not possess any space. Then the Christ withdraws inwardly in the human being and in the macrocosmos, because the Divine light cannot be snarled at, snapped at. You must want to experience that. Do you see?

When are you now happy as a human being? When can you now say: the Christ will awaken in me? Is it not true that we now for art, fatherhood, motherhood, mankind, peoples of the earth, sciences, justice, being a king, being an emperor, being a mother, the schools, every human being, everything, your whole wordbook ... here we are faced with the human being, with the Pilates, the Caiaphas’. Now we must take all those thousands of millions of problems to the human personality, if you want to see something of your Christ.

Will you give me the time? Do I have the time?

That is the macrocosmos. That is the Other Side. That is the Divine All, the All-Mother, the All-Father, the All-Spirit and I must interpret, materialize that here in your midst. We will never ever come ... You, society then, wonder: “How does that madman manage that?” But you will feel, I am



capable of delivering a thousand million lectures and then I will still not be finished, still not, you are so deep.

If I want to spiritualize everything of your day-consciousness with regard to Gethsemane, the life spaces for yourself, then I will live after all – and you too – in the infinity; but you still have to die.

I will still speak in the future, and then you will be sleeping in the world of the unconscious or you will lie in your naked death, in your own rotting process and then you will no longer hear me. When you draw up that rotting into your own personality and you cannot be approached by means of the spiritual feeling then you will not hear me either, even if I am standing before you. And how often, how often do you not have that on earth, for your husband, for your mother? Are those doors closed then? You wish to see opened doors, but you are locked yourself. You are not yet happiness, you are not yet love, because you will be it then. If one human being, if you yourself can say – then just be honest, bow your heads – if you know: I am in a nasty mood, there is something, I cannot take it ... You must be able to take everything, because then you also have everything.

In this way André earned this possibility, in order to work himself to death for mankind. Because finally I will break this life, I will break this organism for you and we do that gladly. André longs every moment that he succumbs here before your eyes and that the blood splashes into your eyes. Gladly, gladly, gladly.

That is what we want to possess the most. Not to destroy but to be able to exhaust ourselves completely, to give everything of our heart. Why does that blood twist through our veins? Why did we get brains? Why a will? Why all that strength? In order to box? In order to run? In order to tell nonsense?

No, in order to make Gethsemane awaken in us. We work ourselves to death for that. Every moment we are kneeled in Gethsemane and thinking. In this way we enter the human being every moment. I no longer want to make any mistakes, I do not want to see any harshness, any wrong understanding. I do not meddle with gossip, talk and destruction. I do not want to be any gossip because then I sully myself.

Is it not simple? It is very simple. But do you do it? It costs an effort. It costs a great deal of strength. Because, did I not tell you that every character trait undergoes a crucifixion, must accept the wanting to torture and visibly undergo the spitting in the human face without contrary feelings of “just do that again”. It is only then that you are capable of praying. And it is only then that you are ready to look your husband, your wife in the eye. And then there are no false lights. Then that eye is open. Your cat, your dog, feels it as you enter and undergo those nasty moods, and a human being does not? Could you say for the Christ in you and want to agree that when the weeds

pass your lips in words, in feeling, that when that radiance approaches and beats the other human being who is ready and has opened his doors, did you think that that is not felt?

Now try if you are involved with a man and a woman ... If you stand alone, you have the space. But begin with yourself to be grateful for the moment that the crumbs are put down on the table for you. But do not imagine that you prepared it. The other who earned it, did even more for that. And finally that is the real, spiritual spatial Divine prayer, and you can say: "I thank that space. I thank my life. I thank you. How happy I am today because I have food again."

All of mankind complains: "I have nothing. He has everything, but I have nothing." And now you probably thought that the other one would come in order to give you thousands, to give you food, but then you are already standing still and at a standstill. Yes indeed, a problem again. I must not experience that problem, I cannot touch it and not analyze it, but we will come that far too. Then you will no longer want to be given, you will much rather die from hunger in order to receive something. And it is much simpler: you will begin to work, you will do something, even if you collapse, what does it matter. You can never collapse spiritually. There is no death. There is no collapsing or succumbing. You are Gods in and through Christ. Always, eternally, because you are it.

The human being and Christ is one unity. That is an All-Consciousness. He is not far away from your life. He is close by. When He hears that your mouth possesses eloquence and you can interpret your stars and planets spiritually then you get from Him, if you bring forward the correct law, the inspiration, the knowledge. Why are we never exhausted?

I can always ask you in the morning: how do you wish to have me today? Humanly? Spiritually? Spatially? I can also be Divine. But I do not imagine it. Because now I will receive it, He will speak. I can see Him. Now I look into His eyes and I thank Him. But He does not want any thanks, but He knows that I am busy, by means of Him, drawing up myself into His life, into His love. Not to the Spheres of Light, but to Gethsemane in order to wonder what is still wrong about me; in order to break that, in order to nail that to the cross by means of myself, to bleed to death, because it is only then that I know it ...

With the greetings from Our Lord.

See you in a fortnight. I thank you ...

# The human being and his reincarnations

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. You will get this morning ‘The Human Being and his Reincarnations.’

The Christ in the human being will awaken and that is only possible by means of reincarnation, not for the macrocosmos, but for the human personality. We are not concerned now with planets, stars and suns, not yet, and actually again with the hereafter, all of that now lives in the human being. The reincarnation for the Christ is exactly the same path for you.

The human being who has reached the Other Side, was also on earth. He lived – I gave you this – from the origin of creations. He went through the prehistoric ages, conquered this universe only by means of three Divine laws – I explained to you – which the human being possesses and by means of which he can determine, can see, can feel and experience his Divine attunement. That is fatherhood, motherhood and reincarnation.

You have these three foundations in your hands every day for every thought. Now you get to see the picture that nature, space keeps all of that in hand and that the human being passes on that space to the character traits, to the personality in himself, by means of which that evolution takes place. I taught you all of that. These three fundamental macrocosmic foundations, which were materialized and spiritualized by God, live in the human being and that is the human being.

Science speaks about life, about soul, spirit, but the psychologist does not know the human being. You have the feeling to love in order to give birth and to create. Does this mean nothing to you? When we started to get to know ourselves and gave the Master: “I am nothing and I have nothing and I do not know it”, then the Master said: “You have everything.” And from all of that you may now make universal consciousness. And that is only possible if we know the Christ. The Christ gave the example. We know whether the human being acts according to that.

You need years and centuries and thousands of lives in order to make something of yourself. We followed that training and we were faced with those millions of character traits. I told you: now a character trait is a world, a space, as deep as the universe possesses in life and conscious and feeling, so deep is now one character trait. In between that ... By means of this we climb a platform from where we can see the new path, the new world, the new space. A path can always be determined by means of the fundamental possibilities which the Christ laid down for the human being, without consciousness, with nothing.

I explained to you, and I do not wish to dwell on that this morning, that they came from the unconsciousness. They searched for the sun, for the light, which was no longer there, they knew and they felt that they lived. They returned to earth, took possession of the human being. The natural oneness was achieved. The sick insanity did not exist then, I explained that to you and you read that in 'Mental Illnesses seen from the Beyond'. In 'The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof' Master Alcar goes into it deeper, by means of which you see that the character has built up the sick human being. And that is the will, the unwillingness, the justice, and the injustice. We now therefore come to stand naked in this society with our whole personality, with God, with Christ, with the bible, with all the churches and religions and arts and sciences. And now you say every day, the Other Side hears, space hears that: "I can do it. It is not possible."

There are always feelings in us which come up and prevent me from doing the good, being love. It is not a question of giving love, you do not need to give anything, you only have to be it. To be, to think, to feel harmonically, and then you come of course to Gethsemane again and then you are faced with the human being and then we will see how the Christ, the Messiah, gave the picture for the human being, how to act.

If another cheats, you do not need to do it. If another is too lazy to look at the heavens, then you do it: you yearn, you long. There is now no speaking to the lower grades. The human being who does not want, does not stand before but on a standstill. You have all of that in your hands. You must decide for yourself what you will make of your life. Do you wish to achieve joy? It is possible. Do you wish to feel and experience sun every day, spiritual possession? That lies in your hands.

However, you received the essential points for this building up, the reincarnating of your character traits by means of fatherhood and motherhood, reincarnation. And these are the Divine foundations which God as Father, God as Mother and God as Son represent, because you return to earth: you become mother, father and child. The son is there, the father too, motherhood lives in the human being.

Now I will go back from all of this in order to analyze the philosophical systems and in order to follow the Christ on His path. That is the only possibility, the only existence. We can say: we live in that sacredness, we live in that peace and André keeps teaching you it: here is the Other Side, here is the happiness, here is the love, here is the everything; even if you have to cope with illness and misery, here lives the Other Side.

One wrong character trait passed on to the human being, in hate, devastation and destruction, is the spiritual cancer for the life 'beyond the coffin'. That tuberculosis, that rotteness is so terrifyingly deep, awful, inhuman,

in comparison to which your material growth is nothing, means nothing. The spiritual cancer in your heart is now so bad, so awful. It is certainly not ridiculous to follow those spiritual moths. It is a little thing on your spiritual garment, but it burrows and it eats in and under your heart; and that is what the Christ taught the human being. You can now make comparisons with everything. The human being has everything. The jungle child, every life has life, spirit, is soul, has fatherhood and motherhood, has the reincarnation, has the being reincarnated. Do you see?

You now go ... We return to our awakening, we are born and in that child and in our life feeling is present. Now you must think it out, then you can determine for yourself how far you, who now listens, who reads those books of the Masters, how far you have passed the professor in psychology. Because he does not know that this is a reincarnation. He does not yet know that God has completed the creations. Everything is finished.

They still discover new stars, yes indeed, there are still sparks in space, therefore living plasma which still has to condense. And what they can determine by means of their telescopes, is only this one thing, the crumbs of this wonderful, wonderful body to which we belong, and the planets, suns and stars received their materialization, underwent their inspiration, radiated the spiritualization as the consciousness and the personality spoke. All of that is God. That is the life, that is the spirit of God, the realm of colours of God. I do not need to repeat that again. All of that lives. That whole macrocosmos lives in the human being. That is the human being.

The books 'The Origin of the Universe' gave you the picture. 'The Bridge to Eternal Life' took you through the deaths. 'The Cycle of the Soul.' gave you reincarnation. In 'Between Life and Death' you got the metaphysical study for the character.

Is Dectar not enough and sufficient for you when he speaks to Venry and says: "We may not think wrongly"? Can you not feel that the temples of Isis, of Ra, Ré and Luxor were there in order to take the inner life to the ignition? Those studies of those priests were actually for nothing. They did not know any fatherhood and motherhood. They had to make up for it in the next lives. And reincarnation was already there for that purpose. That study, that following of the occult laws, the metaphysical teaching is only in order to know: how I will die. What is dying? What is awakening? How do I bring more light into my thinking, into my feeling? Why do I always stand on that material, why do I always want to have to do with that material? And now we must get out. The human being chastised himself, we closed ourselves off, for months and months and years in the darkness, only just in order to learn to think in the light, by means of the possession of everything to learn to think: how will I take myself to reincarnation, to the Christ. That is certainly not

so simple. That is difficult, awe-inspiringly difficult. Why? Because behind your thinking a space lives, that is the universe. That thought becomes deep, it becomes first material, that is material because you bring your thoughts into harmony with society, with your task, but outside all of that you built up a world and you will begin in order to give your character traits 'wings'. Do you see? They are the Great Wings in the temple of Isis. I brought the picture forward a hundred thousand times: make space of yourself. You have it, you can do it, if you want, want, want, want, want.

Do you want?

"Yes", the adept says. "Yes", the disciple says. The longing and the struggle to devote ourselves becomes mad. The yearning becomes so terrible, inwardly, that the heart thumps; you do not die, it continues to thump.

That first sphere is flaming consciousness. The first sphere in comparison to the earth is a space for loving things, that is peace, prosperity, it is healing, it is resurrection, for millions of things awakening, harmony, harmonic oneness. There is no strangeness; everything takes care of you, everything speaks and tells about the own fatherhood and motherhood.

Are you not reincarnated? Do you let this thought, which you had today, radiate again? Do you give that thought 'wings'? What you did wrong today in the material, in society, will you do that differently tomorrow? Where do you want to go? What do you live for actually? The psychologist says: "The child is now born for the first time." Madness, nonsense. Now we are faced with the ignorance, the powerlessness of this society. But you: you know it.

What I am now concerned with is establishing for the tenth time that you possess fatherhood, motherhood, reincarnation. That Divine in the human being, by means of which everything originated, became materialized, began with an own orbit, that must now receive a life space for every character trait. Are you still busy with that now? Have you begun with that?

When I take you along soon to that first sphere and compare: Who are you now? What do you want now? What is your situation like now? then you can infallibly establish – André told you by means of 'A View into the Hereafter', by means of 'The Cycle of the Soul', 'Between Life and Death' and all the other books – in which grade of life you are, what your light is like. Because I will explain to you, we will follow, that every character trait now, every action, every thought, each deed must be light of life for God, for Christ, for your prosperity 'beyond the coffin'.

The child on earth starts to yearn. The human being yearns for love, love. What is the love like on the Other Side? How do you get love? To experience reincarnation, rebirth in your society, you know that. You can follow those grades. You have the lowest, the animal-like grades before you. You know how the human being experiences the love for himself, the physical love. But

now higher, that is: the feeling to give birth and to create. And now we are faced with one awe-inspiring thing, something, and that is: if ...you see, this now comes for the fourth cosmic grade. If the human being on earth had this ...

You live of course in a chaos, you live by means of the karmic laws. I explained to you that one mother gives birth to ten, twelve children and another mother does not want any children, does not have the 'child' feeling. So that mother does not reincarnate for motherhood, she must return to the earth for her being a mother, because the first sphere is for a hundred thousand percent spiritual mother. Are you a mother, do you long to be a mother? No, then you will irrevocably enter a world that does not possess any love, because motherhood possesses everything. And that is again: Christ, Our Lord.

The power for the human spirit lies completely open. If you now step out of the body, then you have to think for spatial reality. Are you presently, at the moment, real, true? Which of you can now say: "I know how I must walk there?" You only have to think: 'I do that here, I can do that here.' Yes, here you have legs, feet to walk, but there you do not have the ground to stand on. Fundamentally that building up has been neglected, you have not yet started with it. We see the human being coming with a great deal of material possession.

I gave you a picture of this and of that. I said – and that is very bad – that arts and sciences have no meaning, because the Christ said: "If you were to speak all the languages of the earth and you had no love, you would be worth nothing." By this He said, consciously omnisciently: 'Love!'

And is it not true, if you now come to the great ones of the earth, the geniuses, and they hit you, then that great being belongs to the darkness. In the first sphere people no longer hit. In the first sphere people have already built up those laws and powers, because that is the possession, that is the life, that is the light, that is the holy spirit to that attunement.

The human being who thinks that he possesses everything here, and for whom mankind has respect, that is earthly carry-on. You can take it as you want it. You can say: "Yes, but why was all of that built up?" Master Alcar had to, Bach had to, Beethoven, Mozart had to, Titian had to, Leonardo da Vinci had to, all of them had to accept that: their art was and remained art. What were they like for the human being? And the human being now stood there: naked.

What does Anthony van Dyck mean at the moment? What did Master Alcar say to André when he asked: "But how did you do that then? How did you live then in that chaos?" A spark of God stands up against the Master. And André is not afraid of Our Lord, he says: "And if you cannot explain it

to me, then I will go higher. How was, how did you live?" We then made the journey for 'The Cosmology'.

When you do not begin to ask: "How were You able to do that, Christ?" He will not come. When you cannot experience, do not wish to follow that motherhood and fatherhood ... You received that, your physical condition is there. The human being one is the material foundation for the spiritual love. But a time comes that that fatherhood and motherhood, that love, must be drawn up to the character. Those Divine foundations are now only the universal possession for the human soul, the Divine spark. Understand well where I want to go. That being Divine in the human being by means of which the human being is father and mother, that Divine attunement, that is the Deity now for the human being, in the human being.

Wherever you are, wherever you live, even if you enter the jungle, that is a Divine spark. ... (inaudible) That man, that black man, that black mother, those vacant souls, who have no feeling? They have feeling, they are Gods. You do not see it, you do not feel it, it is actually ridiculous for your white race (see article 'There are no races' on rulof.org); but they have fatherhood and motherhood, God gave them everything. He placed in every spark His light – I told you – His life, His spirit, His realm of colours because the human being radiates His colours.

And then someone came, and He is the Messiah, He is the Christ. God gave the human being fatherhood, motherhood, reincarnation. The human being received that for nothing. That is the Divine core for the human being, for the animal, for the life in Mother Nature. But the human being will now master that Deity, that is now the word.

The mastering now happens by means of the life, by means of your society, and now the life can, wherever you are – we can do that – and whatever you do, the life can now be incredibly beautiful. It does not matter what you do, even if your situation is heavy for the earth and even if you have a difficult time, anyone who now wants, makes a Kingdom of God of himself: space, light, life, spirit, spiritual consciousness, harmony. Why? Because this fatherhood, this motherhood, those Divine foundations force you to those reincarnations. The human will in order not to take part for the life of Mother Nature; is a standstill. But now that philosophical yearning comes to your aid, the asking for a God, the asking and wanting to experience the Christ, that comes to your aid, because He came to the earth for this purpose.

What I am concerned with, what the Masters are concerned with, is: the love which you have. It is obvious, it comes to awakening as the body awakens as a material universe. Every human being, every animal knows that. You get that unity, you get married. But the feeling in you, that awe-inspiring burning, that radiating of feeling and thoughts to that other personality,



that one being – do you not know who that is? – we felt, we saw that, that is a depth, so awe-inspiring, but it brought us back to the origin of the first moment, and that is now the Divine reincarnating for the human being. The feeling that the psychologist cannot yet analyze is therefore the natural oneness with the macrocosmos in order to reincarnate, in order to continue the life, directly from the All-Existence in the human being – can you feel this? – the All-Existence for and of the human being.

This human being now walks in this society, which is unconscious, which is almost insane and this human being must take, send his Divine feeling, knowing and acting to the Spheres of Light. And now it is a chaos. Now it is an awe-inspiring chaos because the human being does not know himself. We can now infallibly analyze your personality. The psychologist stands before you again, but he is not a spiritual conscious being. Every action now, which you do, says: this has not come up from the Divine source. When – we now ask – does something come up from your Divine being a father and being a mother in order to inspire the day-conscious life? When? There we stand now.

This is why I brought you to the Christ in you, and now we are faced again with the Christ in us, because every thought was done, acted Divinely consciously by Christ. There were no mistakes in Him, neither material mistakes nor spiritual, he had no macrocosmic mistakes. And the human being can go that far, the human being can master those laws.

I gave you a picture of Him and you find that wonderful, that moves you. But now from Christ, from Gethsemane – do you see? – that meditating, that thinking, back to yourself. And now we are faced with the human being, free from the Christ, free from your Deity? No, that lives in you. Now bring feeling, now bring oneness for all your deeds, for all your thinking. Talk to each other – I told you – make an effort, make an effort. Make an effort, because you will not get it for nothing. We, the others, millions of people locked themselves up in temples, they broke each other, we went through insanity.

André said to Master Alcar: “Were you also there?” And then you must see the blaze, the fire from his eyes when pupil and Master look at each other. Now we are faced with the reality. “How did you live there? Did you receive the feeling that the cosmos burns in your body, did you have that?”

Master Alcar lets him blow off steam? No, now we are faced with the sacred respect. Now we are really faced with the fight, or did you really think that this child, by means of which we have built up all of this, had received it for nothing? Every day we are faced again, he is faced again with a universal battle. It concerns Divine reality, Divine justice, everything, now, in this life. Everything.

And then the Christ becomes strict if He says: “Let the blind heal the blind. Do you wish to remain deaf and dumb, do you love that? Do you wish to serve the destruction? Then leave My vicinity, Satan, leave! I cannot be influenced by destruction. I do not serve any human being at the moment, I serve mankind, I serve spaces, I want to serve spaces.” Christ served the Divine All for you, for the human being. To see this picture, to follow it, to see it, to see the Christ walking, thinking, that Divine feeling for the human being, to watch for mankind, for spaces ... Oh, my sisters and brothers, just enter this Gethsemane ... Do you see?

Christ was born and was taken care of – I told you – and drunk the mother milk, was washed and taken care of. That building up of Mary for the Messiah is the own possession of you. You grow up, you have awakened, you received it, physically. And now we will draw up that spiritual core, we will take care of that, we will speed that up. That means: we will devote the will in order to attach ourselves to that Gethsemane. Is it not pathetic, is it not terrible – you can say – that there must always be speaking?

The bible is the bible, with all the mistakes of the bible the Divine meaning still lies there. But are the ten commandments enough for the human being? Is the word sufficient for the society, which came from the Divine All anyway: you will not kill? I do not need to talk to that grade of life. I am talking to people who start to make something of themselves, to build up something for themselves, for directly, for now, the life ‘beyond the coffin’. In fact, it is a false carry-on, a false talk: ‘the life beyond the coffin’. For, here is the life ‘beyond the coffin’, here, now, you live in it. You will not have changed in any way soon.

Where do you wish to come? Who do you wish to meet? In this chaos, in that unwillingness you wish to see the Christ? Do you wish to speak to the Messiah? Do you wish to follow His path? And did you think immediately ‘beyond the coffin’, – you are now free from this body, is not it?– did you think just immediately: ‘Yes, now I see him, and now I see the Masters and now they will explain everything to me’?

No, first the bowing comes here. Those mistakes must go. We cannot draw you up to that first sphere, you have not yet really meditated. You must begin that.

André meditates day and night. He said to me: “Just get me.” How can we do this? We can do this, because a fight for life and death has originated. We want to prepare ourselves in order to be able to speak. He does that.

When you are released from yourself and the hereafter, space, all life starts to speak, then you will have a difficult time, extremely difficult because that space burns in your heart. That is a spiritual pain which connects you with the untruth. You cannot go further. The human being does not want to go

with you. There are some who want to, but they cannot yet because they follow disharmony, destruction, they are still adjusted to devastation. Master Alcar said to André: "The human being who wants to burden you: 'Go away.' The human being who just thinks wrongly: 'Go away.' You leave the human being alone who does not want to follow you yearning." It becomes very simple because the fight is now for life and death in order to make something of yourself. If you want, if you seriously want, and you devote everything, everything, everything of yourself, then we can go further. Then I will bring you to the macrocosmos. Then you will be inspired. Then you can receive that which you wish, everything spiritual becoming conscious.

And now? That battle was fought. One night when we said farewell to the earth, it boiled in André-Dectar. Master Alcar looks at him. And that was a fight, free from the organism which lay down there during the war days, hungry, breaking. But what does a body mean if the soul, the spirit speaks?

What does the human being always look at? It looks at the human being as material. I will show you now that you do not yet know the inner human being. André stands there and says: "What does that body matter to me, it will get what I want. I have no food, then that body will not have any food either. I will eat what the spirit gives me."

And then we go, walking, laughing, breaking, yes indeed, the muscles succumb, but the spiritual muscles are intact. We must go to the Divine All and do you know what that means, to go to the Divine all, separate and free from your organism, ahead of reincarnation, for every thought, for every law, for mankind, for fatherhood and motherhood, for light, life, happiness and love? One child is fighting against the macrocosmos, for mankind and really fighting, so that he can say on a journey: "Who are you? How did you live? I cannot do it anymore." Yes, that was already years ago, that was when we had to begin with 'The Origin of the Universe', when we had experienced the hells, the heavens.

If you are faced with a little dream, the human being who experiences something nice, something pleasant, then he is already trembling inwardly. What is that pleasantness? Why are you trembling? Why, for what reason are you happy? When the human being ... You see, now millions of pictures charge at me again. Now I would need ten hours, twenty hours again in order to be able to complete his lecture completely spiritually. Because I want to connect you with reality, cosmically, spiritually, with the Hereafter, motherhood, fatherhood, fighting in your society for food, drink. How do you do all of that? Thousands of books lie before us.

Master Alcar then said two words: "I was not a prophet, I was only a painter. I served myself. I brought art to the earth for one order. But what is a painting in comparison to two words which I now know, which I passed on

to you: God is love! There is no damnation. The human being is a God. The mother gives birth for the reincarnations. Christ never said in Gethsemane: Let this cup pass from me. And on Golgotha he did not say: Father, my Father, why have you forsaken me? And the bible begins with gossip, nonsense, because when the bible writers started, creation was already millions of years old. The biologists, the theologians will soon have to accept all of this.”

“And am I then the first one?” André says. “Must I represent all of this? Do you wish to take me to stars and planets, I as a small being, child of this world? Do you wish to take me past Dante, Socrates, Plato, Ramakrishna, Mohammed, Rudolf Steiner, Annie Besant?”

And then the word comes from space, and that is not from the Master, Master Alcar and me, and then the Divine Conscious Being from the Divine All says: “Yes indeed, if you want then we now will bring the University of Christ on earth. Then we will take the human being convincingly to fatherhood and motherhood by means of the word, in order to evolve, to incarnate for every thought.”

The human being now gets a Kingdom of God in himself if he begins with it. What does the human being do now?

And we go! This life experienced a hundred thousand disembodiments. And you? Do you ever disembody? Does your spirit have that wonderful spatial feeling in order to be able to grow, to disembody, to experience something of the child which waits there for you, for you, for you, for you, the mother, the many reincarnations which you experienced, which you had, which you knew? The mother who is here and does not understand you, lives ‘beyond the coffin’ and is a princess from Gethsemane, from the Temple of Isis, from Ra and Luxor. She lived with you there in Jerusalem, in Spain, France, England or America, she could be an Indian, she is the conscious being. She then says: “My child, now you are here and now I must teach you.”

We brought André through all those reincarnations in order to build up and to strengthen that will, that personality, but the fight for himself was so terrible and so horribly inhuman that he would rather have put the dagger in his heart. The pains, the fight to reach that awakening, that reincarnating is in no comparison to cancer and tuberculosis, the giving birth to a child. But now: happiness, knowledge, feeling ... Can you now still say: “I do not love you”?

When the human being begs from the macrocosmos with regard to the earth: “But do you not feel then that I love you? I come from outside, I do not know you, but I am a child of God, just take care of me. Give me everything. Just take care of me for five seconds in your heart”, and the human being cannot do it, the human being only thinks of himself. If André had only thought for himself, we would stand still. But it concerns expan-

sion. It concerns knowing even more, yearning.

The hells are like that. The hells, they live in me. If I have hatred, the Sphere of Hatred is there. If I slander, if I sully the human being, then I live in a world of sullyng, then that spirit of mine is one and all rottenness. If I long for lust, animalization, if I only want to experience the body, then I am also only just material, animal-like material which sinks away rotting in that darkness. You close your eyes, you close your organs to that spiritual stench in the human being. A corpse smell on earth is nothing. Do you not know the life aura of the human being? Give your taste and smelling organs reincarnation and smell the personality. That is the life 'beyond the coffin'. That is the Other Side. That is the becoming one with the destruction, with the wrong thinking, the taking possession of material and spirit which belongs to another, the wild exploring of the animal with regard to the human child, that is the breaking of the human heart, that is the stealing of the light which the human being possesses in his eye in order to look. The human being thinks and does not see inside and outside, but the human being is reacting dirty, open to the destruction, the talk, the back-biting, the gossip, the sullyng.

Do you know how many millions of people were thrown on the stakes by the Catholic Church by the gossip of another? Innocent people were appointed, people said: "She is a heretic and he, and they are in contact with demons." And the Catholic Church believed it and threw that life at the stake; by dirty thinking. But know that this is murder, that false, wrong thinking is spiritual murder for your personality and know that reincarnation cannot come, because you smother your going further, your growth. When the light comes, you put it out. You always put the blade, the dagger straight from behind in the back, in that human heart, by means of a word – believe it – by means of one wrong word, by means of one wrong thought.

Is it not becoming difficult? Are you still not afraid? We are not afraid. We will oppose it. If the mistakes are there then we bring them to Golgotha and then they will be crucified. We lay down in joy in order to ring the neck of those rotten character traits. Do you do that? Are you so seriously busy with yourself?

We went through the hells and heavens first, then André was allowed to ask questions, to ask thousands of questions, you do too. But Master Alcar had to give him the question first, and then the answer also came. That André-Dectar, that Dectar – that André was not yet there – was still so clumsily adjusted to this life. What did ancient Egypt know about damnation? Nothing. About Christ?

Because by means of Christ damnation came. In ancient Egypt, in the Indian temples, no damnation exists. There is only the metaphysical law there:

life and death. But with Christ, with the bible damnation came, because the human being damns himself by doing wrong. First asking questions and then the inner life reaches reincarnation for this growing happiness, wanting! You have to awaken and take hold of all the tangible, which is present in your spirit. First the half, you will read it.

But go with us, hand in hand, in order to experience those demons there. Succumb one day. You are already afraid when a destructive being enters your vicinity. But now we must charge at those demons of and for the human being. We start to walk under this carry-on and now the human being must learn to release himself from evil. And André could not do that and he now had to learn this. He had to learn that the demons can hit themselves and not him. He had to learn that he would be strong in evil, for evil, by means of evil: "I will remain pure." And then Master Alcar, you read that, left him alone. The reincarnation for the moment, the growing of and for the human character that rose directly up to the seventh sphere. He is alone there.

I will continue. In the darkness you see cities. People lie in holes and caves, they have built up something from plasma, that is their possession. You see there that world. You talk in your society about terrible people, animal-like carry-on. What is that in comparison to the feeling and thinking of the spirit? Nothing. We do not look at that devastation either, that destruction, it is nothing. But it must not happen. You run aground, you stand on and at a standstill.

Those demons in that hell – I will now continue – they got hold of him, strangled him. He was kissed horribly. They sucked him empty, that wild lust grew, he thought: "My God, my God, where am I now?" If he just has a little longing in him now, then this instrument is dead, smothered, suffocated for this whole life. If there is just one dirty, descending, therefore destructive, longing of the human being which goes to that demon carry-on, and he longs for it, the Deity is already smothered. Only now the power and the strength and the well-being, the justice of the Messiah is capable of holding onto you, no Master.

The example which the Christ gave: do like this, act like this, look and do not let any hate radiate from your eyes, is now the possession for reincarnation. If André had got a wild feeling there and he was to make fists in order to hit back, the reincarnation would be murdered, he would not give his feeling any space. You are therefore beaten and kicked, but you remain Christ, you remain Gethsemane, you remain harmony, love, spirit, then the Master will appear.

They dragged him through that darkness. He sits there and a demon comes to him. He has learned something and you can experience that happy feeling every day in society. That wonderful possession, that growing, it

cheers him, he says: "But what do you want? I just fell, they kissed me, they devoured me and I did not want that. I serve for something else, for no kiss. I serve for myself, I serve for mankind, I want to give mankind the golden, universal happiness. I want to live for this purpose, not for any hot air." And then a radiance enters the human eye, of the spiritual being, of Master Alcar, and then André sees that he is standing before his Master. He sees the Master in the pupil, he weeps from happiness: "You are it, you!"

For this ... When we reach the border of the Land of Hatred – André was strangled there by a shadow – he (master Alcar) says: "Do you see them?"

"Yes, Master, must we enter there?"

"They are here already, this is the border."

We continue. Everywhere you hear the spiritual hissing, but now real, and now you must get through it. If there is a spark of wrongness in you, if it is now just small, a millionth part of a spark of hatred, of lust in you, then that spiritual personality strangles your self and then you have contact. Because by means of this wrong thinking you attune yourself to a space, to a world in which people of your own kind live. Then you can shout for help and then you can call: "Mother, mother, mother", there is no mother in space who can help you, you now stand for yourself. Is it not just? The child which says today to the mother: "I will not do it", it lies the day after tomorrow – and the day after tomorrow is now a century – knelt at the feet of a spiritual mother and says: "Mother, mother, just hit me, I was so wrong. Can you forgive me?"

The word 'forgiving' does not exist for God or for Christ. It is always: forgive, forgive, forgive. The Catholic Church begs and asks for forgiveness. God has nothing to forgive. Nor the Christ. That word must go from the wordbook for space. That word 'forgiving' is in disharmony with the reality because God is love. Do you see? And you have to earn that.

We had gone from the hells to the heavens, the heavens and the books came to earth. André took care of the publication with ten-cent pieces and quarters. And then he built on his inner possession. He stood on a cosmic ornament, a foundation which had accepted Golgotha, because the Christ lives in 'A View into the Hereafter'. On the way he saw a wonderful apparition which smiled at him and said: "André, is the first one already there?"

"Yes, who are you?"

"You will see later. And is the second coming and is the third coming and is the fourth coming and is the fifth coming?"

"Yes", Master Alcar says. "Is it not wonderful, do you see that life growing?"

The will in order to write, what is that? We do not ask for tiredness. What is tiredness? We destroy that body.

"That body serves me in order to bring, to take me to the reincarnation

for space, for the soul, for the spirit, for the light, for fatherhood, for motherhood. That body will serve me. We have”, André says, “nothing to do with any tiredness. Blood, what is blood? My blood, inward, spiritual, that is the essential. That is the plasma for the macrocosmos and I want to master that.”

We will write.

The will to finish it, against, with regard to: “Oh, what are you now going to begin?”

The being powerless against the human being with possession, the learned being, the intellectuality which said: “Are you still writing these simple books? That is childish.” Yes, childish purity and truth.

“André, what is it, is there something the matter, my child? Can you not tell me, your father and your mother? Come on, speak.” They were together in the vicinity of Hendriks, weren't they? Master Alcar began around André. When the word ‘Jozef’ came, that got him out of the trance. He got the name André, a life from France and then we could begin. We made the journeys. The ‘The Views into the Hereafter’ come to earth. He continues, he wants to fight. “He must”, Master Alcar says to me, “go to the macrocosmos. He will experience the cosmology.” But how that must be, how that must become soon, well, that lies only in the hands of the Messiah and not of a Master from the seventh sphere.

I mentioned: ‘The Bridge to Eternal Life’, they are all spiritual novels in order to show you ‘the coffin’. Gerhard stands before him. At the graveyard he is laughed at.

“Just you laugh.”

“Ha ha ha ha ha, I sit every day on the Grim Reaper”, Gerhard says, “and he has never yet spoken to me.”

A short time later Gerhard is on the Other Side. “My God, my God”, he thinks, “I said that to Jozef and now I am standing in it and now I am the Grim Reaper myself.”

And now the fight of Gerhard with his Master comes: “Everything here is insane.”

“Yes”, the Master says. “Millions of people, men and women, live here and they are all insane; you alone are wise. We are all mad, do you see? But we will get that madman out, that wrong thinking must make way for good, real feeling and thinking.”

And then the battle of Gerhard comes. The extreme will, it explodes in him. He flies up and charges at the darkness and says: “If I can get you all there in my claws, then I will teach you how we must do it.” The child cannot be restrained.

Are you curious where he now lives? Do you wish to know where he is now? If André enters the Other Side, for that part in the book ‘The Bridge



of Eternal Life', in order to meet him, in order to give you the picture – by means of Master Alcar – in order to see how you reincarnate, how you grow, Gerhard stands there and then has to accept the Master, Jozef. Then we return, they go back in thoughts, here in The Hague, to that same moment when Gerhard is sitting on top of that trestle, and his coffin has gone, and when he thrashes with his whip and says: "Ha ha". You see, then the tears flow down his cheeks.

From regret? No, he has been beaten. He says: "My God, my God, the terrible things the human being says, which he does not know. He curses himself thousands and thousands of times during a day because he does not want to know, because he does not know himself."

And here now both walk, children of the earth, on the Other Side through that sphere, hand in hand. Gerhard looks: are we now one?

Oh, oh, oh, if this feeling could only awaken in you. If you could only begin every day with that one Gerhard the coachman. Then what? Then what? When do you want to begin with the cosmology, the fight for the origin of the universe; because we are going there. Why do you not become Gerhard the coachman? Why do you not take him into your heart?

And then, of course, only then, as I began, we stand in the Temple of Isis and it becomes serious. "We may not think wrongly. If we were to think wrongly, Venry, then the high priest will feel where we are going and he will understand that we have begun with the spiritual destruction; for him then. And it means: we have to make ourselves one with the flowers here in the life gardens of Isis, and Ardaty will give us his wisdom, because he knows that we are being followed. Look here, this beautiful flower. Look, do you see the radiance of this message? On this flower lies the message for us: be careful, you are being followed." The life had wrapped the goblet of this pure motherhood, had wrapped the astral message with her life juices. Know, the flower, an insect – however awful – can be inspired by the life of space. 'Between Life and Death.' gave you that picture.

However, before André could experience Isis, he stood before the harbour, he stood before the thundering of the macrocosmos, completely alone and broken, groaning with pain, and said: "I cannot go on anymore. I cannot go on anymore. I am not sad, God preserve me, but I cannot go on anymore, I can no longer bear that macrocosmos. I stand alone. Where is Christ now in order to help me?" The word also comes, the question: "Say, yonder in the Divine All, does Jerusalem no longer interest You? You were whipped, spat upon and beaten in Jerusalem and finally nailed to the cross. For what? Was this not the same thing? Does Jerusalem no longer interest You? Then I can give it up, then You are an untraceable being."

Have you never ever seen a human being slaving and plodding, the search-

ing for God, for Christ? A human being is on a spree over the life seas of Mother Earth and asks in Japanese there: "Do you know something about God? Do you know something about Christ? Is there damnation?" A Mohammedan: "Do you know something about God? The bible gives me doubt."

If God, space meets a true human being who is searching, who wants, then the spiritual image stands before you. During the holidays André saw an image like that. (Inaudible.) If you want awe-inspiring seriously, Christ is also there, I told you. André experienced that. When he stood on the promenade during the night and went into the waters this far, he says: "Then at least I still feel that cooling down, because it is burning so much in my brains and in my blood. I want to speak to Christ. Master Alcar, Master Cesarino, Damascus, the Half Moon, Ubronus are not enough for me. At this moment it concerns Jerusalem, mankind, I am standing in the middle of this universe. I have been reincarnated by my will, by my working and my serving. I love millions of people, I cannot love only one human being, I love all of this mankind. Do not kiss me any longer, world. Do not ask any love from me today, individual, because I am searching for your fathers and mothers."

And then we walk, the Masters, next to us.

"So", André says, "are you also there?"

A Master from the seventh sphere, Dr Frans: "Yes, is it not okay, André?"

"No, it is not okay."

"Yes, difficult, isn't it? Development, expansion, it is difficult. But we also did it. You will succumb. Just succumb. Just fall apart. And, just jump in there. Do you wish to drown? Do you wish to get out of here, André? Yes? Now, just walk in there, just drown yourself. It does not matter to us. Did you think that you could get help? Did you really think you would get help from space, which interprets a funeral music and which says: "Oh, be careful because accidents will happen"? We go towards the accident, we know what you are open to. We know what you were able to do. We are always pleased. Jeus will send you through the universe. But now you are an André. Jeus can do everything. A Jeus of mother Crisje speaks in dialect and then the universe is at its last gasp. But also the trouble of a city personality, also the messing, the devastation, the destruction, everyone succumbs by means of the simplicity of Jeus, the child of mother Crisje. And now you are André.

André listens. "How do I reach reincarnation? You are a Master, you live in the seventh sphere. Do you eat your delicious porridge every morning? Are you served every morning at half past nine and does someone ring and Peter comes and says: 'Sit down, now it will begin'? You are Masters, aren't you? How do I get the books published? You write, you inspire, that is all wonderful, that is great, oh, that is awe-inspiring, but who can help to support me during these troublesome days? The human being does not know that I have

received the highest and the most sacred from you.”

And then there comes: “You must work for that.”

“What? We are busy, aren’t we? Must I take my life, everything of me to the new reincarnation?”

“Yes”, Dr Frans says, Cesarino says, it comes from space, “to the cosmology, André-Dectar.”

But then that Dectar was not yet there. Then people could only just say: “André-Jozef.” That Dectar still had to awaken, even if he was there, do you see? The more you build up, then lives reach awakening; characters, which you have worked on in Gethsemane, in Isis, in Luxor. Or did you think that you had never ever been in a temple? That is still dormant in you. That is still unconscious.

After that dreadful battle, the Dectar in him comes, openly and consciously to universal happiness and love. And then André stands there and Master Alcar says: “We are now through that, we have completely materialized the third part on earth. Now my task is over. You can die.”

“What did you say?”

“You can die tonight if you want. When we do not want to return again to the earth tonight, then you will lie there asleep in the morning and you will have died for the earth. But for this world you will have awakened. You will have reincarnated for that and that world. And now you get to experience three journeys in which you must decide whether you will return to the earth. We now have life and death in our own hands. The life lies here on your heart side, there a human being has death in his hands.” And he can strangle, break him, because the Grim Reaper means nothing more.

André is walking in the first sphere. “Grim Reaper, during my youth you provoked and beat me and you broke millions of people. People still weep about your nonsense. Now I will strangle you. I have you in my right hand, you will never escape from here. I am not afraid of you.”

Three journeys are needed for that in order to return to the earth, and he goes.

“Then”, the Master says, “we will go straight back to ancient Egypt and then you will see your life as a priest. Because we began there in order to lay the first foundations, you see. Now we will begin with ‘Between Life and Death.’”

The inspiration comes, the inspiration goes on, finally to ‘Spiritual Gifts’. The gifts are analyzed. He knows them, he has them. We have all the physical, all the psychic gifts. We know ‘The Cycle of the Soul’, ‘The Origin of the Universe’, ‘Between Life and Death’. We begin, we no longer need those hells and those heavens, but we begin to analyze, to expand those gifts for the human being, occult possession, metaphysical wisdom. We write the book

‘The peoples of the earth’, for mankind and finally, ultimately, we stand before the ‘Masks and Men’, in order to tear off the inner and outer mask by means of the ‘Spiritual Gifts’.

You see, now I have just began again and I have to leave. Isn’t it terrible? Always that building up, giving you inspiration, giving emotion, but now the lines, the points and I must always do that in five minutes. Do you know that?

Now to prove how you can begin with that evolution. For ‘The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof’, in the universe André says: “What are you like, what are you like, what were you like on earth?”

And now the Master can say, the Master to his adept: “I was only a painter and not a prophet. Because Anthony van Dyck did not know this. This surpasses , André, you will soon see that when we return from the Divine All, this surpasses theosophy, Dante, Rudolf Steiner, Mohammed. There is no teaching, no wisdom to be found on earth, this is directly from the University of Christ, this goes infallibly to the All-Existence for your fatherhood, for your motherhood, for your reincarnating. And now the fight comes, not with regard to a small character trait for the human being, it becomes so extremely ridiculous when you stand before the trivialities, the pin-pricks of the human being. If Mother Moon, Sun, Jupiter, Venus, Saturn speak to your life and you do not want to accept them – because they must become known – then you will see another battle. And then you will wade through the waters, then you will not be bothered any more by heat or by cold, then you will just have one power in you, one will, one knowledge, one feeling, one love: I want to evolve.

“I want to evolve for and by means of the human being. I do not want to possess anything of the human being, otherwise they will take it off me. I want to serve, serve, serve, serve. To propagate myself. I will let myself be represented by the universe.” And then we were faced with the Messiah. Then we looked Him in the eye like that and He said: “I speak the languages of the world, but if you have love, you will speak them with me. Do you still know me, Jeus?”

“Yes”, André says, “I know You.”

You can experience this as Jeus, not as Master. Because these Masters are children. Master Alcar is a child and Lantos Dumonché is a child, Master Cesarino, Damascus, the millions who interpret the Spheres of Light are children in the spirit. They do not want to possess any human-adult consciousness, they are it, they are children in the spirit.

And then back, then back to Golgotha. There we saw Socrates, Ramakrishna and he is the only human being in which Jeus finds himself again. André sees: they walk hand in hand, swaying from happiness, dying and being

born again. Reincarnations after reincarnations, for the character traits, the light, the life, the love, the personality, the justice, kindness, motherhood, being a brother, being a sister, charge at him and he lets himself go. He says: "My God, my God, what did I already serve for? What did I achieve? I do not need to ask anything more, everything is there." And the Christ still lives in Jerusalem, He is also there, He is always there. However, he does not want to stand for Judaism, because the Jew waits until he appears on the clouds.

"He is walking in your society", André said, we say, we know that. He is standing next to you, before you, is in you, in your love, in your deed, because you interpret the evolution for Gethsemane, you stand before Pilate, you go to Caiaphas, Golgotha. You will die, die for your happiness. You will time, time and time again have to devote your life, your whole personality for happiness. Only just for the happiness in order to be able to experience love 'beyond the coffin', no, to be able to experience love now, to take yourself now to that heavenly spiritual peace.

Once you have known it and you lose it ... Is it not true that millions of people here on earth, men and women, they knew each other, they loved each other, suddenly one disappears ... Now the mother moans: "I have no more hold." They came to André: "Now I am alone, he was so good, so good, now I am nothing."

You see. The human being was supported. But you must not want to be supported, you must be able to stand on your own two feet. The great ones do not want to be supported. Because if the loss comes, you will have lost that feeling for the moment; but spiritual love does not know any loss. Reincarnate every moment for your love. Go deeper into your wife, go deeper into your husband, accept each other, experience each other, take each other to the spiritual space and have justice, if you soon want to feel him next to you, he is there.

If there is no contact now (master Zelanus taps the microphone four times) and the spirit knocks (master Zelanus taps the microphone again four times) and you do not hear this tapping, either materially or spiritually, but he is there, then the clairvoyant says "I see an apparition, it looks like that and that."

"My husband."

"Yes, he has been walking behind you already for six years. You do not feel him, you do not see him."

You see. You did not want to feel him on earth, not see him on earth. Even if he is sitting before you in the chair, even if you cook for him. Even if you earn the money, creator, husband, for her, you do not know each other. You do not want to reincarnate for your personality, of your kindness, softness, your peace, your fatherhood, your motherhood. Your whole personality is

tied to chains. You do not live in a space of light but you have – unfortunately, excuse me, but it is true – you have imprisoned yourself, not God, not Christ. There is no Pilate for God, nor a Caiaphas, you imprison yourself. You have on your hands and your feet ... Spiritually you have knocked yourself from the Divine balance. You beat and kicked yourself. No, even worse, you are purposely busy nailing yourself to a wall and you do not even want to know.

Now you will begin, that is then the next lecture, how does the human being now awaken? ‘The Human Being and his Awakening’. Then we will stand on those character traits. We tear ourselves from those walls, we free ourselves from those spiritual pathetic chains, because they can finally be destroyed. One tug with your will, with your immaculate pure universal love and all the steel in the world melts in your hands ... Yes ...

The University of Christ now lives here. It is given to you from the Hereafter, they are people who lived on earth. Now break the wrong in you, and now it is not called “and with the greetings of Our Lord”, but “with the power and the will and the inspiration of Him”, which you will receive from Him if you begin with this real fight.

The music begins ... but is immediately interrupted and Master Zelanus also says:

You see. André here someone asked ... there are also people who ask: “Is, and do you now believe that that human being speaks in trance?”

But can you do this? I was waiting for my inspiration. I also wanted to give a word for you for today, for tomorrow, but then it was said to me even higher: it is now just ample, it is just ample – do you see? – and we break this oneness.

Be happiness. You are life, but now be love, love, love in everything for once. Never say: “I know that”, because my adepts, the disciples of Christ, if they bow their heads they get His knowledge, His love, His hand. He says: “And now: for this stone, you do not need to walk in the water. You also go, you will not feel any sadness either. Go up, there, one, two, three, four, five. We go. We have nothing to do with suicide, we now evolve, we know. You no longer believe, you know. You now know Me, for eternity.”

Thank you.

# The human being and his spiritual awakening

Good morning, my sisters and brothers. We will begin this morning with 'The Human Being and his Spiritual Awakening.'

At the last lectures we already talked about awakening. But that was then only with regard to the macrocosmos, that means: how the human being will awaken physically and mentally with regard to the Divine creations, and you accepted that, of course.

However, by means of the books of the Masters 'A View into the Hereafter', we are faced with the human problems: the human being in his own situation, the human being with his personality, his feeling, his thinking, his task.

We are now talking about fatherhood and motherhood of course. You are mother and father. The Divine foundations are in your possession. The human being only had to live the macrocosmic contacts, which God gave to His spark when the embryonic life began. There was only life. Everything now lies in that human being, in that spark, I said that. But in order to take that spark through the personality to the spiritual awakening, that costs a struggle; and that actually costs nothing if you begin with the highest and the most simple, for which mankind received pictures, to which mankind was open and for which just One came. Then we followed Christ, we entered Gethsemane, we went through the life, and we stood before Pilate, Caiaphas, finally before Golgotha, because mankind did not understand that wonder, that thinking, that feeling.

I went into the thinking and feeling for the human being fervently inspired. I do it this morning, I will perhaps do it later much and much more simply, calmer, in order to dwell on the small character traits, because it is they which now hit you from the first sphere and by means of which you break everything, destroy everything; the small, small character trait which we experience every day, which keeps the human being from the light, from the love, from the harmony, from the justice, from the life of the Christ.

There were people who said: "What do we have to do with that macrocosmos?" But know that macrocosmos lives in you, and we will prove that to you. Because you kept on getting new bodies, your life was ready to undergo reincarnation. Motherhood, fatherhood, reincarnation; there is no more to it.

Attunements live in you. You are feeling, you are life. All of that is the Divine core in the human being. And now that core grows. As the universe grew, as everything expands, the human being now expands by means of

his character, by means of his thinking, by means of his feeling. And now you get art – of course – inspiration, radiance, you now know what the earth possesses; Mother Earth possesses all the arts until the border of the first sphere, we also spoke about that. The sciences do not yet touch the first sphere. The cosmology for the doctors is still materially unconscious, you see. The infallibility for your doctor must still be born. Do you accept that? The doctor cannot say: “This is irrevocably a law, which I do and represent. What I have in my hands, that is infallibly founded.” The doctor cannot say, science cannot say that for everything.

And now we go to the technical wonders. The technical wonders now begin to awaken. You live now in the age for the technical wonders. Wonders can happen, but it has more depth, more meaning when you say to yourself: “I will send my character to the moon.” And now you do not go with a rocket because that costs your life, at least this one. But, “I will make growth from my character.” The technical wonders go over the heads of the human being; but not the inner life. People succumb because of those wonders – of course, it is building up – many people commit suicide because of those wonders. The human being does not know whether that is right or wrong.

If you now come to and want to experience the spiritual awakening, then you will immediately stand with both feet and your whole personality in this society and then you will wonder: “Can I take part in that insanity? May I do that?”

If you want to accept these laws of God, then you do not become an airman who journeys thousands of miles through space; he understands the risk of destruction, and that is conscious suicide. And what a suicide experiences, you know, we wrote ‘The Cycle of the Soul’ for that purpose.

You will now feel, when you come higher and further to growth, then you are really faced with spiritual awakening. And what will you now begin?

I do not need to connect myself soon and directly with the first sphere, with the cosmology, we are not yet there. And now I must adjust myself, I must return to you, your thinking and feeling, your task in society. Now first of all: when are you now harmonically materially in contact with your life, your task, your longing? The human being who yearns for expansion and smashes things to pieces, will not come there in any case. That is much worse. We now have respect for the animal-like human being who lives among all the peoples if the human being does not possess any faith, does not know any wisdom, does not know anything about the Masters and about God, then we have respect for that natural, pre-animal-like being. We have respect for the human being in the jungle because those people possess their life, their thinking. But, woe betide, if a Christ comes, if a God starts to speak, then we will withdraw, because then we must wait, if we want to see that spiritual



awakening, now we must wait and see how the human being will speak, how the human being will act.

You must not think that the human being in the first sphere on the Other Side directly pounds home on the personality and says: “Oh, and I will simply convince you .” We know that we are powerless there, we cannot lose any of ourselves; not on your father, not on your mother, not on your child. People are willing, but you cannot do it, you do not have it. And now there is only that core in us in order to awaken your interest for God, for Christ, for space, for the building up of planets, working, power, inspiration, and that is the perfectly simple human training on earth. How do you learn to speak? But how do you learn to think?

You heard from me that I slated the Catholic Church and Protestantism, the bible, but not what the church, the faith, the bible gives to the human being and which takes the human being to God. Now we could say: “Yes, the Masters should not have started with that nonsense to give Moses and the others gibberish. Because: “The Lord speaks. The Lord never spoke.” But they had to begin. We now live in a time that you know the Lord, God. But you do not know God, you do not know the Christ, you know nothing about the Christ, at least mankind. But cores were achieved, cores were built up in order to bind, tie the human being to that creation, to give something, a hold, a real hold by means of the faith. Now the faith is awe-inspiring. Do not imagine that you are more here, now that you know these books and now that you think you are connected to a university, do not imagine that you are more than the Catholic, the Protestant, if you do not live according to that, if your life does not come to that growth, to that social harmony.

We will now write points, we will build up, lay down exclamation marks in order to finally build up a simple, perfectly simple little material foundation, it is only then that we will begin – and I will let you see that – with the spiritual awakening for the human being. How do I now reach awakening?

I took André to you recently and it is the very best way to do this again, repeatedly, in order to give you a picture: how do you yourself reach that awakening.

When Master Alcar started to influence – you know, you do not yet have the book ‘Jeus III’, but it is at the end of ‘Jeus II’ – and said: “Go, go to Johan and Bernard. Go to The Hague. Go, go, go!” Exactly as André told you this week with the doctor, when Master Alcar started to influence the doctor and said: “Go to Jozef Rulof. Go, go, go.” But if you do not possess the feeling, the Master does not need to influence because you cannot be reached.

I explained to you that God, Christ, the Masters, the angels – whom do you wish to possess, whom do you wish to experience in several hours? – are always there, we will prove that to you. And now it is just up to you – are

you sick, are you not well, do you have symptoms? – now it is just up to you how you reach that spiritual harmony, because now your life is not led by any Master. Do not imagine that Master Alcar chases after André every day like that: to the left, to the right. You have your own life in your hands. And now you must begin to think in harmony, towards me, towards Christ.

I will first finish off that Catholic Church, not demolish, not break, I want to give you that word, I want to give you that clarification. Anyone who does not have any faith, nothing of the bible, he can reach the first sphere immaculately and purely; even earlier, even easier than you, with all your books. Very certainly, the Masters knew that we do not need to write, no human being on earth needs to teach the human being something about God and Christ, that all happens of its own accord. André experienced it, he says: “Why would I still talk now?” Nature, fatherhood, motherhood, reincarnation take you irrevocably a step higher. Even if you are not a mother, you will go higher. You return through motherhood to the Divine All in order to represent God consciously humanly. You are your human Deity there.

The core now, that is the human being who is free from everything, the human being who possesses nothing, he can – I said – immaculately and purely, if there are no faults in him, if he is not disharmonic, if he does not steal, if he does not cheat, does not tell any gossip, any talk, any slander, that human being can evolve infallibly, he needs nothing, but he does not know anything either. He stands before a tree, but he does not know the life. He loves the life, he thinks it is wonderful, there are those people, millions of people live on earth, those people love nature, love the human being, are in harmony with the people, but there is no more to them either. Of course, they have now built up their social personality. If they have feeling for art, then does spiritual awakening come? No, only material evolving comes, material awakening, and there is no more to it. But that human being goes infallibly higher by means of his birth.

Now you can begin to earn something here on earth, here in society and then we come in order to expand your life, in order to give your life consciousness. And then we already come to stand before the faith. And now the Catholic Church is good. The human being now gets a hold, people take the human being to Christ, to God. People tell about a space, about a God who possesses everything.

Then the Masters began with building up the house of Israel – you read that in ‘The Peoples of the Earth’ – they did not know where they had to begin and said: “A core must come which opens itself for us, for space, but which is born from this world and possesses the feeling to learn to think for that Deity.”

If the Masters had now built up their life ... Do you feel, how, we will learn

that soon, later? How do you make progress on the Other Side if you have nothing to do? How can you awaken on the Other Side in your astral world if you do nothing? You do not need to do anything more there because you are everything there. That is the cosmology now for a character trait, for the being, for the awakening, for the thinking, for the feeling, for everything. For what? You see, now we go through the cosmology anyway back to God, but to the metaphysical law, the word 'yes', the law of life, the law of light, the law of love, the law of birth. Now we are faced with the laws. The Masters knew that they could not give mankind those laws. But before the bible began and before they started to influence, they were already busy in China, Japan and in the far East in order to build up the metaphysical teachings by means of the contact of the human being and in order to take the faith in the law of life, light, love, fatherhood, motherhood to the human social analysis. In this way Masters were busy who underwent the mystics. You are still not busy with that, because you are only just listening. But then you must become a priestess, a priest, you now descend into that sleep, you now get to experience the occult laws. You become a yogi, magician or fakir.

That was already before the bible writers could begin and the Masters started to build up the faith for the human being, started to work on the faith for the human being, in order to take the human being back to that Divine hold. And now the church is good.

But what did the church do now? We received frills, we received a high to-do, heavens are sold, and that is all a pity. The church did not understand God. In the bible it really says that God does not damn, and the church says: "Yes, we damn." But the bible writers say it themselves. There is hitting and kicking, murder and arson and that is all good.

You see, and we will now come up against that. When we attack that church, it only concerns that damnation and that God of hatred in the Old Testament in order to give that a new light. It is not a matter of breaking the bible, of destroying that holy work; it is now for this age, for our and your spiritual awakening. And the churches badly, badly need that awakening, don't they? But you see, once the human being has come to stand before that word and the Theologian says: 'And you have to accept the word, because the word is God', the human being is now so mighty, you see that the human being devotes worlds in order to represent that word of God in the bible. And that mighty Divine word, we beat that with a small wind, with just a few words, we beat that there into the darkness, because it belongs there. We make it foolish, we darken that word because the reality as law speaks very, and very differently. And that is now: there is no damnation.

Now the Old Testament falls completely. God never spoke as the Lord – you all know that, I must come back to that – because they were the people

on the Other Side who have reached their first sphere. Is that possible? Do you feel, this is now spiritual awakening? No, this is only a lecture. The human being must begin himself with the awakening.

In this way we saw and we experienced that the Catholic Church stands at a complete standstill by means of the bible, by means of that faith. Protestantism, every religion which touches the bible now stands at a standstill for your age. Because the faith has been balanced, the faith within the human being grew so awe-inspiringly. That will of the human being started to support, it started to feel that the human being was able to devote everything for and of himself also during the ages – you know that – in order to be able to now represent his faith in God. And that happened.

But now, the human being who goes in these things, as people say – who accepts the reality, as Master Alcar said – that human being now stands for something else. And now that is no longer any faith, but now it becomes: knowledge.

Before André started with his first disembodiment, we first painted, magnetized, healed; so, he was already busy healing. I will give you the moment of the point Master Alcar manifested himself, when André was still at his garage and came home one morning, and he was learning a few English words for his task from a notebook, Master Alcar took hold of him, took over his hand and wrote, under his thinking and feeling: 'I am here.'

"That is not mine: I am here."

"Can you see me?"

And at the same time André sees a painter. "Good heavens. That is ... that is ... I know that face", quickly back to Jeus, but that did not give him any hold. But he saw that face somewhere, also that coat, and that cap. "Oh, good heavens, that is the great painter Anthony van Dyck."

"Yes, you can see me. You see, I stroll, I walk, I am a human being. Now you will start to work for me."

The first contact was made. André received his orders, meanwhile, Master Alcar continued, and after a year and a half we began, by means of painting, with the psychic trance, the trance, the going to sleep that he possessed as a child. That is therefore the mystic school. That lies far back. You know something of that from ancient Egypt, the temple of Isis. But before that time we already had experienced temples, that life had already searched and asked: "What am I if I am dead? Is there a death? Why must I sleep? Why must a human being actually die? What kind of creator, a space, is that which builds up the life and lets it die again?"

Then the mystic teachings began and this is already a spiritual foundation for you here, and for soon when you are out of that body, because then you will be faced precisely with the spiritual reality. I told you, and that is the

case, that is true: you will not have changed in anything, anything, anything, there, soon outside your body. And then we will begin, then we will begin exactly as now, then we will stand before each other and then we will say: “Who are you? What do you want? What did you do?” And you can now already begin with that. We still live on earth, you are still in the material, we can now already ask, soon I will do that: “What are you? What do you want? What do you do for your spiritual growing?” That is what it concerns now. Now the Catholic Church, Protestantism, the bible cannot teach you, cannot give you that, because they do not have that space. They stand before death, death in the coffin, the Grim Reaper is behind that; weeping, black, darkness.

We have light. That is your happiness, and it is so awe-inspiring, to learn, to experience, to be allowed to know this now. This is infallible intuition, this is expansion, this is inspiration, this is everything. Now you have Christ immediately, also your Deity as space, your inspiration, your power. What do you want to do with yourself?

Then Master Alcar said, at that and that time, when we were that far: “André, look, from now on my word is law. What do you want? I can go around your life, and that means, I can consciously take you over in everything. Then I can write, then we can write as we want to, by means of different styles and languages, and everything. Then you will be a spiritual genius, but you will learn nothing. Then you will remain as you are because everything happens outside of you. Then we come from the spheres, from space, you will never come there. Why not? Because I cannot free you from your organism, that must be built up. That is a wonderful study, which I hold in my hands. You can never ever go into trance because I am the trance, I am the sleep, I am the wisdom, I heal, I see, I hear, I write, I paint, I allow painting, I allow writing, I have my adepts, I have my disciples; you are working, you are a vehicle, an instrument in everything. What do you want? You must surrender to my word unconditionally. There are never any more ‘buts’. You can ask me questions, but then only about the subject, you can bring forward one question which has connection again with my answer, or we will never make it. Do you wish to learn?”

“Yes, Master.”

“Then my word is a law for everything, for everything, when you are in contact with me, a law, a Divine, human, spiritual law, which has connection with the cosmic systems of your inner Deity.”

“That is really something”, André thought.

“Be loving.”

Master Alcar leaves. And André hears from space: “Be just. Do not lie and do not cheat, do not steal. Do the Ten Commandments not say that? The

whole universe will speak. Do you wish to be an adept? Do you wish to be a disciple? Do you wish to be a follower in which we live? Then you are truth. If you have patients, then you will carry your patients. You will love them, so intensely, immaculately and purely, so that the macrocosmos can give you the healing power. Because one wrong thought for your patients, André, that is the stop for the spiritual inspiration for the healing, for the patient, for the contact, for the serving. What do you want?”

André learned: ‘One nonchalant thought, if I think: oh, I am on time, I can still continue to sleep for five minutes, I am tired ...’

“Get out, or you will be in disharmony for your patient. You are too late in your thinking, not ready. We do not know running. We do not know leaving, surrendering you to something. You walk, you take the social human certainty in everything, if you do not wish to come too late to your patients. You calculate everything humanly. In the first place: motherhood, lust, love for the human being, no longer exists, you only love in order to heal.”

And André began with that: “I want to be love.”

The patients felt and experienced that this life started to carry them. “Is there anything, child? Is it not going well? We will make it.” Praying, steering, inspiring, he lived only for the patients, the patients, the patients, the patients. “Good day, good day, dear child, I will help you, you will get better.”

The Master comes: “André, this child can be healed.” Then that is true, then that is also possible and it will happen. “But for this purpose we have to do that and that, and that and that. We must awaken this life a bit. We must give this life spiritual awakening. We must influence that life as we were able to influence you and what you wanted.”

“Do you love? Are you in disharmony with your mother? Why do you complain every day when you come here about your mother? Is that not a life? Do you know what you do, you just go to your doctor because you cannot be reached, you do not love your mother?”

“But my mother is a cat!”

“We have nothing to do with cats. You are a human being, you are life. You will begin from me to serve your mother, to now serve your mother inwardly – physically is not necessary – then you will start to heal your mother for the personality. You will pass on my feeling, my love, my doing, my working to your mother. Will you do that?”

“I will try it.”

“Why will you not do it?”

“That is so difficult.”

“You will have to begin to give your mother a little bit of love. You hold your tongue, you say nothing back, you restrict yourself.”

In this way we influenced André, and in this way André influenced the

human being. What he received, he passed on and in this way the material awakened, the organs received space and inspiration, the personality was fed, and at the same time the circle there was purified from devastation and destruction. Then the mother said: “What a good person he must be, a good magnetizer, a good healer, because how you have changed.”

Master Alcar said: “You do not advertise because you cannot advertise for God. But the human being will return in five years’ time with your word and say – do you see? The human being from space will come: ‘I have been warned, people told me that I must come here and I do not need to say anything, because you know it.’ And by means of the good, by means of harmonic thinking, the inspiring, to pass on the law of truth to another, that brings for yourself expansion, food, drink, harmony, contact. This comes from the University of Christ.”

The healing. What did the healers do now? They cling to the material self, the bones, the flesh of the human being. Oh, oh, oh, if there was one thought – remember this, if you are ever healed – and the healer just thinks about the physical which is yours and not his, when the healer lets the physical, the material dominate above the inner inspiration, then there is already a question of lust and animalization.

Space says: “Do you want? I can inspire you, but my word is law, my feeling is truth, my inspiration is love. Do you build up for space or do you destroy what lives to the left and to the right of you and has Divine meaning?”

Therefore for the healing the law of love and serve came to André. “Money has no meaning, you can charge that and that and that, we will not go any higher. When people come and do not have the money, you will help them anyway, I will tell you for how much.” Because there are people who abuse this, that and the other. We do not let ourselves be cheated, we do not let ourselves be lied to. We are infallibly certain that the lie cannot be served. We are hard, we are personal, we go back if the human being comes and says: “I do not have it”, but the meanness already went ahead of him and he walked in with the bank, the houses.

Someone comes in and says: “Well, I cannot pay that.”

“But”, André says, “do your forty-five houses which came in with you have no meaning?”

“Did they betray me?”

“No, because you bring them with you. Just go to a doctor.”

Do you see? We, Master Alcar do not intend and can do nothing if the patient already comes to the healing inspiration with lies and deception. Then another law stands before you and says: the lie will serve the lie and the blind will heal the blind. Infallibly certain the healer now goes to the spiritual radiating, to the universal contact and now – you will certainly

feel it – now the human being is carried. The healer learns every second, by means of the illnesses, by means of the talking, by means of the serving, the giving of feeling, the giving of that love, the contact, the immaculate, pure friendship; that continues, and the healer grows. The human brings it to the other people, meanwhile the human being reads, the human being hears something. There is no death. There is no damnation. People get expansion.

“Are you from the Catholic Church?”

“I can no longer believe it.”

“You do not need to believe that any longer either because heavens are not for sale.”

The patient gets awakening, spiritual feeling, the organs no longer lie under a material, forced, social pressure, because the expansion now brings healing.

This week I was standing next to André, after his lecture, and someone asked him: "My daughter ..." Listen carefully, if that person is here, then you will know that every word is under supervision, even if it frightens you, we know what we are doing. He says: "My daughter is so asthmatic, but when she was carrying a child, the asthma left." Do you see? Do people not understand that? Then you will now already get the answer: more feeling. Another personality is now part of that mother. That mother lacks feeling. If an animalization enters, that means nothing, the character still does not speak, only the pure, clear life in the mother takes the mother to physical higher sensitivity.

I said a moment ago for that matter: you do not need to do anything, because you will come higher irrevocably, even though you are attuned to the lowest spheres on the Other Side; you can lie down there like a jelly fish on the beach, but you will become free from the earth.

Did I not tell you a moment ago, that the human being can walk immaculately and purely to the first sphere if he has harmony, possesses love, takes a spiritual personality to the awakening? Then the human being comes infallibly, outside of Christ and outside of Golgotha to the Other Side.

Motherhood brings evolution. And now that mother comes into contact with a new life. Do you see? Heightening of feeling. Another source of power lives in her and the asthma disappears because the respiratory organs are not at a hundred percent, not at twenty, but adjusted to five hundred thousand percent. Those organs get food, they get expansion because there is something in you, in the mother, which grows; a natural event, a gift from Mother Nature. That is the power as God, that is the evolution as God, that is the receiving of something, by means of which you become mother and are a mother for. Do you see?

In this way you can analyze and take care again of all those character



traits, those situations with regard to the macrocosmos.

Master Alcar said to André, fervently and consciously: "Begin here with your task." For example: in the car with André there was a bag with forty, fifty thousand guilders. "Here you are, madam". Sometimes there lay a guilder, there lay this and there lay that, and there was this: keep your fingers away from what does not belong to you. Master Alcar looked at his garage. André already foresaw the accidents, he said: "I must get out of here."

And then Master Alcar said: "You are not yet ready. If you are not suitable for this, do not learn to chauffeur infallibly, if you make mistakes as a chauffeur for society, your being a human being, your personality, your wife, children and whoever, then you cannot serve me."

Then this life started to think: "Driving, not nonchalant. Think quickly, drive quickly; yes indeed, but not to destroy the lot because then I will be in rebellion against society. To ruin, spoil the business, to be nonchalant with the people whom I serve, unfriendly? Then I am not ready."

André says: "I had to bring myself into harmony with society, with the human being, fighting, being happy that they are children of God, and also I was now ready for the Master. He never came to me and saw in lies, he never saw nonchalance. He never saw me too lazy. I was never tired."

Tiredness? What is tiredness? Insane, this life devoted itself for a hundred percent in order to be able to chauffeur. He was grateful for that, to be able to drive, to be able to serve and to be able to say to the people: "Good day, lady, good day, sir. Are you satisfied, sir? Do you have any complaints, sir? Is there anything? Just tell me", begging as it were, "then I will change that and that task", because there must be harmony in this small business.

Meanwhile, Master Alcar goes continually deeper, deeper, deeper, deeper ... until the moment comes that he can say: "We will begin with the psychic trance, the physical trance, we will begin to paint, I am here, Wolff is here, others are here." We crawl into that body and take hold of those hands and just daub a bit. But we have got hold of those hands, what there is made, does not matter, but we have those hands. We can play with the brushes, yes, we do much more, we eat and we drink. We beat André completely from his balance. And I ate steak, potatoes, I was on the salad, Wolff spoke, no one knew anything, felt anything. André saw it, but the earth did not see anything. Expansion of spirit. To allow an inspiration, but to think yourself. We asked meanwhile: "André, do you also care for anything?"

He says: "Just go ahead." And he looked at the being there, his wife, who sees nothing, feels nothing, hears nothing. But problems are built up.

You will say: "Yes, as an instrument."

But you – I will soon come back to that – you do that for your own life, your own task, your arts and sciences."

“Was that good?” Master Alcar asks.

“Yes.”

“Good”, he says, “was that wonder great?”

“Oh, it is awe-inspiring.”

Then Master Alcar says: “Do not enter pride. Do not be too pleased so that you walk over your head. Be pleased and happy that it is possible. But think carefully: society does not know this wonder. And even if society knew it, there are more wonders than this, your too much happiness is the loss of my power, I cannot go any further then.”

Because if you were to suffocate in your happiness – do you not do that? – and bowl over your house, kick and hit your wife, chase the children out the door because papa feels inspired, the mother is in contact with her art, that is only the pride, the insanity of something, which you do not yet actually possess. You see, now we reach material, social, human harmonic thinking in order to prepare ourselves for that spiritual sphere. Is it difficult? Is it so difficult? It is all possible on its own.

“But you must now begin, begin, begin: do I have faults, am I doing wrong?”

“Yes”, André says, “I could puke.”

If you feel the powerless of the Master, of space ... and you start to think humanly. Understand, we have the possession for all of this world, we have built up, materialized and spiritualized the Divine gold as spiritual aura in our hands; we cannot even pass it on. Why not? Because you have not yet actually begun with that. In order to take that to the growth, that all happens of its own accord. And because it is so far and so difficult and so high, the human being will not understand it. I will explain to you, I will prove it to you: you already have it in your hands. You yearn, you want to awaken, you want to evolve. Because directly, when I let go of you this morning, then I will return to the first sphere.

If only a bomb came, is it? Do you want the proof? Then kill yourself.

André drove with some people from Amsterdam, he said: “Do you wish to make a journey with me to the moon? But then I will first go with all of you through the water.” You see, those who were there, you can hear: everything is caught. No more word from this life or it will go straight up. If it must be analyzed, if it must be placed on the weighing scales: he sees that himself. “If you wish to make a journey with me to the spheres, then we will first go through the waters. I will drive you into the ditch just like that. You will die, you will die here, but in two minutes’ time then I will take care of you, and then you stand next to me, I take you in my hands, if you do not need to return to the earth, otherwise I will not see you again. There is one amongst us who must return”, he sees, “and I cannot bring him to the awakening. But

if you wish to die, then I am the murderer of you. I cannot of course take on that conscious murder, but if you want it, really want it, then I will also return to the earth for you in order to make good those lives, in order to show you the spiritual moon.”

Of course that does not work, he does not have to just like that ... For himself he has the right to go into the water every minute, every second and to say: “Now I am here and now it is over. And I will go blissfully to the moon, I will sleep there for ten thousand years. I have no time in this life to finish all my thoughts. I do not have enough and sufficient time to bring my inner life to the inspiration, to the light, to the life, to fatherhood, to motherhood, to the truth, the justice, the kindness. Am I sweet enough, do I hit, do I kick, have I not yet killed my ‘buts’? When am I ready, when am I ready to say ... Be careful, space does not only say: my word is law; they are Masters, they are people, but also Christ, now even higher.

Thus, André had to begin to accept the word irrevocably and to try to attune his life to that harmony, and now the task begins, also for you in your society. I will prove to you that you do not need to be an instrument; if you start to speak to the human being then you do just as much as we here on the stage. If you accept the books as true and there are no more buts, absorb that definitely, then no faults can emerge and then you lay foundations. It must be possible, that you, by completely absorbing the books – that is now the study for you – that you prepare yourself in order to continue the lectures when we are no longer here. But then you must begin with: are you true?

Are you real, then the spirit can inspire you, then, when you speak about ‘A View into the Hereafter’, then the spiritual astral world can receive you and so that you can pass on that joy of that conscious being to the human being who is sitting before you. That is all possible.

But are you still rebellious? Are you spiritual in everything? Are you ready in your thinking and feeling to still take the human being to Pilate, to represent the administration of justice of the earth? Then you are not capable of evolving, spiritually awakening, because that unjust of your society takes you to that standstill. Is it not the case?

What are you doing now, I asked you. You are associating with people? Are you sweet, cordial for the people? Do the people say: “He is a great guy”? That is the honour of your spiritual possession, and that is the honour of your spiritual personality. You must try – even if society does not understand – you must try to pass on your radiance to other people, so that the human being with whom you are involved, already as a task in society, that that human being can say: “His word is law.” Now you begin to think as a machine for the good. You are on time. You are not irritating, you are not dominating, you do not hit, you do not kick. When a conversation comes with another

then you listen, and you do not have thousands of butts.

“You stick with this one problem”, the Master says to André, “I do not like your butts. I have to declare here that God does not damn. There is only love. And now you do not come to the butts of your society, because they have no meaning. My word is law.” My word is law.”

Every thought is now a law. You have your struggle of course with your children. Do you not have enough food and drink? Then the law of the Other Side says: are you doing your best? Did you place everything of your love in you? Are you like this, that the lord and Master there can say: “You see, that man is working himself to death, he is earning his money. There is nothing to be said about that life”? That is already spiritual justice, that is spiritual will.

Do you let your own house become dirty in order to build it up with another? Are you in harmony with your self? Do you accept gossip which makes it possible for you to assure a place in this society? We are now no longer talking about lying and cheating, we are talking about inspiration, about the own willing, the conscious reflecting. To lay nothing on another's shoulders, you do all of that yourself, yourself, yourself, yourself. You are not open to just be given every day again. You plod, you work your body to the bone in order to reach growth, you are inspiring effect, radiance. You are, as Gerhard says, like a workhorse. You think day and night first for your family, so that the human being learns to understand you, so that the human being can say: “Just look.” Always thinking again, thinking, thinking. You do it first for food and drink. You have your fun, you have your happiness, you have your comfort, don't you? But you do not go higher than you possess in feeling.

And in this way André always received his earthly, material lesson again. And now we will begin, now Master Alcar began with the spiritual awakening, the journey to the hereafter.

First those demons. Do not get angry, or they will have you, they will break you, they will suck you empty. Do not get mad. Look at that misery; you can do nothing. I must only explain the laws to you. And hand in hand, Master and adept, we go through that darkness from hell to hell and see that misery. And if you see all of that and then return to the earth, had to experience the reality, and you know that one wrong character trait, sully of the human being, attunes you to that rottenness, to that spiritual stench, then there is such gnawing of pain in the human being, and you would want to shout out: “Then just murder me, then just take my blood, and the light in my eyes, and my whole being, if I can just bring something in you to the awakening.”

Yes indeed, you will finally feel what the Christ meant when He had to ac-

cept the powerlessness for himself and His Deity and saw the human being, heard the human being talking, saw the human being thinking. Never in eternity does a feeling become released in the human being for another life. Always just for himself. I say it: yourself, yourself, yourself first and then we start to look at which circumstances there were which broke the personality, this human being. And then there is a pardon. First try everything yourself in order to reach growth, in order to act, in order to think with regard to your inner personality, the Other Side, and then we will spread this radiance, this knowledge and pass it onto the human being.

And now, now you see, now we are faced with the first sphere, and then – you who learned there, you read the books – and then we are faced with each other and we must say: “Have all your words, all your feelings really spiritually awakened? Are you really in harmony with space in everything?” What is space? That is your sphere, your inner self, your thinking, your feeling. That is no longer the macrocosmos, but that is the place where you stand, where you live. You see, now the human being who built up the Catholic Church, who believes and wants to know something about the bible, that human being is ahead of you now.

Do you yearn, do you read the book and try to absorb something into you from Frederik and do you wish to take the René in you to the inspiration? Then you can only just be love for the human being, because Frederik gave you the example.

The human being who says: “What do we have to do with those books? That nonsense which that man there writes, means nothing to me.” It is not possible to speak to those people, they need not to be demons, but they are the unconscious of spirit, the cold-blooded of spirit. Those people do not yearn, those people even destroy the yearning in the human being. Now your thoughts must go as the child in nature experiences it. Look at Mother Earth, God took care of everything, there is earth, there is growth, there is blood. Do I love that? “Wife, what would you think of this?” Always that thought again, not towards society, but to give that thought always again a small thing for that spiritual awakening, so that your life always goes right again to the spiritual sphere. Do you see? Now it is for me, when you soon enter the first sphere, it is very simple to come to you.

There were people amongst you who had to accept that Other Side, who always came and yet never had the inspiration of saying: “Oh, I am almost bursting with happiness.” As there are people who come to André – we see them – and say: “Take me along, take me along, I want to die for this work.” No, for their awakening. Those children are already there and we love those Arie’s. When those children now may really die, then the Master stands next to them and says: “I was sent by means of the highest powers and forces in

this space in order to serve you. Where will we go?”

What does that human being say? “Let me live, show me!”

“Do you also wish to see your death?”

“Yes, what does my death matter to me?”

“Well, let us see that first, then we can finish that. You are lying there. Ready? Good.”

“Now teach me”, the human being says, “now teach me.”

If you can be one from feeling to feeling ... But if you do not know, do not feel, cannot experience the language here on earth and the language of your spirit, then what? Then we are faced with each other and I speak and I feel, and you do not feel me, we do not send out. And now it is the aim that we want to teach you: now try making yourself one with the life with which you are involved. And does that life not want that? Try everything. Go over it a thousand times, keep trying to be able to draw up that soul, to give your feelings, if you definitely know they are good, to that personality so that that life reaches growth, spiritual awakening, the sitting down and the listening. Sitting down and listening, talking.

Just experience a spiritual silence in the human being. The human being lives with each other now, and does not know himself and the other. Not, not, not, not. Is it not true that you live thirty and forty years next to each other and still do not know each other? That happens. That lies open in the spheres in only five seconds. You associate daily with mum, with the mother and the children, and friends and sisters, and you do not know the human being. You see, this is spiritual awakening. How do I reach the finer, better, higher, harmonic thinking for the human being, for myself, for you? If that human being can no longer do it, then you will get the proof – now it comes – that you stand before the own will and that you have to wait.

However, now that the human being who associates with gossip, with falseness, with talk and loves that, the human being who attracts friends who gossip, talk, walk round with slander, where the apparition has attunement to, which you can soon and immediately see, has nothing else but material nakedness; if you continue to love that, if you continue to attract that life, then you yourself are socially materially unconscious, and then you do not serve the growth, but the slander, the talk and the gossip. If you want to tell me, if you want to tell the Master on the Other Side: “I love those friends”, then you are sold. “They are my friends”, then you are gone, because that is your thinking and your feeling, that is your understanding. And do you not wish to reach the awakening now? If you are busy in this area and you do not learn to think, then do you not feel that the Protestant, the Reformed child is miles and miles ahead of you?

Because there are people amongst you who reached the wonder by means

of the bible and said: "My God, my God, my God, now we are standing on the bible. Christ said: 'The prophets will come after me', and now they are here and now they are not looked at. No, they are deformed, gossiped about and sullied. But I no longer like any bible." This summer that child was given a large painting from me with an open life branch and then we said here: "This is your gift, only because you want." You want spiritual gifts? If there is nothing more in you which connects you with society, then it will pour with spiritual gifts. Do you not believe that?

Grow, grow, you do not need to carry each other by means of money and possessions. You must carry each other, you must represent each other by means of your thinking and feeling, your spiritual oneness. Is that not the case? On the Other Side we no longer have any possibilities to serve you materially physically with a nice talk. You cannot absorb that talk, that law from me anyway, because you do not yet yearn. That does not mean that you must start to read day and night in those books of the Masters, but that means: the yearning for your character traits, to take your character traits to the growth, the listening, the feeling, the kindly being open to the new, the following thought, to make this life more rare. Is that so difficult now?

André had to do it. One mistake, one material destruction and the Master could have done nothing, we would have been powerless. But you received twenty-five books and all those books were experienced, every word there is justified. That cost blood. That conquered thousands of breakdowns. That healed.

The highest healing which André achieved during that time, in those years, was probably a girl. She was as a wreck, destroyed, the life is finished, broken by different causes. People ask him whether he can help her. He goes. Master Alcar makes a diagnosis, he says: "This life can only be helped by one thing, André, and you can do it. You must draw up that life, love it", now listen carefully, people, "give it everything and everything of your personality. Everything is put aside because this concerns a human being. You think day and night of this human being. The life next to you, you can also do that, that goes into the background; first this patient. A hundred thousand percent feelings go to the patient." He says: "André, you must build up a friendship with this child, you must build it up so far that this life says: 'My God, there are really still people in the world who love', and then you stand as a man, then you stand as a beautiful child next to this life and then you take her in your arms in a sisterly way, you hold her close if you have to ... You are father, you are mother, you are sister, you are brother. Only immaculate, pure spiritual love."

We must do that anyway, we must carry you. We will also carry you. However, if you do not wish to be, how can I carry you? You thrash yourself

free from my 'wings'. You fall from the universe downwards, downwards. I let you go because I cannot take you with me, you flatly refuse it. Love, love, love, love, love, love, love.

André says: "I do that. Master, I will never succumb."

And André begins: "I can help you. I will make you better."

"I do not believe that, you cannot do that. There is nothing capable of making me better because I have been broken." And she was broken like a wretch, there were no longer five grams of feeling, in order to be able to and to want to live for the hundred percent, and that is something. The will was broken, lying down, spiritually and physically murdered, dead; and to be able to heal that too.

André said: "In three months I will have you better", if ... if, yes, to himself. But he began. The power is there, isn't it, but now the word. He sat down and read from his book 'The Bridge to Eternal Life'.

The child is here, I see her. Also a coincidence, your aura lets me speak. She is here and she was there. Reading, an apple, a flower. "Do you still need anything? Are there still longings? Do not be angry, if you are angry with yourself, I cannot help you. And you must want to carry this. You must be pleased that you now get the time, that you may rest. Now accept this weakness. You are not dead. You are not deformed. You are not broken. I will prove it to you, we will start together with a new awakening, spiritual building up."

And after a fortnight feeling came. In her life there was no longer any love, no longer any feeling, no longer any trust that love still existed. But the human being with truth stands before her. And now André goes to the Divine core, which is dead; the Divine love, you see, the Divine spark there, we had to descend to there in order to draw that up again, because it was shrouded by the will of the human being: I am nothing more, I have been broken, I am broken, now the Divine spark is silent, we had to descend to there and lay a little foundation after little foundation in order to draw the personality up again to the day-consciousness.

"How are you, my child? Do you really want to be better? If you say: 'I no longer want to go on', then just fall apart."

"Just fall apart!"

You see, first firmly opposing it.

"Just succumb. Why do you complain as a human being? Just hang yourself, then you will be immediately finished with it."

The human being recoils. "How harsh those people can be."

"If you do not want to live, then just drown yourself."

Look, a reaction.

"But I do not want to murder myself, I do not want to kill myself."



“Then you will live and then you will give me a little bit of longing in order to begin a new life again.”

And after a month, after six weeks, after eight weeks, the family sees it, the human being sees it, space comes again, feeling comes again, life comes again, love comes again. And after three months this child is as strong as an ox and a new personality again. You see.

This contact is still present, that never ever goes away again, because this was spiritual love, spiritual awakening, the true serving for the human being. And then there is only just a human being for whom you live, you draw that human being up to that expansion, by means of Christ, by means of the books of the Masters, by means of thinking, by means of feeling, by means of the knowledge now. The University of Christ lies and now lives in your hand. In this way we went through the love.

It is not necessary now to really give yourself for another, but the true giving of your whole personality for those cursed character traits, which just soon think again: “We will prepare that, we will go and do this, we bark at the people, we kick the people, we hit the people.” Why can you not do this harmonically, spiritually and absorb word for word? Let it be analyzed, pass it on, let the problems pass over you. But you will begin with the first law, the law: be just, be harmonic, be kind. Just sing it, just sing it, just sing it ...

And only then – I told you – we went through the hells, to the spheres. André only got to see it, but he had to start work already in order to represent this on earth: the knowledge, the hells, the heavens. He now lived in the hells, he lived in the heavens, but he was a human being. He tells you it himself, he did not know his wife anymore: “Who is that? Good heavens, who is that?”

If one wrong character trait lives in you now – can you feel? – and you no longer know here who you are and what still lives around you, then someone who thinks consciously there can descend into you and then you are possessed. Do you feel the danger? If you have therefore not laid down any love foundations in order to reach growth then the astral world cannot work. But you will never ever be released from yourself, you will never get to see that spiritual, spatial certainty. Will you? This is for the spiritual awakening.

The next lecture I will take you along, if God wants it, if you want it yourself: how will I begin now, how do I reach growth, how will I do it? When I and André achieve for the Masters that character traits reach awakening in you and that you really start to say: my child, my child, what an unconscious person I was, how hard I was, how demanding I was, how I let myself be felt, how swank I was, how I posed I was big; now I am nothing more ... You must let it come so far that the human being says to you: “How quiet you are today, what is the matter?”

Then you can say: "I am thinking, not for me alone, but also for you. Because I see and I hear and I know. If I think, I think for you."

André always says: "I bring home everything which I experience outside the door, my child. If I receive love outside my house with regard to Christ, God and the spiritual expansion, then I bring it home after all and we talk about it with each other."

Why do you not give yourself and the other any expansion? But André always used to say, putting his wage packet down on the stairs: "Come home with your spiritual means, let that source grow."

First one life, if that life does not want it, I told you, then you go to the extreme and then you go ahead with your expansion. There is nothing – I also told you – that received materialization in space by means of God, which forces you to continue to accept the unconscious world of another eternally, because by means of death ... This life only just has the right that you work for each other. Do you also wish to know more about that? Then I will first shake you apart, but then we will put you together again spiritually expanded, macrocosmically just so that you can start again with a new life.

But anyone who does not want to now and who says: "Go away with that chaos, that destruction, that sweetness", those people are living dead. We are concerned with the human being who sits here, who reads, who yearns, the human being who begins with a new time, with a new century. You live in eternity 'beyond the coffin'. If we must now begin then I can only take out a few people from you and say: "You are ready, just come."

That doubt, that languid ... There was an adept here of mine, he passed over two to three, four months ago. How long is it? He still shouts, he has still not seen me. Why not? Those doubts must go. Now that life must yearn, that the red of the cosmos, your spiritual blood appears in your eyes. If I see that hundred percent longing, not adjusted to the person Master Zelanus, but to the truth, to the yearning, I am there immediately; and now I cannot come, I cannot show myself. I told you, I stood next to this life.

He asks: "And where is Master Zelanus now, and I experienced all those lectures and now Master Zelanus is not there. Do you know Master Zelanus?"

"Yes", someone says, "he is the mouthpiece for this space. Who does not know him here? Everyone talks about Master Zelanus. There is just one University of Christ on earth."

"Where is Master Zelanus then?"

You do not yearn enough. You do not long enough. You must groan there, however, you still laugh, you still stand, but you must collapse from sorrow because the Master does not yet come. You must get heart spasms, spiritual heart spasms, we must see your blood flowing away, then Christ comes, then the Master comes and says: "Are you ready. Here I am. What were the lec-

tures like? Did you understand me then? I am not any different now. Come, what do you want?" Now I first send one of my very smallest adepts, of the hundred million which I have, I send the very lowest and say: "Teach this child, teach it to awaken in order to yearn for higher."

The higher, the deeper your yearn, the more rarefied the personality becomes who stands there next to you, and even deeper, and another deed, more beautifully and more beautifully and more spiritually built up, that takes you to Golgotha, straight into the arms of the Messiah. Is it so strange? Are you learning this morning?

I had wanted to give you that. These are the orchids of André, of me, of Master Alcar, Master Cesarino and the others, Half Moon, Damascus. But these are the true orchids of the Messiah because He said: "Do not kill. Do not believe Me, but accept Me."

You still believe, but you will accept. But you do not accept, because you destroy. We sully, we deform, we hit the human being to bits and pieces. We are lazy, we are dirty, we are filthy. As a mother we neglect our house and as a husband we stand talking and shouting and feel as big and as rich as a king and an emperor, but we can do nothing. Can we? Is that the awakening, the spiritual awakening for the human being? You can break hearts, then you will also have to put them together again. But anyone who breaks them themselves does not receive any inspiration, any radiance, any support, any developing from the Other Side, from the macrocosmos, from Christ. He must first begin to learn to think: "How must I now start to do? How must I now start to act?" That is also cosmology, my sisters and brothers. That is the reality. That is the oneness with everything. That is the macrocosmic eternal progress.

You are Gods, accept it, but let your Deity now start to work on the spiritual personality.

If the husband does not want this, mother, persevere and hold on. And if the wife does not like it, husband, represent and defend your inner life. This rises out above everything which your society, your earth possesses. This is the very, very highest which you can receive and which you have to be open to. You have to finally master it. Do everything for that because this is Divinely essential, true. This is the very highest that you obtain, because we speak about giving birth, creating. We speak about the final, real fatherhood and motherhood. We talk about sisterly and brotherly love. We talk about sense of reality and we want to be and represent that. And anyone who does not want that, he must then just destroy, he must then just accept that stand-still, that damnation.

We will continue.

From now on you give all your character traits the 'great wings' of and

from the Temple of Isis. You let every wrong character trait die. You nail all those rotten things to the cross. You consciously take the hammer in your hands and hammer in that nail, you consciously turn the neck of that rottenness, that wrong character trait. Do you do that?

But you will plane at the good character traits, you will refine them, your word becomes law. Your word and yourself represent the truth, the love, the justice, kindness. You are like a little child, as the Christ saw the being a child and did everything for that. You become wise, you become great, you start to radiate, you are the grateful human being to whom people speak because you are the living sun, the living contact. People seek you out, people cling to you. You have something, you possess something.

“Yes, I also have something”, André can say, “I have received space in everything. I want to be space and to remain space in everything.”

I will continue with this in a fortnight’s time.

I thank you for your kind attention, my sisters and brothers. Now not with the greetings from Our Lord, but with the soft, little feeling in you from your Divine core which calls: “Kiss me today”, not another, but love yourself spiritually. Then the Divine spark in you will say: “Another step higher and you will grow.”

“What is the matter, child? Did you have anything else?”

“Oh, I thought that you called me.”

“No, I did not call you.”

“Then was it my better self, because was it not beautiful? Then was it my spiritual awakening which called, which asked: ‘I am listening, I am becoming awake, I am alive.’ ”

(Master Zelanus lets a kiss resound.)

Thank you

(End of Part 2)

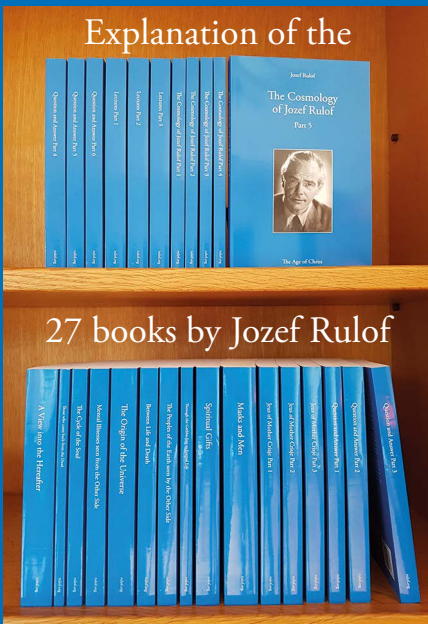
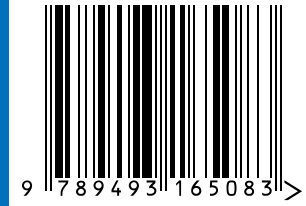


## Lectures Part 2

After having recorded a considerable series of books via the medium Jozef Rulof, the astral masters built up the speaking mediumship. The lectures which have been recorded in the three parts of the 'Lectures' are the last from the series of hundreds of lectures which were held by the spiritual leaders Alcar and Zelanus by means of Jozef Rulof in the period 25 July 1945 to 26 October 1952. The lectures were recorded with the wire recorder (sound recording device). The three books contain the word-for-word recording of these lectures, which were held in the 'Diligentia' building in The Hague. Each book contains 19 lectures.

The speakers repeatedly indicated that these lectures were intended for those who had read all their books. The lectures are therefore teachings of the 'University of Christ'. They are also recommended as an introduction to 'The Cosmology of Jozef Rulof'. In the last series of lectures, master Zelanus reads aloud from the manuscript of the Cosmology and gives an explanation of this.

ISBN 978-94-93165-08-3



## Explanation of the books by Jozef Rulof

As publisher of the books by Jozef Rulof (1898-1952) we describe in this explanation the core of his vision. With regard to a number of passages in his 27 books, we refer to articles from this explanation. If you have any questions about the contents of his 27 books, we advise you to consult this explanation. On our website [rulof.org](http://rulof.org) you can read the 140 articles from this explanation online as separate web pages or download them as a free e-book.